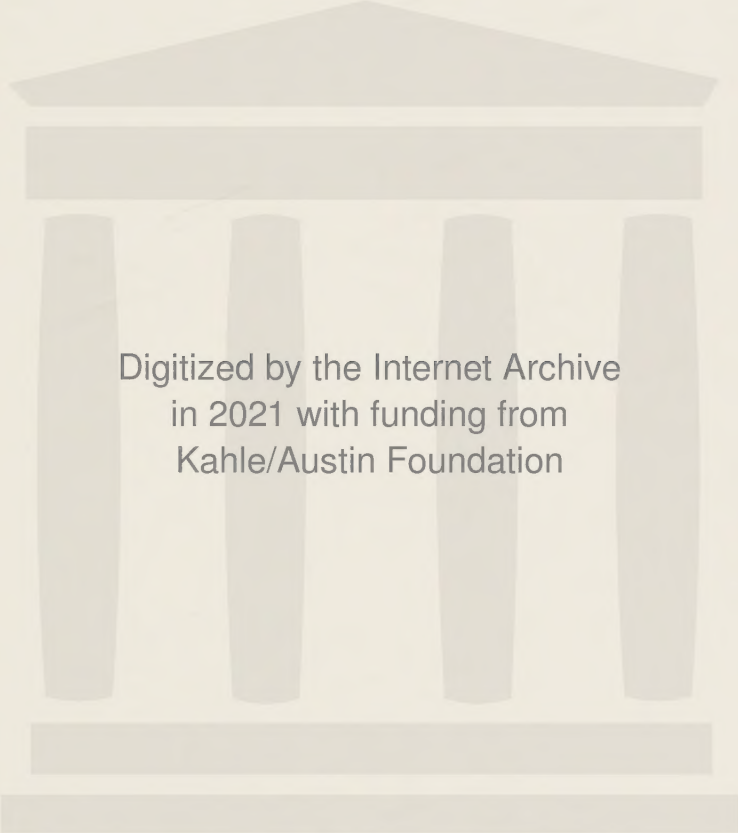


THE HUGUENOT  
BARTHOLOMEW DUPUY  
AND  
HIS DESCENDANTS

REV. B. H. DUPUY





Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2021 with funding from  
Kahle/Austin Foundation

<https://archive.org/details/SouthernCaliforniaShuguenotbartholo0000unse>  
Southern California  
Shuguenot Library  
El Cajon CA









D945B  
D945h

THE HUGUENOT

Bartholomew Dupuy

AND

HIS DESCENDANTS.

By

REV. B. H. DUPUY,

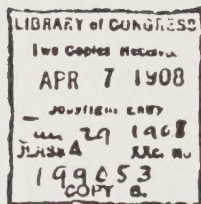
PASTOR OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH,  
BEVERLY, W. VA.

---

"They declared their pedigrees after their families,  
by the house of their fathers."—Num. 1: 18.

---

LOUISVILLE, KY.,  
COURIER-JOURNAL JOB PRINTING CO.  
1908.



---

COPYRIGHT, 1908,

By

B. H. DUPUY.

---



To the many thousand descendants of  
Bartholomew Dupuy,  
Scattered throughout the United States,  
and  
Especially to my beloved children,  
and  
Children's children,  
This  
Volume is affectionately dedicated  
By their relative.



## TABLE OF CONTENTS

PREFACE	1
INTRODUCTION	5
CHAPTER I	65
CHAPTER II	115
CHAPTER III	145
CHAPTER IV	363
APPENDIX	373
INDEX	379 - 442





## PREFACE.

The author has long contemplated the publication of such volume as this. The main reason, which has induced him to do so, has been the long and wide felt desire of the descendants of Bartholomew Dupuy for such a volume, that the data relative to the whole subject, and the lines of descent from him might be collated, preserved, and handed down to rising generations, before time had ground them into dust and all tradition been buried in the grave of oblivion. The work has been in contemplation and partial preparation for more than a quarter of a century, but it has been only of recent years that it was undertaken with the determination to effect its completion.

The preparation has been attended with much tedious labor and persevering energy, as well as the exercise of great patience, of which no one knows anything save him who has undertaken or assisted in such a task. In these times, when people are driving heedlessly ahead, if not to hoard up riches, at least to become independent, often in disregard of obligations to their fellow men, many of the descendants take little or no interest in their ancestry; and whether they knew anything of importance on the subject or not, they would not answer letters, and furnish that data necessary to make a volume like this valuable to generations unborn. Hence the author is conscious of the incompleteness and imperfections of the work arising from such indifference, but hopes the book may prove a basis in years to come of greater completeness and perfection. as far as it goes, the volume is quite reliable, having been founded upon well authenticated statements and facts; the author trying to avoid drawing on his imagination, which in some instances might have been excusable, and might have added interest to the volume, if *not real value*.

The book is unique in its make-up. It is neither strictly biography nor history. while partaking of those kinds of literature, such a work from its title must strike a mean betwixt the two. To strictly develop either line to its usual limits would make the work unreasonably voluminous and bunglesome. The object has been to sketch the life of an honorable ancestor as far as known, and to preserve the lines of descent from him, and thereby

show that his posterity, instead of defaming his name, have in the main and to a wonderful degree appreciated and honored it from generation to generation. To do this history and biography have been concisely, but we hope sufficiently blended for the purpose.

It has seemed specially necessary to the author that such a book should contain, as an introduction, a brief account of the Rise and Progress of the Huguenots in France to the time of the appearance of Bartholomew Dupuy in history. This is necessary as a beneficial effect upon his living descendants, by way of enhancing their appreciation of the causes which gave rise to the Huguenots, as well as a due appreciation of their valor, character, and sincere religious belief. Until one knows the foundation upon which his family is built, it is not likely that he will appreciate the fact of its having a foundation at all. But when he knows, as it were, the cause of which he is an effect, the source whence he has come, the trials and hardships Or his ancestors, which made them what they were, and whose nature, blood, and principles he himself has inherited; and when it is shown him that for two centuries these elements and principles have clung to the descendants and have operated to make them honorable and successful also, then he will think there is something in them, and will more likely appreciate, and live by them, and teach his posterity the same. We urge, therefore, the close and patient perusal of the Introduction, as the foundation of due appreciation of the book. If any permanent good is to come to the descendants and their posterity from its publication, it will be derived mostly from grasping the principles, which brought out the facts stated in the Introduction, requiring the exercise of such valor, patience, and faithfulness to religious belief. Indeed, the Introduction and last chapter stand to each other as cause and effect without the principles underlying the former, the statements of the latter could not have been predicated.

The facts of the Introduction have been as concisely stated as it were possible to do, and conserve interesting and historical reading. They have been drawn mainly from the "Encyclopedia Britannica," the "Schaff-Herzog Encyclopedia," the "McClintock and Strong's

Cyclopedia," "Daubigne's History of The Reformation," "The Huguenots of the Reformed French Church," by William Henry Foote, D. D., and "The Huguenot Emigration to America," by Charles W. Baird, D. D., etc.

As the reader goes through the book, he will likely be impressed with the painstaking labor, the amount of research, and the voluminous correspondence necessary for compiling, such a work

with expressions of regret that his ministerial labors and his meager means have prevented travel to sections of country where he might have ransacked old and musty records in state offices, where he feels sure other reliable *data* might be found, the author wishes to record his heartfelt appreciation of the assistance, which has been rendered him by many lineal descendants, and also by those connected with them, in the preparation of the book; and also to express the hope, that as time reveals other official and original documents, the whole matter of lineage will be taken up by some one, who shall succeed more fully,

"To draw forth a noble ancestry,  
From the corruption of the abusing time,  
Unto a lineal, true-derived course."

B. H. DUPUY.

BEVERLY, W. Va, Sept. 12, 1906.

This is a reprint of the book. I have a zerox copy of a photostatic copy of the #2 volume located in the Library of Congress. This book is, by far, the most accurate book of families that I have studied. I find only one or two obvious mistakes. I have ommited the section on "Addresses" to save space. Of course the address are quite old and probably not very current. This does not mean that the "addresses" might not be important to genealogy research.

George W. Randle

PLACITAS, New Mexico, December 1993





## INTRODUCTION.

### *THE RISE AND PROGRESS OF THE HUGUENOTS.*

#### Origin of the Term "Huguenot."

The term "Huguenot" was originally a designation given about the middle of the sixteenth century to the Reformed or Calvinist, of France. The origin of the word is involved in great obscurity.

Prof. Mahn, the distinguished German philologist, of Berlin, has given no less than fifteen explanations of its supposed derivations. The three most plausible need only be mentioned. It has been derived from a faulty pronunciation of the German *Eidgenossen* ("confederates"), who were called *Eignots*, a term applied to the patriotic party of Geneva, who maintained themselves in connection with French Protestants against the tyrannical attempts of Charles III., Duke of Savoy. This was a favorite explanation of the origin of the word with those writers, who represented the huguenots as secret conspirators against the crown.

The objections to such a derivation are the difficulties of accounting for the transfer of the name from Switzerland to France, the lapse of time before it arose in the latter country and the preference given by Beza, in his history emanating from Geneva, for another derivation.

A less plausible explanation is that offered by some of the Reformed themselves, who derive it from the part which the French Protestants took in sustaining Henry IV., the descendant of *Hugues* Capet, to the throne of France, as against the pretensions of the Guises, who claimed to have descended from Charlemagne. Against this explanation are the facts that the Reformed of France were called Huguenots some forty years before that time, and the concession that the word was certainly in its origin a term of reproach, the application of which was resented and that the king was petitioned to forbid its use.

The most plausible explanation of its origin is that given by Etienne Pasquier, an eminent lawyer and litterateur, of France, in one of whose letters the word first occurs; and also that advanced by the learned Prof. Mahn, of Berlin, whose explanations are alike as to the *mode* of the origin of the word. These two writers may be regarded as our best authorities. Pasquier holds that the term arose in Tours from the name *Huguon*, a superstitious fellow who used to roam the streets of the city at night; and Prof. Mahn, that it was derived from *Hughues*, the name of some heretic. As the early French Protestants dared not to meet save under the cover of night, and as the term was originally an appellation of reproach, how natural it would seem to affix to one or the other of these words (as Prof. Mahn suggests), the French diminutive *ot*. and for Roman Catholics to call them "*Huguenots*." In favor of this explanation is the additional affirmation of Pasquier, that he heard the term applied to the Protestants by friends of his in Tours, eight or nine years before the tumult (1560) in Amboise, where they were first distinctively called Huguenots. Taken all in all, this explanation best coincides with the circumstances and requisites of the rise of the term.

As far as the purpose of this volume is concerned, it will suffice to refer to the Rise and Progress of the Huguenots, under the following heads and as concisely as possible. I. The Rise of the French Reformers (1512-33). II. Their Endurance of Persecution under forms of law, until their religion was recognized (1534-62). III. The Huguenot Wars to maintain their rights and to secure full toleration, which was granted them Ill the Edict of Nantes (1562-98). IV. Their Struggles from the Edict of Nantes to its Revocation (1598-1685).

## I.

### The Rise Of the French Reformers (1512-33).

The seeds of Gospel truth, which produced the great Reformation of the sixteenth century, were first sown and germinated in French soil. Before Martin Luther loomed up before the world in Germany, and before the burning desire for sacred learning had kindled in the heart of Swingle in

Switzerland, the great and vital truths from which the Reformation sprung had begun to fall in France. Indeed, history proves that the French, German, and Swiss Reformations, though arising about the same time, were in their incipency independent of and without any communication one with the other. After each of the foundations--the three corner-stones as it were--of the Reformation had been separately and independently laid In each country, and the fabric had begun to rise from those three points of labor, then the news circulating between the separate bands of workers began to animate and to accelerate the progress of each, until the walls were joined and the structure completed stood imposingly before the eyes of the world. The workmen who separately laid the foundations and finally completed the structure in unison, were French, German, and Swiss; and Martin Luther was the greatest of them all, and became their foremen. But that the work first began in France there is no question.

The seeds of the Reformation were not a foreign importation to her soil, but there the first sower of any country began to scatter the first seeds, and there they first germinated And the reason for it was that no other country had been so long and so well prepared for the change, though the Reformation there met with the bitterest opposition, and was longer obtaining legal toleration. In no other country did it occasion more bloodshed and awful civil wars, and did state administration, court intrigue, partisan politics, and desire for reputation, exercise greater influence against its progress and fortunes. The beginning of its rise there was also different from that in Germany, where it began in a small city. In France it began at the most influential center of the whole country--in its very metropolis and in the great University of Paris, the second institution in authority in all Roman Christendom. In that Institution, the seeds of the Reformation were first sown, by a Picard, who was soon afterwards assisted by a Dauphinese, in scattering them over the country. The Picard was James Lefevre, born of humble parentage at Etaples, Picardy, about 1450, and educated in mathematics, philosophy , and theology at the University, and in Greek under Hermonymus of Sparta, in Paris, and in the writings of Aristotle in Florence, Rome and Venice. The Dauphinese was William Farel, born near Gap in Dauphiny, 1489, and also educated at the same University of Paris.

As early as 1493, James Lefevre, then doctor of divinity, was Professor of Theology in the University, teaching the language of the New Testament in the course of his theological instructions among all his colleagues, for amiability, candor, piety, intellect and learning, he ranked among the first. It was in 1512, under the reign of Louis XII., that this eminent scholar published the first edition of his Latin Commentary on Epistles of Paul, which clearly enunciated the insufficiency of works to save the soul, and the doctrine of justification by faith in Christ, as the sinner's only hope; and taught it to the great number of disciples from every country who sat at his feet. That was five years before Martin Luther posted his theses on the doors of the cathedral at Wittenberg, and was really the first shoot of the Reformation to spring up in any country. James Lefevre, therefore, well deserves the name of forerunner of the Reformation, an honor attributed to him by Theodore Reza, who hails him as the man, "who boldly began the revival of the pure religion of Jesus Christ." It was a strange doctrine for the age, and especially to be heard first in the great University of Paris, and whose import was to overthrow the subtleties of the Schoolmen and observancies of popery. Indeed, it must have been strange sounds reverberating through the halls of the University, when Lefevre taught that, "It is God alone who gives righteousness through faith, who by grace alone justifies unto eternal life"; the doctrine which contradicted the teachings of four centuries, and gave rise to the Reformed religion.

Among the pupils of Lefevre at that time was William Farel, who listened earnestly to the doctrine and for whom it had all indescribable charm. He embraced the doctrine at once with all the ardor of his soul, and his conversion to it was as prompt and decisive as that of Paul. He then began to study Greek and Hebrew, and to read the Scriptures earnestly and constantly, when greater light dawned upon him. He consecrated the labors of his life to the great cause of the Reformation, and his courage, influence and power became wide and irresistible. He was compelled to flee from France in 1523, when he retired to Switzerland. Beza says of Farel that, "Undismayed by difficulties, threats, abuse, or blows, he won over to Jesus Christ Montbelliard, Neufchatel, Lausanne, Aigle and finally Geneva"



But Farel was not the only pupil who yielded to the teaching of Lefevre, the great theologian from Etaples. In the University he trained other scholars who were to enlist in the cause.

William Bricconnet, born in Paris 1470, was another. He was a man of considerable learning, of a fondness for the subtleties of refined mysticism, and of a kind and gentle temper. In 1516, he was appointed Bishop of Meaux an important town twenty-eight miles east of Paris. Impressed with the low state of piety among the clergy, and imbued with the teaching of Lefevre, Bricconnet determined to bring about a reform in the Ministry of his diocese. Accordingly, he demanded of the clergy greater faithfulness to pastoral duties, forbade their habit of spending time in pleasure at the capital, and prohibited the Franciscan monks from entering the pulpits of his diocese. In 1521, when opposition arose in the faculty of the University at Paris to the Reformed teaching, Bricconnet, wishing to train up a pure ministry for his churches, invited and gathered about him quite a group of scholars, including Lefevre, Farel, Martin Mazurier, Gerard Roussel and others, by whom the gospel was preached with much fervor for two years in the churches of his diocese, which resulted in the forming of a Protestant colony at Meaux. In 1523, when strenuous opposition was brought to bear by the faculty of the University against the movement, which scattered the scholars, Farel, before refugeing to Switzerland, went to the southeast border of the country, where he labored for a time with great activity, and contributed to the spread of the reformation in the provinces of the Saone, of the Rhone and of the Alps. It was in 1523, that Bricconnet made Lefevre his vicargeneral, and also responded to the Monks who waited on him and insisted that he, "Crush this heresy, or else the pestilence, which is already desolating the city of Meaux, will spread over the whole kingdom."

But instead of doing it, he went into the pulpit and justified the teaching of Lefevre, and called the Monks pharisees and hypocrites. It was in the same year, that Lefevre's Translation from the Vulgate of the New Testament appeared in French—a work which he had begun before going to Meaux, at the request of Queen Marguerite. The Book was intended for common readers, and copies of it were eagerly sought and widely circulated. Where the poor were unable to pay the price demanded for them, they were

gratuitously supplied. Briconnet introduced them into the Churches of Meaux, and the people heard the Word of God in their own language and were glad. The next year, Lefevre addressed a letter to his refugee friend, William Farel, in which he pictured the immediate results of the publication, and his glowing hopes of the Reformation. The letter is dated, Meaux, July 6, 1524," and is as follows: "Good God, with what joy do I exult when I perceive that the grace of the pure knowledge of Christ has already spread over a good part of Europe; and I hope that Christ is at length about to visit our France with his benediction. You can scarcely imagine with what ardor God is moving the minds of the simple in some places to embrace his Word since the books of the New Testament have been published in French; but you will justly lament that they have not been more widely scattered among the people. Some enemies have endeavored, under cover of the authority of Parliament, to hinder the work; but our most generous King has become in this matter the defender of the cause of Christ, declaring it to be his will that his kingdom shall hear the Word of God without impediment in that tongue which it understands. Now throughout our entire diocese, on feast days and especially Sunday, both the Epistle and the Gospel are read to the people in their native tongue, and the parish priest adds a word of exhortation to the Epistle or Gospel, or both at his own discretion." That French edition, with Lefevre's similar Translation of the Old Testament in 1528, subsequently became the basis of the Translation of Peter Robert Olivetan, which proved so important in the history of the progress of Protestantism in France.

When the members of the Protestant colony at Meaux saw their evangelical teachers dispersed in 1523, they began to edify and to strengthen one another. Among them was a common wool-carder named John Leclerc. He had been instructed in the reformed doctrines by the teachers personally, and by their tracts, and had himself read the Word of God in his own language from Lefevre's Translation of the New Testament. Being a man of great courage and filled with the Spirit of God, he at once in his humble way took up the work, and signalized himself for zeal and facility, in expounding the Scriptures.

The church at Meaux came soon to regard him as its minister. He was active in visiting the people, and in confirming the disciples. But not

satisfied with such ordinary cares, his unguarded zeal led him to proclaim against the antichrist of Rome, and to post his "placards" on the gates of the Cathedral. The act was a great surprise to the faithful, and a great exasperation to the Priests, who wondered how a common wool-comber could thus measure himself with the pope. The Franciscans were outrageous, and demanded that a terrible example be made of him. Hence he was thrown into prison, soon tried, and being condemned, was whipped three days on his bare back through the streets of the city, and then branded on his forehead with a hot iron as a heretic. after the execution. he was set at liberty; and leaving Meaux for Rosay in Brie, he subsequently landed at Metz in Lorraine, which was steadily and quietly becoming a center of the Reformed. There he instructed the people of his own condition, but his same imprudent zeal caused him secretly to break the images of the Virgin, and of the most celebrated saints of the country, the night before the people were to worship them and obtain the pardon of their sins, in the chapel out from town, where they were preserved. For this act, he was apprehended, condemned, and put to a most cruel and diabolical death, and became *the first martyr of the French Reformation*.

The next man to be mentioned who espoused the Reformed Religion, about 1523, was a nobleman of the French Court, Louis Berquin, then about thirty years of age. He was pure in morals, open in disposition, charitable to the poor, of profound knowledge (entitled "the most learned of the nobles"), and of unbounded attachment to his friends. The fanaticism, bickering, tyranny, and persecution, which had begun to arise against the Reformers, and his innate opposition to injustice kindled in the heart of Berquin, the desire to know that Holy Bible, which was so dear to the Reformed, and which caused them to endure so much for the sake of their faith. He had scarcely begun to read the Book before it won his heart. As he was not a man who did things by halves, he immediately joined Lefevre, Bricconnet all those who loved the Word, and in felowshipping with them, experienced the purest joys. So anxious was he to Pour floods of truth over all his countrymen, that he immediately began to write and translate Christian books into French. Living alternately in Paris and in the provinces, he collected together many of the works of the Protestants, and translated

the writings of Luther; and himself composed controversial works in which he defended and propagated the new doctrines. His study in Paris was to the votaries of Rome like a book-seller's shop, in which he was translator, corrector, printer and book-seller. Three times his collections and writings were condemned to be burned, and he was cast into prison. On the first two occasions, 1523, 1526, he was liberated, and his friends advised him after his second liberation to leave the country, or at least to keep silent; but he considered that to be against his conscience. The third time when he was imprisoned, March, 1529, he was sentenced to be burned alive, and the sentence was executed, April 22, 1529: he being *the second Protestant martyr*.

By this time, Lefevre's French Testament was being circulated by the thousands throughout France by peddlers from Switzerland, where copies were printed by Farel and Treatises of French Protestants were being printed in Latin, French, and Italian, at Hamburg, Germany, and conveyed to France by ships on the sea; and already since 1524 there had been existing at Basle, a Bible Society, a Tract Society and an Association of Colporteurs, for the benefit of the Reformed of France. The country was being flooded with literature of the Reformers.

We will consider next the *royal* Influence which aided the Rise of the Reformation. Louis XII., who was reigning when Lefevre's Commentary of Paul's Epistles appeared, died less than three years afterwards, January 1, 1515; and Francis I, (son of Charles of Orleans, and son-in-law of the King by marriage to his daughter, Claude, in 1514), succeeded him to the throne. The friendship of Francis I. to the sciences, and his attachment and generosity to learned men induced many persons of genius, who were favorable to the Reformation to take up their residence in France; and the writings of the Protestants being generally better compositions than those of the papists were introduced extensively throughout the country and eagerly read.

This Patronage which Francis gave to learning not only caused France to pass from the middle ages to modern times, but also contributed to aid and inspire the Reformers. He prepared the way for the truths of the



Reformation to root and spring up by founding Hebrew and Greek professorships. Hence Theodore Beza, ill placing his portrait at the head of the Reformers, says: "Pious spectator! I do not shudder at the sight of this adversary! Ought he not to have a part in this honor, who expelled barbarism from the world, and with firm hand substituted in its stead three languages and sound learning, to be as it were the portals to the new building that was shortly to be erected?" In 1521 when the deputies of the Sorbonne waited upon Francis to remonstrate against the Reformers, as *heretics*, he responded: "I will not have these people molested. To persecute those who teach us, would prevent able scholars from coming into the country." On two occasions, when the faculty of the University took action against certain evangelical truths in the writings of Lefevre, he rescued him from persecution. It was probably in 1523 that the writings of the Reformers were introduced, and held a place among the beautiful bound books of Francis' Court. as works of literary merit. He liberated Berquin from prison and in 1526 he recalled the scholars, who had refuged from France. Francis, however, made no pretensions to religion, but only used it as a means for advancing his royal interests, and so it was that many of his acts encouraged the evangelicans. As long as the new religion conduced to his popularity, as a man of letters, and was not detrimental to his reign over the masses, he would not allow it to be interfered with, though it were antagonistic to the Established Roman Catholic Church. Religion with him was only a policy.

But with his sister, Marguerite of Angoulene, it was quite different. Reared with Francis at the Court of Louis XII., she shared the attention of his able tutors who prepared him for the throne; and while his education made him only a patron of letters, it made her in addition a friend of the Reformers. She was one of the first to become an ardent believer in, and a convert to the doctrine of justification by faith alone. She was a lovely woman:—captivating in manners, amiable in disposition, pure in morals and moved in the midst of her brother's licentious court like an angel of light. As a King's daughter; a King's sister; a King's wife (first, of Duke Charles of Alencon, and second of Henry of Albret, King of Navarre); as a patroness of literature; with accomplishments of form and manners; as the solitary royal believer of the faith in Christ that alone saves the soul



maintaining that faith in her varied positions; asserting her royal birth and privileges; rejecting whatever she thought opposed to a heavenly life; and whose ruling passion was to do good and prevent evil, she was evidently the most lovely woman of the age, and may be classed among the remarkable persons of the Reformation in all Europe.

For her brother Francis, she cherished the tenderest affection, and held in return a firm hold on his heart. During his early reign, he took kindly her efforts to convert him to the new religion. But his disinclination to any religion, and specially to the pure life required by the Gospel, prevented his acceptance. He, however, did not at first object to her entertainment of, and association with the Reformers, and her support of their doctrines. Hence high-bred noblemen among the Reformers were close associates of the Duchess of Alencon and the Queen of Navarre, and often conversed with her on the doctrines of the Reformation. Among them were Lefevre, Farel, Bricconnet, Roussel and Berquin. They lent her their writings and tracts, and spoke personally with her of the pure Word of God, of worshipping in spirit and in truths of Christian liberty which shakes off the yoke of superstition and the traditions of men to bind them closer to God alone. But of all the Reformers, it was Bishop Bricconnet, whose friendship she particularly enjoyed, and who became her spiritual guide. At the time of the retirement of the scholars from Paris to Meaux; the going forth of her husband to war; and the departure of her youthful aunt, Philiberta, to Savoy, she was made to feel very lonely and deserted. She turned to Bricconnet for consolation, and the letters which passed between them were exceedingly touching. It was about a year later that the Bishop sent her a copy of the Epistles of Paul, translated and splendidly illuminated, as a present to her brother Francis, and thus commended them: "They are a royal dish, fattening without corruption, and healing all manner of sickness. The more we taste them, the more we hunger after them with desire unsatiable, and that never cloyes." Later on when Francis recalled the fugitive scholars, Roussel became her court preacher, and in that position faithfully preached the evangelical doctrines; and on her marriage to the King of Navarre, in 1527, he became her confessor. Three years later she made him abbot of Clairac, and in 1533, she invited him to preach in the Louvre, which he did amid great popular

agitation, when many Romans were expelled from the city. It was also in 1533 that Marguerite published at Alençon, her volume of poetry entitled, "The Mirror of the Sinful Soul"; in which true religion is summed up in "Man's sin and God's grace--that what man needs is to have his sins remitted and wholly pardoned in consequence of Christ's death; and when by faith he has found assurance of this pardon, he enjoys peace." The work was considered by the Sorbonne as a clear and complete proof that she was a *heretic*. In Lefevre's old age, when he was about seventy-five, she invited him to retire to Nerac, her residence, where he spent the remnant of his days, often in her presence, and sitting, at her royal table. There at her home he died about 1536. She became the refuge and defender of the Reformers. Thus we gather the influence of this remarkable woman on the Rise of the Reformation in France. But as the storms political and ecclesiastical began to hover over the country, her influence was interdicted. The cry was heard with great surprise that "Even the sister of the King takes part with these people." She was denounced to Francis, but the King who was tenderly attached to her pretended to think the cry untrue. Finally Francis, prompted by the Bishops of the papacy, sent for his sister, and rebuked her for suffering these innovations to take place. She promised not to go any further in the matter, provided the following concessions were granted her: "1st. That no mass should be said unless there were persons to receive the eucharist. 2d. That the elevation of the host should cease. 3d. The worship of it also. 4th That the eucharist should be administered in both kinds. 5th That in the mass, there should be no mention made of *Mary* and the saints. 6th. That common ordinary bread should be taken, broken, and distributed. And 7th. That the priests should not be compelled to a life of celibacy." But these propositions, which go to show the belief of her heart, were rejected; and the preachers, she had brought with her to Paris, being thrown into prison, were with great difficulty at her intercession set at liberty. At last the King was forced by the papacy to strictly command his sister to avoid all innovations in religious matters.

By this time, the doctrines of the Reformation had been widely scattered and thoroughly rooted in France. Springing up first in the city of Paris, whence students of the University scattered them generally over the country,

they found a lodgment first at Meaux in the organization of a colony, and were then carried to the Southeast, and became so deeply rooted in many places, that Rome with all her persecutions has never succeeded in uprooting them.

It is proper to state that all the above mentioned advocates of the Reformation were not out-and-out Reformers, like Luther, Calvin and Zwingle; i. e., all of them did not break with Rome, and boldly attack its doctrines. Some of them remained in the Roman Catholic Church, and tried to occupy a middle ground, and hence when persecution faced them, they either recanted, as did Briconnet and Mazurier, or kept silent, as did Maguerite, the Queen of Navarre. Lefevre, being of that nature which unfitted him for strife, led rather the quiet life of an instructor, and while all his affinities were with the reformers and he aided them with his pen, and occasionally in public guarded discourses, he still remained in the church of Rome. But in his very last days, it was his deepest, even most pitiful sorrow, expressed in sobs of tears, that he had not shown to the world his true colors, and been in the forefront of the battle. Roussel also held an intermediate position, but so conducted his public life and utterances as to narrowly escape persecution. But with Farel, Leclerc and Berquin it was quite different. They gave no uncertain sounds, but boldly asserted their belief and contended for the doctrines of the Reformation to the last. Hence Farel had to flee the country and the other two were martyred. In France the Rise of the Reformation had no leader, as it had in Germany in Martin Luther, who was sufficiently supported by the civil power to make him bold, aggressive, and antagonistic to Rome. The whole civil and ecclesiastical power in France was arrayed against the movement, and it was not possible for any one person to have maintained its leadership: death would have been his inevitable fate. Hence its doctrines had to work silently like leaven, diffusing themselves in the hearts of the people secretly, until a firm and permanent belief was established, sufficient to maintain itself; which was effected in about twenty years from its first promulgation by James Lefevre.

## II.

### The Persecution of the Reformers

*under the forms of law, until their religion was  
recognized, (1534-62).*

Persecution began against the Reformers as early as 1521, but it was not until the year 1534 that it became active and of organized form. In the summer of that year, the pious Protestants of Paris began to discuss among themselves the perils of their condition, and whether it were wiser to attempt to reform the Romish church, or to organize a new one. To decide the question, they dispatched a messenger to Switzerland to consult Farel and the other refugees. The advice of the refugees was that a "Manifesto," in the form of placards and pamphlets, should be secretly posted and circulated throughout France, in the hope of arousing thereby vigorous action among the Protestants, and of inducing the King to reform the Romish church. Farel himself, in his characteristic, vehement language, wrote the "Manifesto," censuring the errors of the Romish church and especially the Mass, which was the safeguard of Rome, and the abomination of the Reformed. The messenger returned with a supply of them in both forms. The design did not meet with universal approval among the Protestants, for some thought it harsh and would lead to severe consequences. However, after prolonged deliberation, they decided to execute it, and the night of October 23, 1534, was fixed for posting the placards.

On the morning of the 24th, the Catholics found the paper posted throughout the city of Paris and elsewhere, and even the King, who was at Blois, found one affixed to the door of his own room. The effect though electric and astounding did not result as was hoped, for while it electrified the Reformers, it aroused the Romanists to violence. So numerous were the Reformers at this time, if they had had a leader to organize them, they might have won the day by forcing Francis I. to conciliate and establish his kingdom in their hearts. But the undisciplined and unorganized Reformers without a leader were left to contend with the disciplined and organized Romanist in church and state, with the King at their head. The Romanist proclaimed that a plot was forming to destroy the kingdom and religion; and the King incensed that his own door had been placarded, declared the act high treason and ordered: "Let all be seized without distinction who are



suspected of Lutheresy; I will exterminate them all." Seizures, trials, and condemnations immediately began, which were followed with burnings on November 13, and continued at intervals. The Reformers of all ranks, who were likely of suspicion even, sought refuge in exile, for there was no safety for them in their native land. Finally, the 25th of January, 1535, was appointed as a day of expiation for the *sin of the placards*. On that day Paris was in great excitement, with crowds filling the streets. An immense procession paraded through the city, the van of which consisted of those who bore crosses from the parishes; next came the citizen in double file, bearing each a torch; then the four begging orders with the priests and canons of the city, bearing all manner of Romish relics; then a great number of the Cardinals, archbishops, Bishops and Abbots; then a canopy borne by the three sons of Francis I. and the Duke of Vendome, under which was the Host for the sacrament of Mass, borne by the Bishop of Paris; then came Francis himself, walking and bareheaded, bearing a lighted taper, as a penitent; and then came the Queen, princes, and princesses, foreign ambassadors, the Court, the Chancellor of France, the Council, the Parliament enrobed in scarlet, the University and other corporations, and last the Guard: all bearing a taper in profound silence. The procession halted at principal places to repose for a few moments the Host on temporary altars, before one of which Francis, with all who desired to follow his example, knelt and humbled himself for the sin of the placards. So great were the crowds, that officers could with difficulty keep a passage clear for the procession. It finally halted at the Church of Notre Dame, where the Host was placed on the altar, and the Bishop of Paris said Mass as atonement for past insults. After that, a sumptuous dinner was served the King and princes at the Bishop's palace; and that ended, the nobles and prominent persons repaired to the bishop's great hall to hear a speech from the King. He pathetically lamented the harm done to religion in the placards, and urged all to unite in the support of the Romish church, and declared: "I warn you that I will have the said errors expelled and driven from my kingdom, I will excuse no one. As I am your King, if I knew one of my limbs infected with this rottenness, I would give it you to cut off. And if I saw one of my children defiled by it, I would not spare him. I would deliver him up myself, and sacrifice him to God." At the close of his speech, he was approached and

thanked for his zeal by two representatives, who kneeled before him, one on the part of the Roman clergy, and the other in behalf of the Roman people. The response of the audience was, "We will live and die for the Catholic religion." The procession with the King and nobles then formed again and proceeded to two points in the city, where victims were held to be burnt alive, that the wrath of God might be appeased. At each place, three brave and respected Reformers were separately executed, by letting each down into the flames and lifting him out of them, a number of times, by means of a strappado, until the rope which bound his hands to it was burned, and he then fell into the hot coals of fire: an awful death in preference to abjuring his religion which was offered to each. In other parts of France similar executions were made, which exhibited the fiendish spirit of men glorying in the torments of their fellow-men, and also the triumph of devout faith over death.

From this time forth, Francis I. strove to be absolute Monarch of both church and state, and legislation became more systematically severe. Only two other martyrdoms need be mentioned which occurred during his reign.

In 1545 the Waldenses, living on the river Durance in Southeast France, were horribly massacred by an armed expedition fitted out at Aix, with the consent of the King. Twenty-two towns and villages were burned to ashes, four thousand persons murdered, and multitudes of little children were suffered to perish after their parents had fallen. About four thousand persons sought refuge in flight, and returned afterwards to their old abodes, but to live on in a pitiable state. These mountaineers were massacred for the same reasons as the Reformed had been--their faith in the sufficiency of the Scriptures.

The next year witnessed the martyrdom of the "Fourteen at Meaux." In that city the building in which the reformed doctrines had been preached with success was destroyed, and another erected on the same site in which mass was celebrated. Fourteen of the people who used to worship in the former building were seized and refusing to abjure their faith were committed to the flames.



Francis I. died May 31, 1547, and his bigoted and licentious son, Henry II., succeeded him. Henry was a chip of the old block, though of less mental and physical ability. Having married Catherine de Medici, niece of Pope Clement VII., he was bound more closely to the Romish church. During his reign (1547-59), the reformed religion grew steadily despite the most earnest attempts to destroy it its growth may be attributed mainly to the influence and labors of three persons, and the help extended it from abroad.

One of these persons was Renata, daughter of Louis XII., and sister of Claude, wife of Francis I. Born in Blois, October 25, 1510, Renata enjoyed in early life the company and influence of Marguerite, and the advantages of association with the Reformers, and of their writings. Carefully educated; endowed with many mental qualifications; quick of wit: apt to learn; delighting in the study of theology as drawn from the Scriptures; capable of distinguishing between true and false principles in morals and religion; possessed of ardent affection, strong feelings, and strong will; she chose for herself the religion of the Reformers, and even ranked with Marguerite in her influence for it. In 1527. the year that Marguerite became Queen of Navarre, she became the wife of Hercules De Este, Duke of Ferrara and Modena in Italy, bordering on France. Her husband was always partial to the Pope, under whose influence he was often severe. The Reformers in time of trouble found a refuge with her. Calvin, whose *Institutes* was her standard of theology, and Clement Marot, the Psalm singer, each at a different time found a refuge with her. The Duke would sometimes make it prudent for the Reformers to retire, but could never abate her strength of attachment for the Evangelical doctrines which she embraced in youth. Near the close of her life, she was threatened by the Duke of Greve with destruction of Montagris, where she was then residing, if she did not expel from it some Protestants. She replied: "If you come, I will be present in the breach, and I will try whether you will have the boldness to kill the daughter of a King. If you should commit such a crime, heaven and earth will avenge her death, on all your lives, even to the children in their cradles." The Duke, to whom she had espoused her daughter, Ann of Este, paused and threatened her no more She was always exposed to trials because she resided between the two fires of France on the one side, and Rome the seat of papacy on the

other. But she maintained her faith to the last, and lived to see the Reformed Church of France fully organized, separated from Rome, and extending its influence over a large part of her native country. She died June 12, 1575.

During the same period, John Calvin was another person who wielded a great influence in behalf of the new religion. Born in France at Noyon, Picardy, July 10, 1509, when eighteen years of age, by advice of his father, he turned his attention to law and became brilliant, receiving the Degree of Doctor of Laws. After the death of his father in 1531, he studied Greek and Protestantism under Melchior Wolmar, and theology in Paris. In the latter part of 1532, he was thoroughly converted to the Reformed Religion. He preached frequently in the meetings of the Protestants, commonly closing with the words, "If God be for us, who can be against us." He prepared the inaugural address of Nicholas Cop, which Cop delivered in 1533, before a large assembly. The address was a plea for reform in the Established Church, on a pure gospel basis. On account of its sentiments Calvin had to flee to the south of France and wander for some time under assumed names, but was all the while sowing, the seeds of the Reformation. The outbreak of persecution in 1534 compelled his flight to Strassburg, and in 1536, he was in Basle where he published his immortal *Institutes*. In August of the same year, while in Geneva, he was induced by Farel's burning words of God's possible wrath towards him to renounce his studies, and to espouse actively the Cause of the Reformation, which he did in his writings from Geneva. Few could excel Calvin in the use of the pen His correspondence became immense all over Europe. His letters, his *Institutes*, and his commentaries on the Scriptures were sent particularly to France and circulated extensively. The productions of his pen went where he dared not go, and silently operated on the judgment and heart of the people. His influence was almost incredible. Stringent laws against the importation of books from Geneva accomplished nothing, and the result was that the final organization of the Reformed Church of France was modeled after Calvin's ideal. Thus while he was not personally in France, where he wished to live and die, his sentiments were there, which molded the hearts of the people, and modeled in their minds the Scriptural Church of his choice. He died May 27, 1564.

It was in the same period that the poet, Clement Marot, arose. His influence on the Reformatory movement consisted in his translations of some of the Psalms into French verse. In 1540 he versified and printed twenty Psalms into lively ballad measure and dedicated them to the King. The demand for copies was greater than the supply the Sorbonne censured the book, but the King and Court carried it against all opposition. It became so popular that everywhere and by classes the Psalms of Marot might be heard at all times sung to lively tunes: and for a while they superceded the national songs. Encouraged by his first edition, he paraphrased thirty more Psalms in the same measure, and printed the fifty in one volume in Geneva in 1543, with preface by Calvin, which was widely circulated. After this Beza versified the remaining Psalms, which were printed with Marot's in one volume. Calvin then persuaded two accomplished musicians to set the whole to music. In a little time ten thousand copies were sold. People sang them in private, at meals, and in their social circles, and with whatever motive, the effect was good to their conscience. In 1553, the Reformed introduced the use of these Psalms in their worship, which was the cause of their rejection by the Romanists. After that, to sing one of them was evidence of a desire to reform the Roman Catholic Church. But their rejection was too late. The Psalms had already done their work, which can never be estimated for the good of pure religion. Marot died in 1554.

During the first four years of the reign of Henry II, nothing in the way of persecution transpired worthy of special mention. He followed in the wake of his father, encouraging the Reformation in Germany to weaken his father's rival, Charles V., while he persecuted it in his own kingdom. He issued the Edict of Chateaubriand, June 27, 1551, which enjoined upon the civil and ecclesiastical courts to combine for the detection and punishment of Reformers. Persons convicted of the reformed faith were to be denied the right of appeal from the decision of these courts. Persons suspected were to be excluded from every public preferment and all academic honors. Heavy penalties were to be imposed upon any who should harbor Reformers, connive at their escape, or present petitions in their behalf. Informers were to be awarded one-third part of the goods of those informed on. All heretical books from abroad were forbidden, and a rigid censorship

of the home press was established to prevent the publication of such works. But notwithstanding these harsh repressive measures the Reformers continued to increase.

In 1553, Henry II. permitted the martyrdom of five young men, in Lyons, Southeast France. They were arrested for maintaining the doctrines of the Reformation--that man is saved by faith alone in Christ, that the Scriptures were sufficient without tradition, and that a reform of the Romish Church was needed, and in default of that a Reformed French Church. On their way to the place of execution they sang one of Marot's Psalms in French, recited the Apostle's creed in sentences, one after the other in turn, and before execution prayed and kissed each other. A chain bound all five to a stake and a rope was arranged around their necks to strangle and spare them the suffering of burning alive, but the flames soon burned the cord, and they died crying to each other in the midst of the flames, "Courage brother!" Multitudes in Lyons immediately imbibed the courage with which they died, and soon professed faith in the Reformed religion. From their example we learn how a courageous death and the song, of the martyr in flames will inspire others to embrace that faith which will sustain in such last, great ordeal.

In September, 1555, an attempt was made before Parliament in Paris to introduce the Spanish Inquisition, but failed in consequence of its enlightened and liberal minded President, Sequier, who favored mild proceedings against the so-called "heretics." While the discussion was going on, the first Protestant church in France was organized in a private house in Paris; and almost immediately there sprang up fifteen Protestant Communities, the largest being at Meaux, Poitiers, and Angers, each having its pastor, elders and deacons, each ruling itself, and recognizing common bond of union save that of charity and suffering.

In the same year an expedition was planned by Admiral Coligny, and sailed for Brazil to settle a colony of Reformers in that country, where they were for a time free from persecution; but the scheme finally failed through the treachery of Villegagnon.



In the spring of 1559, Henry II., influenced by the Romanists, appeared in Parliament at the head of an imposing escort, and reproached it for the lukewarmness shown in respect to the church. Anne Dubourg, a member of the body, who had embraced the reformed religion the preceding year, spoke immediately after the King with great openness and eloquence, and affirmed that, "There is a necessity for a reform; the persecution of those called heretics cannot be justified." The King construed the words as an insult to his royal personage and becoming provoked had him arrested and condemned, and said, "I hope with mine own eyes to see Dubourg burnt." That noble and honest man strangled and then burned at the stake in Paris, but the King was not permitted to realize his fiendish desire, for he himself died before the execution.

The Reformers increased greatly in numbers during the last years of the reign of Henry. As proof of this fact, about six weeks before the Monarch lost his life, the first National Synod of the Reformed Church of France met secretly in Paris, May 26, 1559. It adopted a Confession of Faith, and established in its ecclesiastical discipline a representative form of government, with its courts, consistory, provincial Synod and National Synod. The National Synod was the supreme ecclesiastical court, composed of representatives from the thirteen Provincial Synods, which held jurisdiction over the same territory as did the thirteen Provincial Parliaments.

It was during the same year that Henry II concluded a disgraceful peace with Philip II, of Spain, which surprised all Europe. One of his chief secret motives was that of the extermination of the Protestants. Cardinal Lorraine, with the knowledge and approbation of the Pope, induced the two kings to cease from war, and to unite their powers for the destruction of the Reformers, who were already too numerous. This part of the treaty was not revealed to the world till after years. One article of the public treaty was that Henry should give his eldest sister, Marguerite, marriage to the Duke of Savoy, and his own daughter, Isabella, to Philip, the King of Spain. It was at the celebration of these nuptials in Paris, that Henry II received an accidental wound from which he died, July 10, 1559, which thwarted the contemplated extermination of the Reformed by the joint powers.

The brief reign of Henry's eldest son, Francis II. (1559-60), a youth of only sixteen years of age was eventful. The execution of Anne Dubourg, December 23, 1559, who was distinguished for ability and singular purity of character, contributed more to advance Protestantism in France, and to exasperate liberal-minded men against the prevailing tyranny, than any previous acts of cruelty.

Francis II., being in minority, his mother, Catherine De Medici, assumed the regency of the kingdom. The question arose between two families of the Princes of blood, as to which of them had the right to administer the affairs of the kingdom during the minority of Francis. One of these families was represented by Antoine, of Bourbon, King of Navarre, and his brother, Louis, Prince of Conde; the other by Charles, Cardinal of Lorraine, and his brother, Francis, Duke of Guise. The Bourbon line favored the Protestants, the Guises favored the Romanists. Fears were entertained, not only of a protracted regency by the Queen Mother, but also that the crown might soon depart from the Valois line on account of the feeble constitution and sickly habits of the young King, and the delicate appearance of his younger brothers. Hence the succession of the crown was discussed throughout the kingdom. Both aspirants, the Bourbons and the Guises, were active in strengthening their claims.

The Bourbons could claim among the nobility, the King of Navarre, the Prince of Conde, Admiral Coligny, the Chattillons and many others, and the majority of the middle classes of Society. The Guises could claim the majority of the nobility, and of the lower classes. Catherine De Medici had her settled principles also, which were to maintain her regency during the minority of her children; to prevent the Bourbons from securing the Crown, if it should pass from her hands; and in case she succeeded in both, then the extermination of the Protestants both in church and state. To carry out her designs she gave the powers of an active mind, the energy of a powerful will, the resources of an unscrupulous heart, and never gave over in circumvention, fraud and deception, till the Crown finally passed to the Bourbons in 1584, to which stirring events will lead us.



In 1560, the above mentioned nobles and a great number of distinguished persons on the Bourbon side met at Vendome to consult about settling the regency. Conde proposed to take up arms, but the King of Navarre and Coligny objected on the ground that such a course would expose them to the charge of treason. The proposition finally prevailed that a deputation should wait on the Queen Mother to persuade her to abandon the Guise pretensions and to favor the Bourbon claims, or to at least grant the Protestants a share in the government. The King of Navarre was sent to visit the court, but all his propositions and remonstrances were ultimately rejected. The Queen Mother, however, with great address, won the confidence of Antoine, who finally returned to his home in Beam, satisfied with the brilliant promises made him. But Conde and many others were greatly dissatisfied. Consequently two other meetings of the Reformers were speedily held, which resulted in arousing and uniting their numerous adherents in the South to demand and defend their rights. Having chosen Conde for their leader, they decided February 1560, at Nantes, that a body of unarmed men should appear at the gates of Blois, where the court was residing, and demand leave to present to the King a petition, praying for liberty of conscience and religious toleration. In case of unkind reception given the petitioners, they were to be protected by small bodies of armed men advancing by different routes. In this scheme they were betrayed to the Duke of Guise, who persuaded the court to remove to Amboise. A military force was also prepared for the occasion. When the Embassy appeared at Amboise, they were driven from the gates, and their armed forces which were advancing by different routes were unexpectedly attacked, slain and captured, few escaping. Some of the captured were immediately hanged, and some 1,200 men perished. Conde who was the first to reach the court was captured and put under guard, but soon after released.

It was from this time that the Reformers were *distinctively* called *Huguenots*.

In March of the same year (1560), the second National Synod of the Reformed Church of France met at Poitiers, with Le Baillem, President.

War was now begun, and Guise to strengthen himself proposed the Inquisition. The wisest statesman of the age, Chancellor Michael L'Hopital, advocated toleration for the two reasons: "1st. The justice of the thing, arising out of man's relation to man, and to God. 2d. The large and increasing number of the Huguenots, who as loyal citizens had equal rights with the Catholics." The result was the Edict of Romorantin, May, 1560, in which the King gave to Parliament the right of deciding in matters of faith, leaving to the bishops the privileges of discovering and pointing out heretics.

In August, 1560, the Queen Regent called an Assembly of the principal persons of the kingdom to meet at Fontainebleau. There were present the royal family, with the Cardinals, Bourbon and Lorraine, the Duke of Guise, the Constable Montmorency, the Chancellor L'Hopital, the Admiral Coligny, the Marshals, Brissac and St. Andre, the Archbishop of Vienne, the Bishops of Orleans and Valence, and many others. Admiral Coligny assured the Assembly that the principal discontents arose from persecutions for difference in religion and presented a petition from Normandy praying for redress. The King objected to the petition because it bore no signatures of names. But Coligny replied: "True; but if you will permit us to meet for the purpose, I will in one day obtain 50,000 in Normandy alone." The resolution was finally carried in the Assembly by three votes, that citizens of France shall conform to the Romish Church or quit the kingdom, with leave to sell their estates. It was shown, however, by the Chancellor and the Huguenots, the unreasonableness of enforcing a resolution carried by only three votes; and the Assembly finally agreed to lay all the matters before an Assembly of the States to meet December 13, at Meaux and to be assisted by a national council. shortly after this, in the month of September, Conde was beguiled and arrested by Guise on the charge of high treason, that he had excited the Huguenots of Dauphiny to rebellion. He was soon brought to trial and condemned to death, but the death of the young Francis II, December 5, 1560, prevented his execution.

Francis II. was succeeded by his younger brother, Charles IX., a youth of ten years of age. During his reign (1560-74) the tolerant policy of Chancellor L'Hopital for a time prevailed. The Queen Mother, conscious that the question of the regency would again revive, began to conciliate the

Bourbon leaders; and yet carry on her deeply laid schemes in disguise. She at once pardoned Conde and set him at liberty, and later on made the King of Navarre, Lieutenant-General of the kingdom

The States met December 13th, but accomplished nothing which immediately concerned the Huguenots. Admiral Coligny, the King of Navarre, and the Prince of Conde were then urged to present a petition involving toleration to the young King. He referred it to the privy council who laid it before Parliament. The result was the Edict of July, 1561, which prohibited persecutions on account of religion, but forbade the exercise of any other than the Romish religion, either publicly or privately, under penalty of imprisonment and confiscation. The passage of this law intensified the feelings between the two great religious parties. While the Romanists exulted, the Huguenots did not conceal their indignation. Even Coligny, pacific and anxious to avert the impending calamity of civil war, declared plainly that the Edict could not be carried out. Meanwhile, as the strength of the Huguenots grew more apparent, and their position more menacing, the necessity of conciliation became obvious to the court.

The Queen Regent now turned to Coligny for advice. The Admiral counseled toleration; and to show its expediency, presented to her a list of 2150 Protestant churches, that asked for freedom and protection in the exercise of their religion. From the organization of the first church in 1555, the Reformed had increased to 2,150 churches in about six years. The advice of Coligny was heeded by the Queen Mother, and the call of a conference was issued September 3, for the representatives of both religions to discuss freely before the King and Court their different doctrines, and the necessity of a reformation.

The conference convened at Poissy, September 9, 1561, and lasted about six weeks. Cardinal Lorraine appeared as principal manager for the Romanists, supported by five other Cardinals, the Archbishop of Bourdeaux and Embrun, thirty-six Bishops and a number of theologians. Theodore Beza came over from Switzerland, as principal for the Reformers, supported by Peter Martyr Vermigli, eleven of the most accredited pastors, and twenty two representatives. The young King presided with his mother at his side,

surrounded by the splendidly attired princes of the court, and the Roman representatives. A railing immediately in front cut them off from the Reformers, and presented the appearance rather of a judicial enquiry than that of a free conference. The meeting was opened by a speech from Chancellor L'Hopital which showed the Reformers that they did not meet their adversaries as they had demanded and expected on exactly equal terms; but which also showed the Romanists that they were not simply sitting in judgment, for their verdict would have no effect if it were not found perfectly impartial and just. The word was then given to Beza. He appeared before the railing in the nobleman's black suit, and deliberately looking round upon the august array of Romanists, bowed respectfully to the young King and said: "Sire, our help is in the name of the Lord, who made heaven and earth," and then knelt and prayed. The Queen Mother also knelt, and the Cardinals arose and uncovered. His prayer is still used in the French Reformed church at the opening of divine service. Beza's long speech explained clearly the Huguenot faith, and elucidated the points of difference and agreement between the Romanists and Protestants. It was calm, cool, conciliatory, and was listened to with breathless attention, excepting one interruption. When he exclaimed with raised hands and a loud voice, "The body of Jesus Christ is as far from bread and wine as heaven is from earth," Cardinal Tourmon jumped to his feet and cried out "Blasphemavit!" and such a tumult arose among the prelates, that the Queen Mother herself had to interfere and impose quiet. Beza, however, remained calm, and continued his speech, which was printed the next day, and distributed by thousands among friends and foes.

On September 16, the second session was held. Cardinal Lorraine answered Beza in a proud speech, but adroit and impressive, which he refused for publication. After this the Romanists declined to continue the discussions in public, and the remaining sessions (September 24, 26, etc.) were consequently held with closed doors. In the session of September 26, Cardinal Lorraine cunningly proposed that the Reformers subscribe to the Ausbury Confession, his policy being to show off the differences existing among the Reformers themselves. But it was as cunningly met by Beza, who asked him to subscribe his own name first, and on his refusal, Beza



showed that it would accomplish nothing unless the Romanists subscribed to it also. In the same session, a mixed committee offered a *formula consensus* to be accepted by both parties, which seemed satisfactory, but the doctors of the Sorbonne rejected it as heretical. In the session of October 6, the Catholics presented a strictly Romish Confession and demanded the subscription of the Reformers. In the final session, October 17, they went even further, and demanded that all the churches and all the church property which the "heretics" had taken possession of in the various provinces should be restored. The Conference dissolved without any decision made by King and Council. During the time of the Conference, the financial pressure which arose compelled the King to lean to the Romanist, who could supply him the funds needed. Nevertheless, the Conference furnished the opportunity for the Protestants to publicly vindicate their religious views. Beza preached repeatedly in Poissy and with great success during the sitting of the Conference, and remained in France about two years.

The Huguenots now fell back upon the Edict of July, which prohibited persecution for religion's sake. Their meetings for public worship in the city of Paris were often very large, amounting to thousands, protected by armed men, the women being placed in the centre.

Finally, a council was called by the Queen Mother, and an edict published January 17, 1562, which conceded to the Huguenots the liberty to meet for worship, without arms in all places outside of the walled towns. That Edict was the first recognition of the "New Religion" in France, giving it some degree of protection under the laws. It was the Magna Charta of Huguenot rights, and is known as the famous "Edict of January." At this time, there were not less than 400,000 Huguenots in the kingdom, of whom only one thirtieth were the common-folk, and one-third were of the nobles—their strength being in the *noblesse*. Their two centers were Languedoc in the South, and Orleannois in the middle of the country. A line drawn northwest to southeast, through a point half way between Paris and Orleans, would nearly give the northern limit of their success. In Normandy (northwest), Orleannoise (central), and Burgundy (Southeast), they had many churches, while north of the line they also had some churches in the Isle of France, and in Champagne. In Guyenne (southwest), and throughout western France

they had numerous communities. The little independent principality of Beam (extreme southwest), through the influence of Jean D'Albret, was entirely Huguenot. They had thus spread over considerably more than half of the country.

### III.

## THE HUGUENOT WARS

### *to Maintain their Rights. and to Secure Full Religious Toleration*

*(1562-98).*

While the Huguenots rejoiced in the liberty granted them by the Edict of January, the Guises and their partisans became exasperated and put forth renewed efforts against them. Antony, the King of Navarre, was persuaded by the machinations of the Queen Mother, the popes legate, and the Spanish ambassadors, to forsake their cause and to espouse that of the Romanists. He was induced by them to believe that such a course would greatly increase his chances for securing the succession of the crown, should it pass from the Valois line. His career was soon run, for he was wounded in the first siege undertaken against the Huguenots, and died.

On March 1, 1562, the Duke of Guise, attended by a great retinue, was passing through the town of Vassy, en route to Paris. At the time, there were assembled in a barn at Vassy about 1,200 of its Huguenot citizens engaged in divine worship. Some of the Guise men provoked a quarrel with the worshippers, and brought on a conflict. The Huguenots were attacked by the armed men, led by Guise himself, and for an hour they fired, hacked, and stabbed the worshippers in great carnage. Sixty Huguenots of both sexes were left dead on the spot, more than two hundred were severely wounded, and the rest made their escape. The Duke himself received a wound. This was the first bloodshed under the reign of Charles IX., and within less than two months after the Edict of Toleration. Duke Guise sent for the local judge and severely reprimanded him for having permitted the Huguenots of Vassy



to meet; and when the judge intrenched himself behind the Edict of January, he became enraged, and striking the hilt of his sword with his hand, said, "The sharp edge of this will soon cut your edict to pieces." The Vassy massacre was the match applied to the charge ready to explode, the signal to the Romanists to rise in mass against the heretics, and to the Huguenots a warning for their lives. It was the cause of *the first war of the Huguenots, (1562-63)*.

Admiral Coligny and the Prince of Conde were the Huguenot leaders; Constable Montmorency, the Duke of Guise, and Marshal St. Andre were the principal Romanists generals. September 11, 1562, Rouen fortified by the Huguenots was attacked, and after much bloodshed taken by assault. For eight days the town was plundered by the Romanists' soldiers. Here it was that Antony, King of Navarre, fell. On December 19, a battle was fought at Dreux, in which after a terrible struggle the Huguenots yielded. The commanders of each army, Conde and Montmorency, were taken prisoners, and St. Andre fell in battle. The prisoners were immediately exchanged. The Duke of Guise next marched against Orleans, but was assassinated in his own camp by a fanatic named Poltrot, February 18, 1563, before he attacked that Protestant stronghold. The Queen Mother, realizing the loss sustained in Duke Guise, and informed of a threatened invasion of the English on the coast of Normandy, concluded the peace of Amboise, March 19, by which the Huguenots were again granted the privilege of the Edict of January with several additions.

The two armies now united to beat back the English. As soon as that matter was settled, and Catherine de Medici could dispense with the aid of the Huguenots, she restricted their privileges, and began to plot their extermination. The secret treaty between her son, Henry II. and Philip, King of Spain, in the spring of 1559, and its execution thwarted by Henry's untimely death, and which she had never ceased to cherish, she now hoped to be able to execute. She and the young King spent 1564-65 in a tour through the provinces bordering on Germany. At the close of the tour, they were met at Bayonne by the Queen of Spain, the eldest sister of the King, and the Duke of Alva. There it was planned that Charles IX should act in concert with Philip of Spain to exterminate the Huguenots. Alva proposed

that Charles should immediately seize the chief men of the Huguenots, and strike off their heads, but Catherine thought the proposition prematurely unwise. In 1566, she convened all the thirteen Parliaments of the kingdom at Maulins, and after all the affairs of state had been arranged, she attempted to reconcile the aspirants to the crown. Failing in the attempt, she became more exasperated than ever, and ordered both parties to quit the court, retaining however Marshal Montgomery and Cardinal Lorraine, who originally proposed the secret plot to exterminate the Huguenots. At this time the German Protestant princes were induced by Admiral Coligny to send an embassy to Charles IX. to entreat him to allow the Huguenots full religious liberty. The embassy and the bold language of Coligny and Conde irritated the King. In the summer of 1567, at an Assembly of the Huguenots held at St. Valery, they learned of the determination of the court to arrest, and put to death if possible Coligny and Conde, and of other severe measures which it contemplated. The Huguenots became alarmed and held a conference at Chatillon in September, in which they resolved to prepare for war in all ways, and if possible to seize the young King and his mother who were at Monceaux. Their counsels were betrayed to Catherine, who with all the court, fled to Paris, closely pressed by Conde and Coligny: the Cardinal Lorraine lost his carriage in the stampede and fled by bypaths. Paris was now besieged. This began *the second war of the Huguenots (1567-68)*.

After a siege of a month on the capital, Conde and Montmorency clashed in a great battle, November 10, 1567, at St. Dennis. Two thousand seven hundred Huguenots fought against twenty thousand royal troops. Montmorency was mortally wounded and died the next day. The victory was drawn. The Huguenots remained one day to care for their dead and wounded, and then fell back into Lorraine, where they were reinforced January 11, 1568, by 10,000 German allies under Prince John Casimer. With his army replenished, Conde again threatened Paris in the following month, and the Queen Mother in her flight from the city, offered the treaty of Longjumeau, which was signed March 27, 1568, re-establishing the terms of the Amboise treaty, and is known as the *little peace* of Longjumeau. Catherine gave no regard to this treaty, which was made to wrest the Huguenots from the advantages of a victory, and to give the Romans time

to better prepare for war. persecution went on as usual . The Romish pulpits encouraged by the court proclaimed that faith need not be kept with heretics, and that to murder them was just, pious and useful for salvation More than 3,000 Huguenots were either assassinated or murdered in less than three months The Chancellor L'Hopital, on account of the pacific measures he advocated, had become obnoxious to the court, and was dismissed or forced to resign, and the seizure of Conde and Coligny was again resolved on, who were warned by some of the royal officers to flee for their lives. Conde and Coligny assembled forces in September at La Rochelle, a stronghold of the Huguenots, and were closely followed by the royal blood-hunters. The Queen of Navarre and her son, Prince Henry being warned by Coligny hastened to join them, bringing some money, and 3,000 infantry and 400 cavalry. The royal troops were kept at bay by the Huguenot generals, until La Rochelle was safely fortified. Catherine, finding herself outwitted in the execution of her diabolical designs, once more resorted to pacify the Huguenots into submission by publishing another edict, declaring the willingness of the government to protect Protestants in the future, and to redress injustice to them in the past. But having been so often deceived by her former edicts, the Huguenots passed this one unnoticed. That greatly enraged her, and she at once promulgated other edicts. which revoked all former ones, and forbade under penalty of death the exercise of Huguenots regarded her acts as a public declaration of war against the Protestant religion, and already fortified in their strongholds, and with recent assistance from Germany and England, they began their *third civil war for religious rights, (1568-70).*

On March 13, 1569, the two armies, with Conde commanding the Huguenots, and the Duke of Anjou at the head of the Catholics, met in battle at Jarnac, near La Rochelle. The Huguenots were defeated, with Conde wounded and made a prisoner, whom Baron De Montesquin, captain of Anjou's guards, murdered in cold blood, when he recognized him in camp, sitting helpless and faint from his wound. The Huguenot army was then entrusted to Coligny. The Admiral to encourage the army urged Jean D'Albret, Queen of Navarre, to give them her son as a princely leader. She hastened to Cognac where the army was encamped, and presented her son,

Prince Henry, then in his 16th year, and Henry, son of the fallen Conde, who was still younger, as leaders of the cause under Coligny. Having received reinforcements from Germany, the army besieged Poitiers, but was badly defeated in a battle at Moncontour, October 3, 1569, with the loss of 8,000 men; and only the military blunders of Anjou saved the Huguenot army from ruin and complete overthrow. The court now thought the Huguenots in that part of the kingdom annihilated. But they received means from England, Switzerland, and Germany, and the court was surprised in the spring of 1570 to find them again in arms, crossing the Rhone, and routing the royalists. The Huguenots, becoming encouraged by the news of the success of Prince Henry of Navarre (in the sickness of Coligny), in defending La Rochelle, and in holding his own in battles against Marshal Cope and Anjou, now laid siege to Paris. The Court became alarmed and treated for peace. The Huguenots were enabled, August 8, 1570, to dictate the treaty of St. German-en-Laye, by which they were guaranteed full liberty of worship outside of Paris, equality before the law, and admission to the Universities. They were also to hold for two years four towns:--La Rochelle, which kept the sea open for assistance from England; La Charite, which kept the passage of the Loire; Montauban, which commanded the frontiers of Languedoc; and Cognac, which opened the way into Angoumois; and if the treaty was violated, they were not to be given up at the expiration of the stipulated time. The terms of this treaty were kept, which gave France a state of quiet for two years, but only to be succeeded by the outbreak of another storm.

The King, Charles IX. wrote the Pope some few years prior to this that, "A fourth part of the kingdom is separated from the church, which fourth part consists of gentlemen, men of letters, chief burgesses in cities, and such of the common people as have seen most of the world, and are practiced in arms. So that the said separated persons have no lack of force, having among them an infinite number of gentlemen, and many old soldiers of long experience in war. Neither do they lack good council, having among them three parts of the men of letters. Neither do they lack money, having among them a great part of the good wealthy families, both of the nobility and the *tier de etat*." The numerical and influential increase of the Huguenots and



the physical and mental developments of the abilities of the young Prince, Henry of Navarre, the Bourbon heir to the throne, began now to alarm the Queen Mother.

Failing so far to crush them by force, she sought to accomplish her object by treachery and a general massacre. In her artful manner she proposed marriages between her daughter, Marguerite of Valois and the Prince of Navarre; between the young Prince of Conde and the third heiress of Cleves; and even between Coligny and the Countess of Egremont. By the marriage of her daughter to Prince Henry, the kingdom would become united, the Guise claim to the crown defeated, and the succession would fall to her own house; and Henry would have his chances enlarged to regain the inheritance of his ancestors from the King of Spain. She hoped to persuade Henry to become a Roman Catholic which would help her to destroy the Huguenots. The King, Charles IX, urged the marriage and promised 400,000 crowns as the dowry of his sister. The young prince, Henry, was elated over the prospects set before him, and the marriage contract was signed April 11, 1572. The nuptials were to be celebrated in Paris, and as many Huguenot noblemen as could be induced were put under a solemn oath to attend them and an oath was given for their safety. The reception of Jean D'Albret, Queen of Navarre, of her children, her servants, the members of her court, the suite of Prince Henry, and the attending Huguenot noblemen, in Paris, was all that expectation could fancy. During the splendid preparations, the Queen of Navarre died after an illness of five days; not without suspicion of poison, and her son became King of Navarre. The court of France went into mourning over the Queen's death, but the preparations for the wedding went steadily on. The day came, August 18, 1572, and the marriage of Marguerite to Henry, King of Navarre, was solemnized on a platform in front of the principal entry of the church of Paris, Cardinal Lorraine officiating, and leaving off the Mass by express order of the King that he might please the Protestants. The festivities continued day after day. On Friday August 22, Coligny was invited by the King to attend a council at the Louvre and from there he went to witness a game between the King and Guise, and between two Huguenot gentlemen at the Tennis court. As he returned to his place of lodging (No. 144, Rue Rivole, at present), while



walking slowly up a narrow street, he was shot twice; one ball shattering his hand, and the other lodging in his right arm near the shoulder. The shot was fired from the house of the preceptor of the Guises. The house was searched, but the assassin had escaped; and a man was seen riding in full haste from the King's stables. When the news of the assault reached the King, he uttered his usual passionate oaths, and declared that the house of the Guises should be ransacked for the assassin, though he himself had offered 50,000 crowns for Coligny's head. He visited the Admiral, and his apparent sympathy covered up all suspicion of any knowledge that a massacre had been planned. The Huguenot Lords desired now to leave the city, but King Charles explained the assassination as an act of malice, fostered by a grudge of the Guises, who had falsely accused Coligny of the death of the late Duke of Guise. The Admiral refused to leave the city, saying, "By so doing, I must show either fear or distrust. My honor would be injured by one, my king by the other. I should be again obliged to have recourse to civil war; and I would rather die than see the miseries I have seen, and suffer the distress I have already suffered." Many of the nobles retired to the country and suburbs of the city. The opportune time for a massacre was swiftly passing, and the plot of Catherine and Charles IX. was not yet executed. To hasten up matters, a council was called to meet late in the afternoon of Saturday, the 23d. The discussions in it were heated. The Huguenots were leaving the city, and had not attempted to avenge the assassination of the Admiral, which would have been a plea for the massacre. The time was now come for action, and yet the court hesitated and were undetermined how the work should begin. Catherine, to tone up Charles, had told him, "Another King is chosen, and you will soon be murdered to make way for him"; and so in frenzy he demanded of the court the extinction of the Huguenots, for the safety of his own life. The decision of the council was at last reached, that a massacre should begin the next morning at the ringing of the bells for early-prayers of St. Bartholomew's day, and that the work should be entrusted to the Duke of Guise, the Duke of Anjou (brother of the King), Aumele, Montpensier and Marshal Tavannes. The next morning, Sunday, August 24, 1572, the bells sounded about twilight, before the usual time.

The two Guises rushed into the streets of Paris with armed men, and at the sound of a pistol shot from a window of the palace, (the signal for the butchery), they hastened to the house of Coligny, who was lying in his chamber, suffering from his wounds. The very officer of the guard, set to protect him, broke down the door for the murderers to enter the house. The Swiss soldiers on the stairs, set to guard him within, were soon borne down and slain. The murderers began breaking down his suite doors, and the noise awakened the Admiral. He sent a young man to inquire into the cause of the confusion. The man hearing the clash of arms in the passage, and the wild yell for blood from the streets, returned and cried out, "My Lord! God calls us to himself." "The Admiral threw on his loose gown, and bid his secretary read prayers, according to his daily custom and the form of the Huguenots. The thumping at the doors of his chamber preventing worship, he turned calmly to his attendants, 'Save yourselves, my friends; all is over with me. I have long been prepared for death,' and then kneeled down to his private devotions. The doors were broken, and Berne rushing in cried out, 'Where is Coligny?' 'I am he,' was the bold reply. The ruffian drove his sword through his heart. The soldiers that followed gave each a stab to the lifeless corpse. Berne cried from a window, 'The work is done.' 'Very well' said Guise, 'but Angouleme will not believe it unless he sees him at his feet.' A body thrown from the window sprinkled the party with its blood; Guise, with his handkerchief, wiped the blood and filth from the face of the dead body and pronounced it Coligny. His revenge not yet satisfied, the head was cut off and sent to the Queen Mother. The domestics were all slain. The slaughter now began in all parts of the city Marshal Tavannes was heard to shout, 'Kill, Kill! Bleeding is as wholesome in August as in May.' " Henry of Navarre and Conde were hurried by soldiers into the presence of King Charles and as they passed on from the Louvre where they were lodging saw several of their gentlemen murdered before their eyes on the streets. The King ordered them with oaths to abjure their religion. They declined. With his eyes flashing with rage, he bawled out to them, "The Mass, or death, or the bastile." They abjured, and were put under guard. Charles himself was seen at the windows of his palace with a musket in his hands, and was heard to cry "Kill! Kill! O you Huguenots." The massacre was kept up through the day. The headless body of Coligny was dragged through

the streets of the city, then thrown into the Seine, and finally taken out and hanged by the feet upon the gallows and a fire kindled under it. The King and his court went later to see the mutilated body. One of the courtiers remarked, "It smells ill." Charles, the King, replied: "The body of a dead enemy always smells well." In the several days of excitement and pellmell, Marshal Montgomery took down the abused body, and sent it to Montauban for interment. A description of this massacre is given by De Thou, as follows: "The very streets and passages resounded with the groans of the dying and of those who were about to be murdered. The bodies of the slain were thrown out of the windows, and with them the courts and chambers of the houses were filled. The dead bodies of others were dragged through the streets; and the blood flowed down the channels in such torrents that it seemed to empty itself into the neighboring river. In short, an innumerable multitude of men, women, and children were involved in one common destruction, and all the gates and entrances to the King's palace were besmeared with blood." It is estimated that not less than 10,000 persons, of whom 500 were leaders of the Huguenots, fell in Paris alone; and the total throughout the kingdom has been estimated by De Thou at 30,000, by Sully at 60,000 and by Perefex, a popish historian, at 100,000. Orders were sent to other parts of the kingdom to follow the example of the capital, but in some instances they were not obeyed; and in other places--Lauzerre, Prevos La Rochelle, Montauban, and Nismes-- the Huguenots defended themselves.

After the unbridled rage of the massacre had subsided, remorse followed with retribution on its heels. Sully was recorded the following statement, concerning the King: "From the evening of the 24th of August he was observed to groan involuntarily at the recital of the thousands of acts of cruelty made boastfully in his presence. He also records the following confession which the King made to his own surgeon, a Huguenot, who lived with him in great familiarity: "Ambrose, I know not what has happened to me these two or three days past; but I feel my mind and body as much at enmity with each other as if I were seized with a fever. Sleeping or waking the murdered Huguenots seem ever present to my eyes, with ghostly faces, and weltering in blood. I wish the innocent and helpless had been spared."

The infidel Voltaire in his essay on the civil wars of France says that, "The King, soon after the Bartholomew Massacre, was attacked by a strange malady, which carried him off at the end of two years. His blood was always oozing out, forcing its way through the pores of the skin—an incomprehensible malady, against which the art and skill of the physicians were unavailing. This," he adds, "was regarded as an effect of the Divine vengeance."

All Catholic France rejoiced in thought that the Huguenots, according to the advice of Alva of Spain, had been exterminated by the one blow. But when the royal troops were ordered out to take military possession of their strongholds, towns and villages, and to complete their subjugation, and while the court was revelling in expectation of grand success, suddenly the news came that the Huguenots were in arms again, as the resurrection of the dead to the Athenians. Thus began *the fourth war of the Huguenots (1572-73)*.

The Duke of Anjou led the royal troops against the forts in the hands of the Huguenots. He made an attack upon La Rochelle, but was repulsed, and forced to retire after losing nearly his whole army. The cities in the South made a tenacious and heroic resistance, a large part of the royal forces rather sympathizing with them. The Duke of Anjou becoming of Poland, peace was concluded, June 24, 1573, and the Huguenots received as security the towns of Montauban, Nîmes, and La Rochelle, besides enjoyment of freedom of conscience, though not of worship throughout the kingdom. Feeling their weakness from the massacre, they now began to unite with the Politiques. These were a large body of French gentlemen who loved the honor of their country rather than their religious party, and who, though Catholics, were yet moderate and tolerant. While these two parties were drawing together the Duke of Alençon, the youngest son of Catherine and Francis II., becoming vexed at his mother's neglect of him, (as heir presumptive to the throne, he thought he deserved better treatment), sought to give himself consideration by drawing towards the new and so called middle party. The party made a move to depose the Queen Mother and the Guises, and to place on the throne, as chief of the Romanists, the Duke of Alençon, who had made common cause with it. The leaders had arranged



with Henry of Navarre and Conde for the humiliation of Austria, and only the premature rising of the Protestants defeated the plan. Catherine, who was ever on the alert and nothing was safe while she was moving, and as it was seen that King Charles would soon die, took the opportunity to lay hands on the middle party. She arrested Alencon and Henry of Navarre, and Conde fled to Germany, where he returned to Protestantism, affirming that his abjuration had been wrested from him. It was about this time that *the fifth civil war began, (1574-76)*.

Charles IX. died in misery, May, 1574, at the court of Vincennes. He had never held up his head since St. Bartholomew's Massacre. The visions of Coligny and of the murdered Huguenots haunted him by day and terrified him dreams by night. Often he would awaken from sleep and cry out in tears, "The murdered people will not leave me." Medicine could not soothe his sleep, nor art relieve his agony. He died in pains unrelievable, covered with a bloody sweat, and in sobs and tears over the murdered Huguenots. And seven months later, December 23d, Cardinal Lorraine died also. Both of them bitter enemies of the Huguenots followed their victims to the bar of God, with no reward in this life for their cruelty, and nothing to expect in the life beyond, save the mercy of their judge.

The ill-omened crown of Charles IX. fell to Henry of Anjou (Henry III.), King of Poland, the next brother, his mother's favorite, and the worst of a bad breed. When he heard of his brother's death, he was only too eager to slip away from Poland like a culprit and hasten to Paris, lest the French crown should slip from him. And he even dallied with the pleasures of Italy for months afterwards. An attempt was made to draw him over to the Politiques, but it failed. He attached himself to the Guises, and plunged into the grossest dissipation, while he posed before the people as a good and zealous Romanist.

The Politiques and Huguenots made a compact in 1575, at Milhaud on the Tarn, and chose the Prince of Conde as their head, who returned from Germany, March 1576, with an army, and was joined by the Duke of Alencon, who was at enmity with the King. About the same time, Henry, King of Navarre, while on a hunting expedition, escaped from the vigilance



kept over him by the court; renounced the Catholicism forced upon him on St. Bartholomew's day, and joined them. He was making rapid progress in the South Against this new movement the Romanists seemed powerless. The court became alarmed and finally concluded the peace of Beaulieu, May, 1576, with terms unusually favorable to both Politiques and Huguenots:--for the latter free worship throughout France, except Paris, without restriction as to time and place, unless the nobleman on whose lands it was proposed to meet should object; for the former, to Alencon, a large central district; to Conde, Picardy; and to Henry of Navarre, Guyenne.

The Guises, thus frustrated in their political schemes, now organized (1576) an association called the "Holy League," for the defense of the Romanists' interests. It was supported by the King, the Pope, the Parliament, the Monks and King Philip II. of Spain, but not by the liberal minded Catholics. The head of the League was Henry, Duke of Guise, who hoped to succeed to the throne of France, either by deposing the corrupt and feeble Henry III., or by seizing the throne when the King's debaucheries should have brought him to the grave. The high Catholics, especially the Jesuits, now in the first flush of credit and success, supported him warmly. The headquarters of the League was at first in Picardy, in opposition to the establishment of Conde as governor of that province. It was soon found, however, that Paris was its natural center; from which it spread all over France. The States refused to furnish means to carry out the measures of the League.

At the convocation of the States-General, at Blois, 1576, opinion was found to be as much divided therein, as in the country, and no relief was brought to France. At that convocation the King was induced to proclaim himself head of the League. This gave rise to *the sixth civil war*, which lasted only a few months. (1577).

The king, finding the States unwilling to supply the money necessary to the League's interests, and the Romanists being divided among themselves, the peace of Bergerac was signed, September, 1577, which reintroduced discriminations as to cities wherein Protestants might worship; entitled noblemen to have services in their castles; gave to Protestants, as in the

previous peace, eight cities as pledges of the treaty's faithful execution; and instituted mixed courts to adjudicate cases arising out of differences in religion. It was a peace made with the Politiques and Huguenots, which was ineffectual and settled nothing. The League openly refused to be bound by it, and continued a harassing, objectless warfare. The Duke of Anjou (formerly of Alencon), in 1578, deserted the court party, towards which his mother had drawn him, and made friends with the Calvinists in the Netherlands, and the Southern Provinces named him "Defender of their Liberties".

In 1579, *the seventh civil war*, called the Gallant's war, broke out, which also lasted a few months, (1579-80). During this war the League had it all their own way. The war was occasioned by the Guises, who induced the King to demand back the towns given to the Protestants as securities, and to violate the treaty in various ways. Conde answered by taking Lafere in November, 1579, and Henry of Navarre by taking Cahors in April, 1580. The Duke of Anjou, having been offered sovereignty over the United Provinces in the Netherlands, and intending to employ their forces in the conflict, and the Huguenots having sustained disasters with the Romanists, peace was concluded at Flex, September 12, 1580, by which the Huguenots were to retain their strongholds six years longer. Quite a long interval of peace now followed Anjou in the Netherlands could only show his weakness as nothing went well with him. On the failure of his attempt to take Antwerp (1583), and having utterly wearied out his friends, he at last fled to France, where he was taken ill with consumption and died in 1584. His death changed at once the complexion of the succession of the throne. As Henry III, the King, was childless, Henry of Bourbon, the Huguenot King, of Navarre, became heir to the throne of France. The prospects that a "heretic" might succeed, caused the "Holy League" to spring afresh into life, under the influences of the Guises, the strict Catholic members of the Parliament, the fanatical clergy, and the ultra conservative party. The Guises supported by King Philip II. of Spain, made war upon King Henry III., in which the Huguenots took no part. The King hesitated to meet the Guises with promptness, and the result was that he was humiliated and forced to sign the Edict of Nemours, July 17, 1585, by which all modes of worship,

excepting that of the Catholic church, were forbidden throughout France; all Huguenot ministers were to leave the country in one month; and all Huguenots in six months; and all previous privileges granted them were declared forfeited. The Huguenots instead of fleeing the country, protected themselves, until Henry of Navarre and the Prince of Conde prepared to resist the execution of the edict by force of arms. England sent them money and Germany furnished them 30,000 soldiers.

They took the field in 1587, and began *the eight war of the Huguenots* called "the War of the Three Henrys"; i. e. of Henry III., Henry of Guise, and Henry of Navarre (1587-98).

In this war there was real life. Henry of Navarre rose nobly to the level of his troubles. He won the battle of Coutras, October 8, 1587, in which the Duke of Joyeuse, one of the favorites of Henry III., was defeated and killed. This was the first pitched battle the Huguenots ever won, and it made so deep an impression upon their enemies, that subsequently the very sight of the Protestant soldiers kneeling in prayer before joining battle, as they did there, struck terror into the heart of the Catholic soldiers. The Duke of Guise, however, defeated the German allies at Vimory and Auneau, and they were obliged to leave the country. Guise then seized the power of state, and marched in triumph to Paris, in spite of the orders and opposition of King Henry III., and compelled him to sign the edict of reunion of Rouin, July 19, 1588, for the forcible submission of the Huguenots, and the exclusion of Henry of Navarre from the succession to the throne of France; and in which he also named the Duke of Guise, Lieutenant-General of the Kingdom. It now became evident to King Henry III. that the aim of Guise was to secure the throne for himself, and while the King feigned acquiescence, he determined on his assassination. In order to gain time, he called Parliament to meet at Blois, and persuaded Guise to attend it. Infatuated, as was Coligny who fell by his order, the Duke could see no danger from the King, although he was warned time and again of it. On December 23, 1588, the King selected nine men from his guard and gave to each a poniard, saying; "It is an execution of justice I command you to make on the greatest criminal of my kingdom, whom all laws human and divine permit me to punish; and not having the ordinary means of Justice

in my power, I authorize you by the right inherent in my royal authority to strike the blow." when Henry of Guise entered the council chamber, six; daggers pierced his heart He groaned and died. His brother, the Cardinal, who had encouraged the designs to usurp the throne, was heard to say; "I will hold the King's head between my knees till the tonsure shall be performed at the Monastery of the Capuchins." He was also assassinated, and the remaining brothers fled. The assassination of Guise was universally condemned. The University declared the people free from allegiance to the house of Valois. The King replied that it was the only means of preserving the crown, or his own head. It did not, however, bring the King any solace or power. His mother, Catherine de Medici died January 5, 1589. From the death of her husband, Francis II., December, 1560, she had practically been Regent of the Kingdom. During the time, she had hated the Guises, the Bourbons and the Huguenots--her enmities increasing with her years. Skilled in intrigue, unscrupulous in design, of violent passions, without moral principle, with great powers of persuasion and with quick penetration, she used her abilities for mischief, and produced a condition of affairs in France, which she could not control the destruction of her desires and her good name. On her death bed, she advised Henry III., "To cease from persecuting his subjects and to grant toleration in religion." If she was in earnest in giving such advice, she sentenced her life principles; and if still dissembling, her ruling passion was strong in death. She died unlamented

After her death, the power of the League party seemed strong as ever. The Duke of Mayenne, Guise's brother, entered Paris and declared open war against the King; and Henry III., after some hesitation, had to throw himself, in the spring of 1589, into the hands of his cousin, Henry of Navarre. The Politique party now rallied to the King, and the Huguenots were staunch for their old leader, of Navarre. Things looked less dark than in the previous summer.

The Swiss and Germans once more entered Northeast France, and the Leaguers able to stand before them and the armies of the two kings, fell back on Paris. The defense of the city was languid, the populace missing the Duke of Guise; and hence the moderate party never extinguished rose with new strength. At this juncture, when all seemed hopeful to the royalist



against the League, Henry III was assassinated, August 1, 1589, by a halfwitted monk, James Clement. The monk was introduced to the king, on the plea that he had a letter of importance for him. The King received the letter, and after reading a part of it, he arose, when the monk stabbed him in the abdomen with a poisoned knife, from whose wound he died in a few days. Before he closed his eyes and ended the long role of his vices and crimes, he commended Henry of Navarre to his courtiers as heir to the throne, and exhorted him to become a Roman Catholic.

Thus did the Orleans branch of the house of Valois go down in crime and shame; and during its supremacy of nearly seventy-five years, there was not a single monarch of it friendly to the Reformed, but every one shed their blood and labored for their destruction.

At this time the Huguenots had exercise of their worship in about 3,500 Chateaux, and in about 200 towns, chiefly in the South and West. In most parts of the North, except Paris and around Rouen and Amiens, they had one place for worship in each bailliage. From this time the throne of France remained practically vacant for about five years.

The heroism of Henry of Navarre, the loss of strength in the Catholic powers, and the want of a vigorous head to the League, contributed to sustain the Bourbon in his arduous struggles. The civil wars were not over. The Politiques could not at first cast in their lot with the Huguenot chieftain, but offered to confer on him the title of Commander-in-chief and reserved the question of the succession to the throne, giving him to understand that if he would become a Roman Catholic, they were his. The League party was pledged against him. So Henry at first had little more than the Huguenots at his back. There were other formidable claimants to the throne Charles II., Duke of Guise; the wife of Philip II, King of Spain; and the Cardinal of Bourbon, proclaimed as Charles X, for the Guises. Against these claimants and his partisan opponents in the kingdom, Henry of Navarre had to wage war and fight his way for five years to the throne. They were the great days of Henry of Navarre. He bore himself throughout the long struggle at his best. In the life of the camps, and in the excitements of the battlefields and in the flashes of genius with which he fought successfully against heavy



odds, he showed himself a hero, who strove for a great cause, that of European freedom as well as his own crown. As the conflicts neared their end, and he had proven himself master of the situation against home and foreign foes, the feeling prevailed throughout France that were the King of Navarre a Roman Catholic, he should be a king of whom all France would be proud. He debated the question seriously, and consulted earnestly with Sully, the greatest statesman of the age, who advised him to make the change, and the crown would be his, and all the affairs of state would eventually become settled. He at last declared publicly that he would perform his abjuration, and named the date and the church of St. Denis for the ceremony. According to the appointment, Sabbath, July 23, 1593, he for the second time abjured his Protestant faith for that of Romnism, and was solemnly crowned as Henry IV., King of France, at Chartres, February 17, 1594. That his abjuration was sincere, it is impossible to believe; for he was not only educated a Protestant, but was one of the clearest heads of his age. More than once he was heard to say, with his usual incurable outspokenness, that the step was taken to insure the French crown. And his actions so plainly coincided with the Protestant faith in all his foreign policies--opposing Rome, Spain, the Catholic League in Germany, and favoring England, the Netherlands, the Protestant Union in Germany that it came to be said by the opposite party, that the only means of preventing France from becoming the head of Protestant Europe was the assassination of the King, which was finally accomplished. His abjuration, therefore, was simply an act of shrewd policy, many Roman Catholics not believing in its sincerity. It had the desired effect slowly but surely. The longing for peace was strong and it took the heart out of the opposition and seemed to remove the last obstacle. The Huguenots little as they liked it could not appose the step, and hoped to profit by their champions improved position.

On the 12th of December, 1594, Henry held an Assembly of the Reformed at Monte, and assured them that there would be no change of policy towards the Protestants, and promised toleration.

Then followed a war with Spain which continued until 1597. As soon as Henry had a breathing spell from that war, he remembered his Huguenot subjects, to whom more than any he owed his crown, and for whom he ever

cherished great affection. On April 15, 1598, he granted to Protestants the celebrated *Edict of Nantes* which was declared to be "perpetual and irrevocable," and which secured to them *full toleration in religion*. "It consisted of ninety-one articles, by which the Huguenots were allowed to worship in their own way throughout the kingdom, with the exception of a few towns; their ministers were to be supported by the state; inability to hold offices was removed; their poor and sick were to be admitted to the hospitals; and, finally, the towns given them as security were to remain in their hands eight years longer." These towns were about 150, the chief groups being in the generalities of Bordeaux (southwest), of Montpellier (south), and of Poitou (west); they were either free towns, like La Rochelle, Nismes, Montauban, or towns belonging to private gentlemen, or towns belonging to the king, which had fallen into Huguenot hands during the wars. The Edict was the most important bulwark of Protestant rights. It was registered by Parliament, February 25, 1599, despite the influence of the Pope against its registration.

Thus it was that the Huguenots for some Thirty years had to wage eight separate wars, and roll their garments in blood to defend their rights, and to secure freedom of conscience and full liberty to worship God under their own vine and fig tree. It was a sublime proof of the sincerity of their religion, tried as it were in a furnace of fire. The experience was beneficial to them; for it tested their principles, purified their temper, and perfected their patience.

During this period of wars and treaties, the Huguenots attended their National Synod, having Presidents, as follows: The third Synod, at Orleans, April, 1562, Anthony Chandieu; at Lyons, August, 1563, Peter Viret; at Paris, December, 1565, Nicholas De Galars; at Vertueil, September, 1567, De L'Este; at La Rochelle, April, 1571, Theodore Beza; at Nismes, John De La Place; at St. Fay, February, 1578, Peter Merlin; at Frigeac, August, 1579, De La Fage; at La Rochelle, June, 1581, De Nort; at Vitre, May, 1583, Peter Merlin; at Montauban, June, 1594, Michael Berault; at Saumur, June, 1596, De La Touche.

## IV.

## Struggles of the Huguenots

*from the Edict of Nantes to its Revocation,  
(1598—1685).*

In the Edict of Nantes, Henry IV. made a distinction between the Huguenots as an ecclesiastical body and a political body. Their national political Assemblies, which they had been accustomed to hold for the purpose of defending their civil rights, he positively forbade in the Edict. To allay, however, the discontent which arose among them on account of that prohibition he promised them verbally that such assemblies might continue a series of years, as the means of communication between the King and his Huguenot subjects. This political privilege they enjoyed till after his death, when it was abolished. It became customary now to ask the King's permission for the meetings of the National Synod according to its adjournment, and also for those of the Political Assembly. With this exception their privileges remained unchanged.

The civil wars were all over, but content had not fully returned to the people. As soon as the crown was settled on the head of Henry IV., there arose to him a most exciting and annoying strife for the acquisition of hereditary estates, offices, and honors, from the Leaguers, his opponents to the throne, the Politiques, and Huguenots, which last two parties felt they had binding claims on him. These parties vied with each other, and sought to injure the other's claims by all kinds of means; and the Politiques and Huguenots, who might well feel they had secured the throne to him, often thought Henry ungrateful to his old friends and loyal supporters. The strife portended violence and civil war in the Provinces, and the King of Spain, ever intent on the destruction of the French Reformed, sought in every way to excite discontent between the Huguenots and the government: at one time poisoning the ear of the King and Court with false designs of the Huguenots against the throne; at other times alarming the Huguenots with false designs of the Court to destroy them, and urging them to revolt. Every means was

used to cause a clash between them and the government. But through it all, the Huguenots bore themselves with patience, and won from the King the following strong expression of admiration: "I shall never forget that God made use of that body to free me from the opposition of Spain, to assist me in supporting my just rights, and to save even my life from the fury of the Leaguers." The King made himself especially obnoxious to the Jesuits, and after frequent attempts on his life, he was eventually assassinated by one of them. The assassination occurred during the ceremonies of the coronation of his second wife, Mary de Medici as Queen Regent of the Kingdom, while he was absent engaged in war. The ceremonies were set for the eve of his departure; and while in the midst of the rejoicing which followed the coronation, as the King was riding in his carriage through a narrow street, May 14, 1610, he was stabbed to the heart by Ravaillac. While the carriage was delayed by a crowd of vehicles, the assassin sprung upon one of the hinder wheels and plunged a knife into his breast three times. The King fell into the arms of two friends riding with him and soon expired. Ravaillac had been watching and following the king for days and it is said to have been the eighteenth attempt on his life. Nothing escaped the lips of the assassin to criminate accomplices. He was horribly tortured and then executed. Investigation confirmed the belief that many were planning and contriving the event, which was variously attributed to the Jesuits, to Spain, and to Italy.

Immediately after the assassination, the Queen Regent assembled the council for advice and co-operation, and entered the next morning on the duties of her office. The burial of her husband having been duly performed, she prepared for the coronation of her son, as King Louis XIII., at Rheims. A new council was formed and the old Huguenot financier Sully (appointed 1597), who had laid the finances of the kingdom on a firm basis, enriched its treasury, and prepared it for any emergency, was retained for a few years; and might have remained in office, had he seen his way clearly to gratify the Queen's demands on the resources of the treasury for her favorites. His honesty forbade his acquiescence. When she removed him of all power and command of the finances, she gave him charge of the artillery and woods, together with the government of Poitou. On one occasion as he returned



from an interview with the Queen and her council, to which she had invited him, Sully wrote: "The deceased King's government, so wise, so gentle, and so glorious to France, was condemned almost publicly, and even despised and ridiculed, at one time they treated his design as mere chimeras; at another they represented him as a weak, and pusillanimous prince, incapable of taking any noble resolution. It was not enough to leave the death of this great prince unpunished; they added to that neglect all sorts of outrages against his memory; and unhappily for us, heaven, which reserved to itself this vengeance, suffered envy and ingratitude to triumph in their success. I returned home full of grief at what I saw and heard, 'We are going,' said I, to madam Sully, whose prudence I well knew, 'to fall under the dominion of Spain and the Jesuits; all true Frenchmen, and the Protestants especially, must look well to their safety; for they will not continue long in tranquility.' " Whether Ravaiillac was set on Henry IV. by the Jesuits, or by Spain, or by Italy, his knife did their work. The Jesuits rose with increasing power, the King of Spain was relieved of anxieties, Italy through the Queen Regent, who was an Italian, won great favors, and France was plunged once more into confusion and trouble; while the Huguenots were left to fight for themselves. Eight days after the death of her husband, the Queen Mother, in the name of the Minor King, ratified the Edict of Nantes; and in October, 1611, gave another formal declaration bearing on and adding forty-five thousand livres to the yearly sum of forty-five thousand crowns, granted them in the edict; but they were about the last favors shown and the last gifts ever made them by the crown. Henceforth all declarations were practically disregarded and violated. Unfortunately for the Huguenots, their leaders became divided in their political assembly, held by consent of the Queen Regent, May, 1611, at Saumur. In that assembly the question of the construction and consequent administration of Edict of Nantes was debated with violence and protracted through four months. The one party, (courting favor with the Queen Regent), contended that the Edict should be administered strictly as it was recorded; the other, that it should be construed and administered according to the declared will and permission of Henry IV., who granted it. The Queen Regent, who felt the power of the Huguenots when they were united, took advantage of this division, and sent an edict to their National Synod, April 24, 1612, granting pardon for



provincial political assemblies held without permission, and forbidding kinds of political meetings, except those granted by royal permission for an expressed purpose, under penalty of punishment as disturbers of the public peace; and also forbidding them to admit into their National Synods any persons except ministers and elders to treat of their doctrines and discipline, under penalty of losing the privilege of convening the body, and holding the Presidents of the Synod to answer for any violation thereof. By this edict the members of the Synod at once saw that, as the court by intrigue had brought a division among the Huguenots in their National Political assembly, its aim now was to alienate the National Synod and the National Assembly. The Synod, profoundly distressed by the forebodings of evil to come from the political dissensions among the Huguenots, drew up an act of union, in which it said: "all persons are exhorted to labor that the memory of past matters be buried in oblivion; that so the several *humours* and different opinions, risen up in the assembly of Saumur, may be balanced and composed and allayed; that the general desire of the Reformed Churches is that affections of those who have been alienated from each other should be united and cemented." Letters were also ordered written to the different parties, exhorting and urging them in the name of God to resign their resentments and discontents. The whole body of the Reformed Church was entreated for God's sake, for their own salvation, and for the peace and welfare of the nation, to lay aside all animosities and to live in peace and in love; since their enemies were planning to ruin them on their own dissensions.

While the Huguenots were endeavoring to have these exhortations obeyed, the Queen Mother was negotiating the double marriage contracts between the Young King and the Infanta of Spain, Anne of Austria and between the Prince of Asturias, eldest son of the King of Spain, and the eldest sister of the King of France. By such marriages the court of France would become united with the deceased King's great enemy. Already the court of France was under the influence of the Pope of Rome, the King of Spain, and the two Italian favorites of the Queen Mother Concini who had been made Marshal, and his wife, Leonora Galigai. At this time there was not a single prominent and influential friend of the Huguenots at the court.

The Romanists were satisfied with the general politics of the court, while all parties were indignant that its honors and favors were dispensed by the two Italian favorites, and in that respect wished for a change. While the affairs of state were in this condition, it became evident to the Huguenots that the design of the Pope of the King of Spain, and of the French Court, was to uproot all opposition to Roman Catholicism, and to establish absolute authority of the King over all nobles, provinces, cities, and towns, and to use all means, just or unjust, to accomplish that end. The man to effect the design was not yet even thought of by the court, and had not yet risen to the surface in the Church of Rome. In 1614, Concini caused the young King's majority, when he was thirteen years of age, to be declared by Parliaments and then called the States-General to meet in Paris the following October. That assembly represented faithfully the jealousies and ill-will between the orders, and besides the interesting fact that Du Plessis-Mornay, a Huguenot, laid the grievances of his order before the King, they did nothing towards removing from the court the obnoxious favorites, Concini and his wife, nor towards harmonizing the nobles; and finally broke up in confusion. The Regency being ended, the young king, Louis XIII., in assuming the reins of government, retained the obnoxious favorites; and also ratified the Edict of Nantes. The nobles of all ranks expressed their disapprobation of the favorites, and political matters were now unsatisfactory.

In 1615, the King married Anne of Austria, marching with an armed force to the borders of his kingdom to receive his bride. As his march led through the Provinces of the Huguenots, he took great dislike for them.

He confined Conde in the Bastile, for his open discontent; and many nobles retired from court. For two years Concini steered his perilous way between the young king, who cared little for him, and between the Princes of the blood and the discontented Huguenots. In 1617, the king chose a new favorite, Charles D'Albert, Count of Luynes, and ordered the arrest of Concini, who resisting the officers was immediately slain. Galigai, his wife, was executed for treason. The Queen Mother was confined to her apartments, and then banished to Blois. Shortly after this court revolution, the Reformed in their National Synod sent congratulations to the King, that his kingdom was at peace, and that France had now a King worthy to reign

and declared, "That next and after God, we do acknowledge your majesty to be our only sovereign, and it is an article of our creed, that there is no middle power between God and the Kings." The King replied, "Do you continue to serve me faithfully, and you may be well assured that I will be a good and kind King unto you, and that I will preserve you according to my Edicts."

Political affairs were still hurrying on in confusion and distress. The recent royal marriages had begun to show their effects openly to the nation and the world. The old secret treaty of Henry II., and Philip I of Spain, i e., the destruction of the Huguenots, became the basis of action, and the great object to be accomplished.

The Queen Mother escaped from her imprisonment at Blois, and the nobles as little pleased with Luynes as they had been with Concini rallied in arms around her court at Angers, and demanded better treatment than what Luynes was showing her. The King released Conde from prison to command his forces. He soon routed the Queen Mother's army and the treaty of reconciliation between her and the King was concluded at Angers, 1320, By Richelieu, the Queen Mother's confidential adviser, whose great abilities had already been recognized, and who by the treaty averted civil. It is said that Luynes induced Richelieu to bring about a reconciliation more favorable to the King than was expected, by the promise that he would ask for him a cardinal's cap. Luynes induced the young king to move against Beam, which was the first act of Louis XIII against the Huguenots. The King inherited from his father, besides the crown of France, the Kingdom of Navarre through his grandmother, Jean D'Albret. Spain had seized Navarre, and the Kingdom had been reduced to the narrow boundary of Beam. The little state had long embraced the Reformed faith, where Roman Catholicism existed by toleration, and had long been the refuge of the persecuted. The project of the King was vehemently resisted by Parliament, because it understood that if an independent kingdom could be deprived of her ancient rights no province or city in France was safe. It was a step of despotic power toward making, France a consolidated Kingdom. The King forced Parliament into measures, and collecting his forces, marched for Beam in 1620. After compelling the little kingdom to yield, he reduced it

to a province, re-established Catholicism as the official religion, allowed the Reformed religion by toleration of the Edict of Nantes, and caused all the church property to change hands. The people of Bearn, however, taking advantage of the gentleness and favor of La Force, who was left to carry out the King's purpose, reclaimed their church property for their pastors; and they even proceeded to recover their ancient rights, but the King sent another force and had them completely subdued without bloodshed. At the political assembly of the Huguenots at La Rochelle, December, 1620, which was an adjourned meeting from Loudon in 1619, the assembly determined to prepare for war, by raising an army, levying taxes, and choosing commanders. Bouillon was made commander-in-chief; next was Lesdiguieres, and so on through a list of able men. But Louis XIII knew there were divisions among the Reformed, and did not fear them. He had already gained Conde, and was at the time holding out inducements to Bouillon and Lesdiguieres, and knew they would not fight him. Hence when the assembly asked of him the privileges confirmed to them by his predecessors, Henry III and Henry IV, which included the liberal construction of the Edict of Nantes that Henry IV gave it, he, irritated that they had held that assembly against his wishes, replied: "The one acted out of fear, and the other out of love; but for my part, I wish you to know that I neither love nor fear you." Luynes now proposed to take all the towns granted in the Edict of Nantes to the Huguenots, as the stipulations had been more than fulfilled, and there was no need that they remain in their hands. The young king and his courtiers heartily endorsed the proposition. So, leaving Paris early in April, 1621, the King issued from Fontainebleau a declaration against the political assembly at La Rochelle as rebellious, and announced his purpose of visiting the disturbed provinces, and promised protection to all Huguenots who kept their allegiance. Luynes held the office of Constable in the army, and Lesdiguieres was Lieutenant under him. The Huguenot Assembly prepared to meet the King's forces; and appointed Saubize, Rohan, La Force, and others as commanders, reserving to itself paramount authority. The King and his army marched against Saumur, where Du Plessis-Mornay being in charge, was assured by the King that the visit was wholly a friendly one, and that all the immunities of the town would be preserved inviolate. Accordingly, as was the custom on the King's



visitation, Du Plessis withdrew the forces from the citadel, and encamped them without the town. The royal train entered May 17, 1621, and having taken possession, the King announced that Saumur would be retained as a military post for himself, and placed a garrison in the citadel. It was a dastardly piece of deception, practiced on an honest, noble and brave Huguenot, who stands today next to Coligny in Huguenot history. For implicit faith imposed in his King, Du Plessis had to retire and spend the remnant of his days in privacy and comparative poverty, until death came two and a half years later, when he was in the seventy-fourth year of his age.

From Saumur the King passed on to Poictou, and the provinces farther South, calling on the towns in his path which were held by the Huguenots to open their gates to him, which they did; and all the military defenses of the Huguenots in his route were subdued.

The designs of the King were now fully comprehended. The Huguenots saw that he had provoked them to take up arms for the purpose of declaring them in rebellion, that he might have cause to seize their fortified towns by duplicity and otherwise. One of the towns was held by Saubize, and it defended itself for about a month, and on surrendering was almost reduced to ruins. At the town of Clanoc, the pastor, with his father, father-in-law, and other citizens were publicly executed, and a part of the garrison murdered in cold blood. At Montauban the success of the King's army was arrested. That garrison was defended with great skill and vigor by La Force and Count De Oival, who repulsed all the assaults of the King and Luynes. Becoming discouraged, the royal forces kindled watch fires in their camp, as if preparing for a nightly assault, and then stole away before their movement was discovered. Luynes, chagrined at the failure attributed to his want of generalship, and fearing the loss of the King's favor, languished with camp fever, and died near the end of 1621; over whose death the King did not grieve, for he had grown weary of him.

The King passed the winter without a favorite, or a master.

There were now two parties in the court, that of the Queen Mother, upheld by Richelieu, and that of the Prince of Conde. The King leaning towards the latter which wished for war, began a second campaign against the Huguenots early the next spring (1622), and conducted it with greater cruelty than the former one. During the winter, the inhabitants of Negrepelisse massacred the royal garrison of 400 men located there in one night. When the King came to them in the month of June, he put the entire population to the sword. Fourteen days later, the Huguenot garrison at St. Anthoneis, because of their gallant defense, were all murdered, and the women of the town were all violated. In the month of September, the King reached Montpellier, and began a siege which lasted six weeks. Becoming discouraged, and fearing a failure as at Montauban, he appointed Lesdiguieres to treat with the Duke of Rohan for peace; and a treaty was signed in camp October 9, 1622, of which the Edict of Nantes was made the basis. Catholicism was declared the official religion; political assemblies were treasonable, if held without consent; and all politics and political discussions were forbidden in the religious courts of the Reformed.

The King by his army had now established the strict construction of the Edict of Nantes, which Lesdiguiers and Bouillon had contended for in the political assembly at Saumur in 1611. Lesdiguiers was rewarded with the office of Marshal of the Kingdom, and for about four years he enjoyed the honor of being second in power in the kingdom. He died September 28, 1626, in his 84th year.

During the year 1622, Richelieu received from the Pope the Cardinal's hat, and was now ready to take charge of, and to rule the weak and unstable King. In 1624, he was made a member of the council. Louis XIII needed his great abilities, but instead of loving him, he trembled for the influence he might wield over him, the court, and the kingdom. Still, recognizing his abilities, and himself wearied out with the cares of government that were encroaching on his freedom and enjoyment, the King with great hesitation at last determined to throw the weight of government on Richelieu, and made him, April 9, 1624, Councillor of State. Richelieu's first desire in high office was the destruction of the Reformed French Church. He accordingly paid little attention to the stipulations of the treaty which the King had made

with the Huguenots, and provoked them to rebellion by all possible means. In 1625, while the government was involved in difficulties in Italy, the inhabitants of La Rochelle prepared for war, trusting to their strong fortifications and maritime advantages. The Duke of Rohan commanded their forces on land, and the Duke Saubize their naval interests. The royal forces were commanded by Marshal De Themines. The royalists waged war lightly against La Rochelle, but heavily in the southern provinces, carrying desolation and terror among the unwanted villages, while the Huguenots of the middle and northern provinces were undisturbed. The naval force under Saubize beat the royal marine in several engagements, and Richelieu with foreign complications brewing found himself under the necessity of offering conditions of peace, in 1626, which it is said the Huguenots refused to accept.

Richelieu's next move against the Huguenots was to reduce La Rochelle. A powerful army was raised, and marched against it, Richelieu commanding. The Huguenots of the stronghold defended themselves with great fortitude and bravery for more than a year, during which length of time the population of the city was reduced from 15,000 to less than 5,000 by famine and disease. But with ample means and forces at Richelieu's command, the resistance of the siege was in vain. Even three fleets which the English induced Charles I. to send to the relief of the city, had to return without effecting their object. Finally, Richelieu, having expended all his energy and strategy, and worn out with the siege himself, was glad to propose liberal terms of surrender. He promised amnesty, free exercise of the Reformed religion, and the restoration of all property to the citizens. The terms were accepted, and on the 28th of October, 1628, Richelieu rode into the city with his King Louis XIII. at his side, followed by the royal army.

An Edict was promulgated, declaring the independence and privileges of La Rochelle ended; Catholicism was made the official religion; the great church was seized for a cathedral; the fortifications of the city, excepting those towards the coast, were all erased, every ditch was to be filled up, and not a wall was to be left even for a garden. The fall of La Rochelle was the death blow to the Huguenots as a political power. All their other



strongholds--Nismes, Montauban, Castres, etc., soon fell and they were left defenseless.

Richelieu, however, manifested a tolerant spirit and did not oppress them.

In 1629, the Edict of Pardon was issued, granting the same privileges of the Edict of Nantes, with the exception of the strongholds which had been destroyed.

The Huguenots now ceased to wield political influence, and became distinguished as a party only by their religion. At no other period were they more intellectually active. Charenton, which was near Paris, became the center of a powerful religious and philosophical influence that made itself felt in the capital, and at the royal court. The number of their eminent writers and preachers was great. In different parts of the kingdom not less than six theological schools had been established, of which those at Saumur, Montauban, and Sedan were the most important.

Richelieu died December 4, 1642, and was succeeded by Mazarin. In about five months afterwards, May 14, 1643, Louis XIII died, and his son, when his minority was passed, was crowned, Louis XIV. His mother, Anne of Austria, was Queen Regent for eight years. The same rights and privileges were granted the Huguenots under this new regimen, but as usual were disregarded. Having lost their political influence, they suffered a general loss of nobles, who went to the Roman church.

From the Edict of Toleration in 1598 to 1659, the Reformed held fifteen meetings of their National Synod, with Presidents as follows: At Montpellier, March, 1598, Pastor Berault; at Gergeau, May, 1601, Monsieur Pacard; at Gap, October, 1603, Daniel Chamier; at La Rochelle, March, 1607, Monsieur Beraut; at St. Maxaut, May, 1609, Monsieur Merlin; at Privos, May, 1612, Daniel Chamier; at Vitre, May, 1617 Andrew Revit; at Alez, October, 1620; at Charenton, September, 1623, Monsieur Durant; at Castres, September, 1626; at Charenton, September, 1631, Metrezat, Pastor of Paris; at Alancon, May, 1637, Benjamin Basnage; at Charenton, December, 1644, Pastor Dulincourt, of Paris; and after an interval of



fourteen years, the twenty-ninth and the last National Synod was held at Loudon, November, 1659, Pastor Daille, President.

Mazarin, who permitted the holding of the last Synod, intended that it should be the last. The spirit of that Synod was such as should become the last sessions of the highest judicatory of the Reformed French Church. There were manifested in its deliberations no murmurings, lamentations, threatenings, repinings, no compromises, and no giving up of rights and privileges. Everything was dignified, mild, and resolute.

Cardinal Mazarin broke the visible bond of union of the French Reformed Church, and left it to hold together as it had done a century before by a common faith, a common worship, a common discipline, a common Catechism for their youth, a common confession of sound words, and a common Bible. And in a little more than a year afterwards, Mazarin himself died.

The vetoing of the National Synod was to the Huguenots ecclesiastically, what the downfall of La Rochelle was to them politically--the beginning of the end of their religious rights in France. New Edicts soon followed, which were intended to damage their financial interests, and to impede the free exercise of their religion. In 1662, they were forbidden to bury their dead except at daybreak or night-fall.

In 1663, new converts from the Reformed Church were excused from payment of debts previously contracted with their fellow-religionists. In 1665, their boys, at the age of fourteen, and their girls at twelve years of age, were allowed to declare themselves Roman Catholics, and their parents were either to provide for such apostates, or apportion them a part of their possessions. In 1679, converts who relapsed into Protestantism were to be banished, and their property confiscated. In 1680, Huguenot clerks and notaries were deprived of their employments; and marriages of Protestants to Roman Catholics were forbidden, and their issue declared illegitimate, and incapable of succession. In 1681, Huguenot children might become converts to the Catholic religion at seven years of age, which was followed by a great kidnapping process by the priests, and parents were subjected to

heavy penalties, if they ventured to complain. Orders were issued in some parts of the kingdom to destroy the Huguenot churches; and as many as eighty were torn down in one diocese, and the pastors, who held services amid their ruins, were compelled to do penance with a rope around their necks, and then banished the kingdom. Protestants were prohibited from singing Psalms in their homes or dwellings, and on land or water.

Blow rapidly followed blow. In short, they suffered from the pettiest annoyance to the most exasperating cruelty. They offered no resistance. All that they did was to meet and pray God to soften the heart of the King towards them. In 1683, Colbert, minister of state, died. He had tried hard to prevent the hardships laid on the Huguenots by the King who was urged on by his Jesuit confessor, Pere la Chaise, and his mistress, Madame de Maintenon. Colbert saw that the strength of the states consisted in the number, intelligence, and industry of such citizens as the Huguenots were. After his death, military executions and depredations began throughout the kingdom. Bodies of troops were quartered upon the Huguenots to harass them, and make converts of them. These troops passed through the southern provinces, compelling the inhabitants to abjure their religion, destroying their churches, and murdering their preachers. Hundreds of thousands, who would not abjure, fled to Switzerland, the Netherlands, England, and Germany. The dragoons placed on the frontiers to prevent their escape were in vain. Many made an insincere abjuration, who, on the slightest appearance of relapse, were put to death. When it now became apparent that the Huguenots were no longer within the pale of the law, then Roman Catholic mobs arose against them. They broke into their churches, tore up the benches and burned them, along with the Bibles and Hymn Books, and the authorities conniving at such proceedings banished the burned-out preachers, and forbade further worship in such churches.

Pity, terror, and anguish had agitated the minds of the Huguenots, until they were finally reduced to a state of despair. Life was made almost intolerable to them.

At the last, all hope vanished when the King, Louis XIV. signed, on the 18th and published on the 22d of October, 1685, *the Revocation of the*

*Edict of Nantes*. Its enactments have been briefly summed up as follows: "The demolition of all the remaining Protestant temples throughout France; the entire proscription of the Protestant Religion; the prohibition of even private worship under penalty of confiscation of body and property; the banishment of all Protestant pastors from the kingdom within fifteen days; the closing of all Protestant schools; the prohibition of parents from instructing their children in the Protestant faith; the obligation, under penalty of a heavy fine, of having their children baptized by the parish priest, and educating them in the Roman Catholic religion; the confiscation of the property and goods of all Protestant refugees who failed to return to France within four months; the penalty of the galleys for life to all men, and of imprisonment for life to all women detected in the act of attempting to escape from France."

The Revocation was a proclamation of war by the armed against the unarmed—a war against law-abiding and helpless men and women—a war against property, against family, against society, against public morality, and more than all, against the rights of conscience. It brought perilous times. Thousands of the Huguenots took their lives in their hands, as they attempted to leave home, property, loved ones, and escape to Holland, Switzerland, England and Germany, which threw open their doors to them and gave them hearty reception. All the Protestant lands of Europe were glad to enrich their trade and manufactures by the accession of the most intelligent and industrious classes of the French population. The name "Huguenot," having acquired an honorable association, became a passport to favor. A great many suffered death before they would abjure, and others submitted.

The total number of those who refueed from France has been estimated from 300,000 to 400,000, and as many, it is supposed, perished in prison, on the scaffold, at the galleys, and in their attempts to escape. Only a year after the Revocation, Vauban wrote that, "France had lost 60,000,000 of francs in specie, 9,000 sailors, 12,000 veterans, 600 officers, and her most flourishing manufactures." All industries languished; the cultivation of the soil was almost abandoned; and in many parts of the kingdom, towns and large districts were depopulated. France became a huge hospital without

provisions, and more than a century passed before it was restored to its former prosperity: a providential retribution and natural penalty for the wrongs and cruelty inflicted upon the Huguenots, who contended for the exercise of simple, conscientious principles of religious faith. And it has been published that, in 1870, no less than eighty nine of their descendants returned to France, *as officers of the invading Germany army*:—"As thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee; thy reward shall return upon thine own head." And the end of retribution, for such diabolical cruelty perpetrated upon innocent and conscientious subjects, is not yet.

Addendum. Since this article was completed the French Parliament, January 3, 1907, amended the Church and State separation law of 1905, which was signed by the President and promulgated. Elections since have shown that the people are with their representatives; that government and people are determined upon the separation of Church and State, after a more or less close reunion of fourteen centuries. The act places all Catholics, Protestants, and Jews throughout the Empire on the same footing, and after the lapse of centuries gives final victory to the contention of the Huguenots as to the relation of Church and State, and their right to worship their God as their consciences might dictate.





## CHAPTER 1.

### BARTHOLOMEW DUPUY IN HISTORY.

The Huguenots at the time of the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes.

At the time of the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, the Huguenots were living in all parts of France. It may be safely affirmed that there was not a Province in the kingdom which did not contain firm adherents to the Reformed faith. They were most numerous, however, in the southern, western, and north western portions. About a hundred and seventy years of trial and persecutions had been endured, since the famous James Lefevre had sown the first truths of the Reformation in the renowned University of Paris, which was the radiating center of the whole country. During that long period the doctrine of justification by faith in Christ alone had been working like leaven, and permeating hearts all over the land, despite the rigor of persecution perpetually waged to stamp it out, in disregard of royal edicts.

Hence it might be expected in so great lapse of time, when generation had succeeded generation and had inherited the faith and principles of their ancestors, and families had become widely dispersed, to find the Huguenots in all parts of the country. Furthermore, as the truths of the Reformation had been originally disseminated in the University, and embraced by university men, these truths had been maintained and circulated all that long while by the better classes of the kingdom. The Huguenots were always composed mainly of the nobility and middle classes, with few adherents from the lower class. About one-third of their strength was from the nobility—gentlemen of letters, chief burgesses of cities, wealthy families, and soldiers of rank and long experience. Some of the noblest families of France have been those whose names adorned Huguenot history, and for centuries prior to the Reformation, their names had become famed for distinguished services.

## THE NAME DUPUY IN FRANCE

One of these old-famed French names is *Du Puy*. It is mentioned in the history of the country in the eleventh century, and was found in the southeastern section. In that locality is Le Puy, 270 miles a little southeast of Paris, and the capital town of the department of Haute-Loire, province of Languedoc.

In the 10th century it was called *Podium Sanctae Mariae*, whence Le Puy. It sent the flower of its chivalry to the crusades in 1096. Joining Haute-Loire on the northwest is the department of Puy de Dôme, province of Auvergne.

Both of these departments are in the highest mountainous region of France and as it was from that section the name *Du Puy* first appeared, in two words, in history, the topography of the country must have given rise to the name—"Du," meaning, "of the," and "Puy" (old French)? meaning, "mountain "

Louis Moreri (1643-80), a French historian, says: "Du Puy is an old house, prolific of illustrious men. It is almost certain it had its origin in France."

It was in 1033, that the two Burgundies of France, frequently called the kingdom of Arles, after various vicissitudes, became finally united to the German Empire by Conrad II. Conrad appointed Raphael Du Puy, who appears to have held the offices of Commander of the Roman Cavalry, and Grand Chamberlain of the Roman Republic, as one Governor of the conquered Provinces of Languedoc and Dauphiny, in southeast France. It does not follow from this, that the name is not of French origin, as claimed by Moreri, for Raphael Dupuy might have been, and no doubt was, a real Frenchman. The name also appears in literature as "Raphael de Podio." He became quite renowned in that whole section of the country. His tomb was opened in 1610. The corpse was found lying upon a marble table, with his

spurs on one side, his sword on the other, and with a helmet of lead on his head, bearing on a copper plate the following: "Raphael de Podio, General de la Cavalerie Romaine, et Grand Chambellan de l'Empire Romaine."

His descendants became possessors of many fine estates. His son, Hugo (called also Hugh and Hugues), a French Knight of Dauphiny, joined the crusaders in 1096, under Godfrey of Bouillon, Duke of Lorraine, for the recovery of the Holy Land from the Mohammedans. This man, Hugo Dupuy, had four sons, Alleman, Rodolphe, Romaine, and Raymond. The last three accompanied him in the crusades. Rodolphe, the second, to whom Godfrey gave many lands in Palestine, fell in battle. Romaine, the third son, died in possession of the principalities Godfrey had given him. Raymond, the fourth son, in 1118, succeeded Gerard De Martigues as rector of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem, and was the first to assume the title of Grand Master of the Knights Hospitallers. This order derived its name from a hospital in the city of Jerusalem, consecrated to St. John the Baptist, and its object was to receive and care for the needy and sick visitants of that city. after the establishment of the kingdom of Jerusalem by Godfrey of Bouillon, the hospital acquired larger revenues than were requisite for the relief of the poor and sick, and Raymond Dupuy about 1120, with his brethern, offered to the king of Jerusalem to make war upon the Mohammedans at his own expense. The king and Roman pontiffs approving the plan, the order then partook of a military character, and its members were divided into three classes—*Knights*, or soldiers of noble birth, whose business was to fight for religion, *priests*, who conducted the religious exercises, and *serving brethren*, who were soldiers of ignoble birth. The order exhibited the greatest feats of valor; twice repulsed the advancing Turks; was supported by landed property in all parts of Europe, and acquired immense wealth, under the auspices of Raymond Dupuy, who died in 1160.

The badge, which all the crusaders wore on their right shoulders, was the sign of the cross, made of white, red, or green woolen cloth, and solemnly consecrated. That badge not only gave rise to the name *Crusade*, but it also indicated that the enterprise was to rescue the *cross* of our Lord from the hands of the Mohammedans. The shield which the Dupuys bore in that enterprise, was adorned with a red rampant lion, with blue tongue



and claws, upon a field of gold. The shield of the Knights of St. John of Jerusalem was adorned with a cross of silver, upon a field of red. When Raymond Dupuy became Grand Master of that order, and it assumed a military character, according to the custom of chivalry, he chose for the adornment of his shield the two quartered, i. e., two lions and two crosses. As yet, no decided traces of Coats of Arms have been discovered among the early crusaders. It was not until the 13th century that they came rapidly into use, not acquiring a fixed character until the middle of the 14th, and prevailed until about the close of the 15th century; after which they became merely ornamental and genealogical escutcheons, as emblems of rank and family, and marks of gentle blood. When such insignia did arise, i. e., in the 13th century, the adornment displayed on the shield of the Dupuys of the crusades was then adopted as a Coat of Arms, with the addition of lion supporters and a ducal crown for a crest, and the motto, *'Agere et pati forte virtute non genere vita.'*

But by what Dupuy, or of what branch of them it was adopted, and whether regularly handed down from generation to generation, is not known. Moreover, according to the laws of Heraldry, governing the hereditary transmission of a Coat of Arms, the eldest son alone could fall heir to it, which in earliest times he was allowed to change by a label. The younger sons could not adopt the paternal Coat without a material change, called in heraldry a "difference." These laws, regulating the transmission of the Coat forced a vast multitude of such arms, which finally necessitated the appointment of commissions of visitation throughout the country, whose duty was to decide upon their lawful authority. Still more, such escutcheons sprung up under rank rule and domination of Roman Catholicism, but when in the 16th century some descendants in Languedoc of the early Dupuys became adherents to the Reformed Religion, there is no evidence that they ever set any store by such things, and least of all is there the *slightest* evidence that the one of whom this volume treats *ever laid any claim to a Coat of Arms*. In addition, a careful perusal of the laws of Heraldry will convince any lover of truth and honesty how absurd it is for the descendants of Bartholomew Dupuy to lay any *rightful* claim, in this late day to a special

Coat of Arms, which was framed about six hundred years ago. And they should aspire to claim,

“No forged tables of long descent, to boast false honors from.”

From one or another of the four sons of Hugo Dupuy, the crusader, have descended all the Dupuys of this country, whose ancestors were identified with the reformed religion of France. We know there were no less than five Huguenot Dupuys, who immigrated to this country and probably there were more, among the several thousands of French refugees, who found homes of peace in these parts of America.

Two brothers, Nicholas and Francis Dupuy, fled from Paris in the fifties of the 17th century, and during the next decade they emigrated to America, and settled in the state of New York, where some of their descendants still reside. Dr. Richard B. Faulkner, of Pittsburgh, Pa., is a gt.-gt.-gt.-gt.-gt.-grandson of Nicholas, who married Cataline de Vaux. His brother, Francis Dupuy, married Gertie Williams Boenem.

Another progenitor was Dr. John Dupuy, who settled in New York City, an immigrant from Port Royal, Jamaica, British West Indies, an immigrant from England, where he studied medicine, an immigrant, with his father, John, from France prior to 1700, and driven out of the country by the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes. It is claimed that he descended from Raymond Dupuy through some fifteen or sixteen generations. His Dupuy descendants are not very numerous, since only one male descendant of several generations had issue. (See Appendix.)

The name, Francois Dupuy, appears among those of the early settlers of the Parish of King William, at Manakintown, Va., but there is no trace at this time of living descendants from him.

The progenitor, Bartholomew Dupuy, of whom this volume treats, descended from Alleman, the oldest son of the Crusader, Hugo Dupuy. He was in all probability born in the province of Languedoc about the year 1652. His grandson, Rev. John Dupuy, born 1738, writes in 1814, “My grandfather ..... was born in France about the year 1650 or 1653.” The

former date is a little early, and the latter a little late to harmonize with the well established division of years in his after life. Besides the statement is by no means definite. The most reliable and definite statement, the author has ever seen on the subject, is that recorded by Mr. Ebenezer Dupuy, a great grandson, born 1791, who wrote, "Bartholomew Dupuy was born in France in the year 1652." As that is a definite statement; and nicely coincides with his after life, we accept it as the most reliable, understanding that it does not settle the question beyond doubt. By virtue of his descent from the nobility, Bartholomew Dupuy heired the honorable title of "Count." The Province in which he is claimed to have been born was a stronghold of Protestantism. Its adherents shortly before the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes exceeded two hundred thousand; and in many of its towns they outnumbered the Roman Catholics. In no other part of France did the Reformed Religion flourish more remarkably than in the important province of Languedoc. When Bartholomew Dupuy was eighteen years of age, he enlisted in the French army as a common soldier and served fourteen years, during which time he was in fourteen pitched battles, besides skirmishes and also duels. His fidelity and bravery in the army won for him the admiration and confidence of King Louis XIV., and in the meanwhile he was promoted to be Lieutenant, and transferred to the King's household guards. While in that service, he was frequently sent on important and recruiting services, when he received Captain's pay, and was provided with a written pass containing the King's signature, which prohibited any one from molesting his progress. The simple exposure of the King's signature was often sufficient for the guards stationed throughout the kingdom to let him pass, for many of them could neither read nor write. About the year 1684 he retired temporarily from the King's service, and purchased the fine old chateau of Velours, a country mansion, having a vineyard. It was near Royan in the province of Saintonge, which had received the truths of the Reformation as early as 1534, and at the time of the Revocation the Mass had become practically a thing of the past most generally throughout it. The strongest of all the Huguenot strongholds, La Rochelle, was in the northern part of this province. As Royan is situated on the right bank of the river, Gironde, his home was not far from the Atlantic coast. It was a delightful section of the country in which to reside; pleasantly watered by brooks, and shaded by

fine trees down to the steep rocky shore, with a charming neighborhood, composed almost exclusively of Protestants. In the year 1685, (Ebenezer Dupuy writes), he married Susanna Lavillon, a young countess of noble standing and of the Huguenot faith. The author has thought for years that her surname might have been "Levilain," and that she was a relative of John Levilain, one of the early settlers at Manakintown, Va., for the orthography of proper names at that time was very bad. However, as he has no clear and reliable testimony to that effect, and as the name Lavillon has been preserved in history, and is a family name among the descendants, it is still reserved.

In retiring from the King's service, Bartholomew Dupuy did not lose the least of his Majesty's favor, and although a professed Huguenot he also held the regard and esteem of the Romish priest, the cure of the Parish.

Before the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, he was informed by a messenger from the King, of what was preparing for the Huguenots, and was urged to abjure his Protestantism, and to rely on the favor of the King for future promotion. And when the Edict was revoked, he with his household was protected from arrest and molestation by an amnesty from the King containing the King's signature, which amnesty he used in making his arrangements and in effecting his flight from the country. A graphic account of the experiences, which he and his wife passed through the short time they remained in France after the Revocation, and of the manner of their escape in December, 1685, as well as the condition of affairs in that country at the time, is well portrayed in *The Story of a Huguenot's Sword*," which was published in "Harper's New Monthly Magazine," of April, 1857: the authorship of which article is assigned in the Magazine's Index to John Esten Cooke. By consent of Messrs. Harper and Brothers of New York, the article is well worthy of incorporation in this volume, thereby preserving it among the old progenitor's descendants.

Its statements are declared to be substantially correct, and there are many old letters preserved among the descendants, which go to confirm much of The Story, relative to this Huguenot.



## THE STORY OF A HUGUENOT'S SWORD.

(Derived from authentic Papers and Traditions.)

*1.—A Relic.*

At the residence of a gentleman in the county of Prince George in Virginia, a descendant of one of those noble and devoted men who fled from France, giving up all in preference to abjuring their faith, may still be seen an ancient relic of strange interest to the student of the Past, and no less curious, from the history connected with it, to the general reader.

The relic in question is an ancient and battered sword of singular appearance. It is triangular, with something of a spear-like form, and not exceeding three feet in length. The workmanship is plain, and the old brand seems to have been intended far more for actual bloody use than mere ornament. The original scabbard has been long since lost, and that into which the weapon is now thrust was picked up on the battle-field of Guilford, and from its silver mounting and peculiar workmanship, must have belonged to a British officer, who lost or threw it away in the engagement. The father of the gentleman who now possesses the weapon used it with good vigor in the battle mentioned, and it drank the blood of more than one enemy of the American cause. This was, however, no new thing for the ancient and battered weapon. Manuscript and tradition in the owner's family establish clearly that the original wearer used the sword in *fourteen pitched battles* and a number of duels. On two continents it had thus been wielded, and we are assured, "always with honor," in a worthy cause

It is "a passage in the life"—so to speak—of this singular sword that we are about to narrate—a detached series of events which befell one of its wearers, leaving out the bloody battles in Europe, and the field of Guilford, where it was used in another struggle. This narrative will embrace a portion of the family history of two of the worthiest houses of our Virginia of today—the Fontaines and Dupuys. In giving thus much attention to the

*II.—A Meeting of Huguenots.*

subject, we shall not be throwing away our time or trouble, for everything relating to this noble race of men is full of interest, and includes a lofty moral. The Huguenots were of the best blood of France—the flower of the nobility, the middle classes, and the commons. The infusion of this element into the Anglo-Saxon stock has enriched and strengthened it, still further fertilizing, as it were, by a foreign substance, the originally vigorous soil.

The singular romance of the subject will always render it one of deep interest, and the following brief narrative possesses this attraction. It scarcely differs in any degree from actual fact, and where this difference occurs, it consists almost wholly in the grouping of the incidents; otherwise the history is true to the letter, and derived exclusively from well-authenticated documents. The whole relation is no less valuable than interesting, teaching as it does a lofty philosophy, and displaying the heroic texture of the noble men of that period—a period which brought out, perhaps, as much moral beauty and strength as any other in the history of the world.

*II.—A Meeting of Huguenots.*

It was about Six o'clock in the evening on Palm Sunday of the year 1684, immediately preceding the revocation of the celebrated "Edict of Nantes," which had granted religious toleration to the Protestants throughout the kingdom of France.

Under the drooping boughs of the little wood of Chatelars, near Royan, in the province of Saintogne, about a dozen men were assembled, clad in plain dark garments, and displaying in every lineament of their determined countenances that heroic devotion to duty, in the teeth of danger, which characterizes the loftiest natures. These men, who were Huguenots, had been engaged in religious services conducted by one of their number, whose dress seemed to indicate either that he was a minister, or at least was a candidate for ordination.

He was a man of about twenty-five or six, with a countenance of great personal beauty, and his bearing was that of a gentleman of rank; and

position. His flaxen peruke fell around rosy cheeks, from which a pair of blue eyes, filled with resolution, shone with a serene and tranquil radiance.

Immediately beside him stood another individual in appearance equally striking. He was about thirty years of age, apparently, lofty of stature, and with the eagle eye of one born to command. Beneath his dark cloak, which he wrapped closely around him, was seen at times the uniform of an officer in the Royal Guardsmen of his Majesty Louis XIV., and around his waist was buckled a short triangular sword.

After the termination of their devotions, the Huguenots drew together around the trunk of an immense oak; and for about half an hour exchanged earnest and cautious conversation. The discussion seemed to turn upon the best mode of proceeding to be adopted by the rural population of Protestant faith. The chief disputants were the young minister and an elderly gentleman, who seemed to counsel a moderation which was distasteful to his companion.

"But, Messire Mouillere," said the young minister, in an impassioned whisper, "are we always to be slaves? Are we to bow our necks to the yoke. and go at the bidding of a king's mistress to worship the Gods of Baal? For one, I say, sooner would I perish! At least, we shall die like freemen!"

"But, my dear Messire de la Fontaine," said the other, in the same tone, "what can we do? It is but submission to the storm as it passes; involving no denial of faith"

"No denial! an abjuration such as soon will be forced upon us, no denial!"

"At least, there are many excellent men who preach non-resistance."

"Yes!" said Fontaine, with a sudden rush of blood to his cheeks, "yes! and this preaching has brought upon us all our woes!"

"Would you counsel resistance to his Majesty, Messire—armed resistance?"

*II.—A Meeting of Huguenots.*

"I would—and I would appeal to the Lord of Hosts, to the God of Battles, for the rest! Ah, Sire Mouillere! how long shall we be forced to hear these arguments—to listen to these views? I say to you that our forefathers consented to lay down their arms, because religious toleration was conceded to them! I say that it is a miserable breach of faith in his Majesty to revoke that edict! I say that I, for one, candidate for the ministry though I be, am ready to buckle on my sword, and abide by the issue, whether life or death!"

A murmur of applause greeted these passionate words, and for a moment there was silence.

"But," persisted Mouillere, shaking his head, "you forget that the poor people of the province have not your resolution; they have no means to fly in the event of defeat; they—"

"Will die at least with arms in their hands, not be dragooned to death in spite of their abjuration!"

Subdued by the enthusiasm of his opponent, or finding the struggle too much for him, Messire Mouillere did not reply. For a time no sound disturbed the silence, but the sighing of the wind in the huge branches overhead, and the suppressed breathing of the assemblage. At last this silence was broken by the gentleman who concealed beneath his cloak; the uniform of the King's guards

"I am of the opinion of Messire Jacques de la Fontaine," he said, in a deep voice which he made no effort to moderate. "I think that the time has come to preach and practice resistance! resistance to the death! I take my place by Messire de la Fontaine, and I will take the chances of the cause—life or death!"

"Thanks! thanks!" replied Fontaine. "I recognize there the true blood of Dupuy. Messire Barthelemi, I salute you."

"'Tis no time for compliments," replied Messire Dupuy, "and I see that we can not at present come to any decision. I therefore propose, friends that we break up our meeting, to assemble again at such place and time as shall be agreed on."



A murmur of approbation replied to the words—and in a moment all were kneeling before Messire Jacques de la Fontaine, who offered up a passionate and strangely eloquent prayer.

It was a singular spectacle, that of these men thus kneeling beneath the branches of the great oak of the forest, upon which the shades of night were rapidly descending; praying to One beyond the stars for succor. Their cathedral was the gloomy wood, with its gnarled and knotted trunks; their organ the low wind that began to moan in the branches; their light the stars that began to twinkle like a million lamps in the drooping canopy above them. And yet we know that He who looks to the heart alone was listening, that the prayers of Jacques de la Fontaine reached the throne of Heaven.

Ere long the last place in which the Huguenots had assembled was deserted—the last footsteps had died away—a solemn silence reigned in the forest, unbroken by the fall of a branch or the note of a bird.

“Aha! are you there?” came suddenly from the wide boughs of the great oak; and descending with the agility of a cat, the spy who had uttered these words stood upon the ground.

“Aha!” he repented, looking cautiously around with his cunning eyes “As sure as my name’s Agoust, advocate, I’ll string you, one and all, for this. Ah! my birds! my good Huguenot traitors you shall swing for this ere you’re a month older!”

Suddenly, however, the spy seemed to reflect upon what had escaped his attention.

“I forgot,” he said. “I lost sight of my advocateship! An advocate to turn spy—in a tree! Really that won’t do! Come, my dear Messire Agoust, let us see if you can not legally, honorably, and incidentally behold these traitors and their doings!”

With which words the spy-advocate commenced running rapidly along a by-path, which led in the direction taken by the Protestants.

*III.—The Trial of Jacques de la Fontaine.*

He soon issued from the wood, and entered, through the back door, a small house situated upon the main road, though somewhat removed from it. Hastening, to the front window, which commanded a view of the highway, he uttered an exclamation of satisfaction.

Messire Jacques de la Fontaine and Barthelemi Dupuy were passing, with locked arms, in earnest conversation. Ere long they disappeared in the half light of evening, still making gestures, and conversing with animation. The spy-advocate took out a small book, and with his pencil made a memorandum.

“Aha! my good Messires!” he said, with a chuckle of triumph, “I shall give information presently to Messire the Procureur du Roi, and, I rather think, shall be a witness on your trial! Ah, miscreants! you reprimanded me for abjuring, did you, and said that I deserved to be degraded from the roll, eh? Well, we shall see who gets the better of the present affair, my good Messires Fontaine and Dupuy! Yes, we shall see!”

With these words the advocate chuckled again, and softly lowered the window from which he had been gazing.

*III.—The Trial of Jacques de la Fontaine.*

Our narrative refers mainly to after events, and we can not enter into the details of what followed the assemblage of Huguenots in the wood of Chatelars. Still we can not refrain from briefly noting the courageous bearing of Fontaine on his trial.

He was arrested, with others, on the information of the man Agoust, and, under convoy of a troupe of “archers,” taken to the town of Saintes, where, amidst furious cries of “Hang them! hang them!” from the Catholics, and lamentations from the Protestants, they were thrown into prison. Dupuy, for some reason, had not been arrested; his position in the King’s guardsmen probably exempting him.

Immured in the loathsome prison at Saintes, Fontaine’s courage did not fail him, and he preserved an equanimity which excited the astonishment of his companions. The poor prisoners regarded him as their only hope, and

he continued incessantly to encourage and confirm them in their faith, praying, exhorting, and comforting them.

The trial came at last before the Seneschal of Saintogne, and to the charges brought against him Fontaine replied with a legal acumen and boldness of bearing which excited in his adversaries mingled emotions of rage and astonishment. Pushing aside, with a haughty gesture, the ignominious stool upon which criminals were forced to seat themselves, he wrung from the profligate judge permission to subject the testimony against him to a rigid cross-examination; and this sifting process he persevered in, spite of threats, curses, and fury on the judge's part. Instead of awing him, this proceeding aroused Fontaine's anger; haughtily confronting the Seneschal, he threatened him with impeachment, and half from amazement, half from fear, his demands were complied with.

Under this exhausting examination, the main witnesses mainly endeavored to sustain themselves. They stammered and foreswore themselves

"How far was I from your house in passing?" he asked of Agoust.

"About a musket-shot."

"And yet you swore but now that 'twas at the dusk of evening!" said Fontaine, extending his hand toward the trembling advocate. "Miserable wretch that you are! was it not enough that you should deny your baptism, and renounce your religion yourself, but you must also employ false testimony to put temptation in the way of them whom God has sustained by his grace? Now look at your own statement and give God the glory."

"At least I thought it was you!" stammered Agoust, turning pale.

"Write that down!" said Fontaine.

The Seneschal declared it should not be done.

"Very well," said Fontaine, coldly; "then I declare to you that I will not sign my confrontation."

*III.—The Trial of Jacques de la Fontaine*

Trembling with rage, but yielding to the threat which would have nullified the entire proceeding, the Seneschal complied.

"But you held illegal assemblies in prison!" cried the prosecutor.

"You are wrong, Sire Avocat," said Fontaine, ironically; "the Grand Provost and his archers are to blame for that—not myself. Just order the prison doors to be opened, and I take it on me to disperse the assemblage without loss of time."

The Seneschal here broke out with rage, and ordered the archers to convey the prisoner to his dungeon.

"If you think, Sire Seneschal," said Fontaine, haughtily, "to prevent my calling on my Creator by putting me in a dungeon, you are very much mistaken! The greater my affliction, the more importunate will be my prayers; and when I call upon God I will not forget to pray for you, that you may repent, and that He will give you a better mind."

"I want neither your prayers nor your lectures!" cried the furious Seneschal, "away with you!"

He was led back to his dungeon.

But deliverance came ere long. Dupuy the guardsman, never rested until his friend's case was before Parliament, and this enlightened body administered a severe rebuke to the Seneschal, and ordered the release of the prisoner.

At the door of the Town Hall, after his release, Fontaine met and embraced his friend.

"Come to my chateau, Jacques," said Dupuy. "You think the struggle is over; friend, we have not seen the beginning. The King has fully determined to repeal the Edict of Nantes. You start! Take care that is treason! come with me."



#### *IV.—The Captain of Dragoons.*

The brief scenes which we have related, taken as they are from actual history, are interesting, as presenting a picture of the times immediately preceding the revocation of the Edict of Nantes. We have seen how the smoldering fires of hatred in the minds of the Catholic populace sent out, as it were, sparks and jets of flame proving that the fire-brand of hereditary hatred was not extinguished, only covered with a thin coating of ashes.

We are now to see the breaking forth of the fire in all its fury; the rush of the devouring name which burned up all toward which the royal breath directed it. The events which we have narrated occurred in the spring and summer of 1684. By the autumn of 1685 all was ripe, and soon the infamous decree revoking the edict of toleration was thundered from Paris throughout the whole of France.

Before, there had been simply ill feeling, and a disposition to annoy the Protestants, among the baser classes of their enemies; a state of things which Fontaine's arrest and trial truthfully displayed; now, however, all had changed. In October, of the year 1685, there was the bloody and determined purpose, armed with all the power of the royal edict and the loyal troops to massacre every Calvinist, whether man or woman, boy or girl, who did not publicly abjure the Protestant faith, and receive the sacrament at the hands of a priest.

There was no delay—no time given to escape. With the passage of the edict commenced the horrible persecution. Like thunder following a flash of lightning came the terrible dragonnades—those forays of ferocious dragoons into every town, and hamlet, and chateau—cutting, burning, slaying, rioting—holding orgies from a mere contemplation of which every heart must recoil in horror and disgust. Intoxicated with blood, these men seemed to have lost their senses in the sensual and devilish career of murder—like a victorious army in the enemy's country, they gave free rein to their brutal and bloody instincts—torture and death seemed to precede them and follow in their wake like bloodhounds. As to the unfortunate people upon whom they were let loose, the Huguenots, they no longer

## IV.—The Captain of Dragoons.

assembled even in the forests—the ten thousand spies which swarmed in every village would have given information, and the meeting for prayer would have terminated in blood.

The troops descended like an avalanche upon the province of Saintogne, and with the sword in one hand, and the sacrament in the other, cried, “Abjure! abjure! partake of the host, or prepare for instant death!” These dragoons had fixed days for the “conversion” of every district, and on these days they fell upon it, took possession of the Protestants’ houses, turned the parlors into stables for their horses, and treated the owners with monstrous cruelty—beating them, burning some alive, half roasting others, and then letting them go—securely tying mothers to the bed-posts, and leaving their sucking infants to perish at their feet—hanging some upon hooks in chimneys, and smoking them with wisps of wet straw till they were suffocated—dipping others in wells—binding down others and pouring wine into their mouths until they died—exhausting everywhere the direst cruelties, and all in the name of Christ!

This is the picture which an eye-witness of the *dragonnades* has drawn; let us now see what further befell the personages of our history.

At the window of a small chamber, high up in the turret of an old chateau, crowning a gentle acclivity, and looking on a beautiful landscape, sit two men of notable appearance those whom we have first presented to the reader. They have changed but little, save that a species of cautious watchfulness characterizes their demeanor, and they are somewhat thinner. From time to time they direct keen glances toward the highway leading to the village, and upon a bridle-road, disappearing in the bright foliage of the forest.

“Ah, well, Barthelemi,” says Fontaine, with a deep sigh, “at last the moment has come when I despair for France. Yes, all is lost!”

“I told you as much a year ago, Jacques,” replies the soldier, “and you would not believe me. Do you remember your arraignment for the assemblage in the woods of Chatelars—our meeting in the Town Hall, when that villain, the Seneschal, oppressed you—do you remember these pleasing events?”

"Yes," said Fontaine, gloomily.

"Well, Jacques," continued the soldier, "you doubtless remember further, that at the time of your trial you were full of noble sentiments about the justice of the King, the power of the laws; you had an abiding faith in '*confrontations*,' '*recollements*,' '*factums*,' and all the jargon of the courts. I really admired you when, with head erect, and flashing eyes, like Brutus or Aristides, you launched at the worthy Seneschal the tremendous threat that you would not sign your *confrontation*! You thought that you had vindicated the eternal majesty of justice. Justice! Bah! who speaks of law or justice? Justice!" continued the soldier, gloomily, "where are now all the grand ideas you clung to in spite of me? Where are your *confrontations*, and *recollements*? His majestic Majesty has extended his royal hand, and not one of your legal forms remain! You were blinded by your simplicity and singleness of heart. You did not conceive the possibility of blood, and torture, and murder! You did not foresee that, in a twelve-month, you would see in France only a flock of sheep slaughtered by wolves! I saw it all! I saw it coming and now it comes! Yes, it comes! It is on us! The monstrous oppression of a dotard, ruled by a vile old woman, grinds us into the very earth beneath the iron heel of a brutal soldiery! Your *confrontations* and processes are a miserable dead-letter! We are in the midst of the *dragonnades*!"

The tone of the speaker was so earnest, and instinct with such gloomy passion, that a shudder ran through his companion's frame, and unconsciously his eyes turned toward the highway.

"Yes, I understand," continued Dupuy, with gloomy coldness, "you look for them! you know what they are! you are counting the moments while they delay. See! there is the signal of their approach!"

The soldier pointed as he spoke to a house embowered in woods at the distance of half a league, from which a dense smoke began to rise, succeeded almost immediately by flames, which darted from the windows and trapped the whole edifice in their mortal embrace.

"Sire Mouiller's it not"

## IV.—The Captain of Dragoons.

"Yes, and you will soon see his wife and children flying on the highway, if the dragoons have not dashed their brains out on the lintel!"

"Oh, my God!" said Fontaine, raising his eyes to heaven, with gloomy sorrow. "Why hast thou deserted us? What terrible crime have we committed, that thou dost strike us with thy thunderbolt!"

"I will tell you," said Dupuy, even more cold and gloomy. Our crime has been a folding of the hands to sleep, a criminal inertness, non-resistance, cowardice! You ask; I tell You. We have refused to grasp the weapon God held out to us, and we are lost!"

"All is not lost cried Fontaine, starting to his feet and grasping the hilt of his sword, with flashing eyes. "At least the combat is still possible."

"And death," interrupted his companion, in a freezing tone. You are right—death does remain to us; luckily they can't deprive us of that consolation!"

"Death! yes, death!" cried Fontaine, with flushed cheeks. "But we'll sell our lives like men, and dearly!"

"Jacques," said Dupuy, whose iron visage never once relaxed as he gazed coolly at his friend, "you really did mistake your vocation when you studied for ordination. You were born for a soldier, and next to praying, I believe your greatest pleasure would be mortal fighting. Therein you differ from me. I don't like it; I am weary of it. Do you see this old triangular sword? It has been in fourteen pitched battles, equally divided between myself and the Seigneur, my father, whose soul may God receive! and in numerous single combats. I have fought a good deal for his majesty, King Louis XIV., and I'm tired. You wish to advance—to charge the dragoons. You are bloody-minded. I am the contrary, am decidedly a coward. Do you know what I wish to do?"

"Speak!"



"I wish simply and solely to escape—to fly—to leave this detestable France, dead in her trespasses and sins, to never more set foot upon her cursed soil."

"Leave France!"

"In one week I shall go. I regret the delay; but I have a little scheme of getting some of that rascal Agoust's gold for my estate, and, to my sorrow, I must delay." "Go!" said Fontaine, "fly! desert the cause when we still have arms! when we may die defending our rights!"

"Well, you can stay," said Dupuy, coolly. "I, for one, however, really object to being cut down by a set of rascally troopers, or, worse still, broken on the wheel. Look!" said the speaker calmly, "there are our friends, the dragoons, coming. In ten minutes you will be tied to a horse's tail and made to abjure or murdered." "Never!" cried Fontaine, drawing his sword. "I will die before I am taken!"

"And your niece you love so—your betrothed?"

"Oh, my God!" cried Fontaine, "what madness has possessed me?"

And sinking down, he buried his face in his hands.

"Yes, I will fly with you," he said, raising his head suddenly, "wherever you wish—anywhere! Life to me has no longer anything in it to render it desirable. Were it the good pleasure of the Lord I would gladly lay down my miserable existence, and, dying so, forget the degradation of my country. I will fly, then! Speak! where shall I go with my poor child-niece and my betrothed?"

"Good," said Dupuy, coolly; "I will tell you tonight. At present we have to deal with the dragoons. Here they are."

As he spoke the company of dragoons, headed by an officer clad in a magnificent uniform, thundered into the court of the chateau. Ferocious, with heavily bearded faces, and blood-thirsty expressions, these men were fit instruments for the work they were sent to do. They lost no time, and, at

a sign from the officer, half a dozen leaped from their horses and struck heavy blows upon the portal.

Dupuy took a small key from his bosom, inserted it into a hidden orifice of the wainscoting, and the door of a secret closet flew open. Into this he pushed Fontaine without ceremony.

"But you—your family," said Fontaine, struggling to move forth again.

"I'll take care of that," said Dupuy, coolly. "Don't fear, companion. Just keep quiet. And now I must go. Those rascals are breaking down my door."

With these words Dupuy shut the door of the closet, and descended the staircase with the firm tread of a soldier who knows no such sentiment as fear. The great dining-room of the chateau presented an appearance which was not calculated to please the owner. The rude and brutal soldiery were striding through the apartment, tossing about the furniture with contemptuous indifference, and lounging on the fine tables and delicately-carved chairs, which cracked beneath them as they fell rather than sat upon them.

On a handsome couch, carved in the fashion of the day, now known as Louis Quatorze, the captain of the dragoons had stretched himself carelessly, his spur tearing the rich covering at every movement of his foot.

Madame Dupuy, who, before her marriage, had been the beautiful Countess Susanne Lavillon, stood pale and trembling at the door, and to the frightened lady the officer was addressing rude questions in relation to the whereabouts of her husband. With these questions he mingled various remarks which were meant for gallantry, but anything more grossly insulting and unworthy than these words could scarcely be imagined, as the leers of sensual admiration of the dragoon were the perfection of disgusting brutality.

This was the scene which Messire Barthélemy Dupuy beheld as he advanced into the apartment. A sudden pallor of the cheek, and a flash from

the dark, haughty eyes, greeted the spectacle; but these evidences of emotion instantly disappeared, and his face returned to its expression of iron coolness and calmness.

### *V.—The Adversaries.*

“Good-morning, Messire Jarnilloc,” he said; “really an unexpected pleasure this visit. It was kind in you to recollect an old comrade and bring your friends with you”

The officer half rose from the couch, and said, sullenly, “Don’t appeal to me, or think our former acquaintance will serve you. You are in my district, and I did not come to trifle”

“I am pleased to hear it, Captain,” replied Dupuy, with the same coolness “will you state your errand? But, first, may I request you to ask your friend with the red beard there not to break the door of my buffet? If it is absolutely necessary to his happiness that he should see my silver, I will furnish him the key.”

“Dupuy,” cried the officer, coloring with rage at his opponent’s disdainful calmness, “I did not come here to trifle! And if my men are unceremonious, it is because no ceremony is demanded toward such as you.”

Dupuy inclined his head, without removing his eyes from the face of the dragoon, and seemed to wait for a further communication.

“You are a heretic!” cried the dragoon, working himself into a rare to hide his embarrassment and shame; “I arrest you!”

“A moment, if you please, Sire Jarnilloc,” replied Dupuy, haughtily. “You will do nothing of the sort.”

“How! you dare to resist! you dare!”

“Sire Jarnilloc,” said Dupuy, “we served together in Flanders, and you know me well enough to understand that I am not often afraid without reason. I do not regard it as a very daring thing to resist you, and the

gentlemen under you—armed as I am with what you are bound to respect.”

“Armed! then you have armed your household! You have laid an ambush! soldiers, to the rescue!” “Really, my dear Captain Jamilloc,” said Dupuy, without moving, despite the advance of the soldiers, “you will make me think that you are afraid. Your troop is then really going to charge a single man, with no arms but his short sword. Is that your purpose, Captain?”

“My purpose is to arrest and have you shot!” cried the enraged dragoon—“you, and all your household!”

“Scarcely.”

The calm word seemed to drive the officer to fury.

“The ropes there!” he cried to one of his soldiers; “the ropes to tie this Huguenot to my horse’s tail! I’ll drag him every step of the way to Saintes!”

“Me!” said Dupuy, haughtily.

“Yes, you! you, and your pale-faced wife, who makes me sick!” howled the officer, pointing Dupuy out to his men—“Seize him!”

“Back!” said Dupuy, laying his hand upon his sword. “I have that which you dare not disregard!”

“Will you obey me?” shouted the dragoon to his men, who hesitated to advance upon the collected Huguenot. A movement was made to seize Dupuy, whose sword sprang from its scabbard.

“Sire Jarnilloc,” said he, “it seems that you hesitate to do what you desire—leaving the arrest of a single man to your troop. Well, sir, I repeat that you will not arrest me—the hardiest of your troopers will not obey you—for I have the safeguard of their master and yours”



With which words Dupuy held a strip of parchment toward the officer. It contained the simple words:

“THESE to our trusty and well-beloved, Barthelemi Dupuy, one of our guardsmen, who has an amnesty granted him, with all his household, until the first day of December: any annoyance of the said Seigneur Dupuy will be at the peril of the officer who commands it. Such is our royal will, end, moreover, we pray our said trusty friend Dupuy to abjure his heresy and return to the bosom of the Holy Church, in which alone is rest. “Done at Versailles this 30th October, in the year 1685. “LOUIS. “To the Seigneur Barthelemi Dupuy, at his chateau of Velours in Saintogne—these, in haste—Ride!”

This was what Messire Jamillocc read, crumpling the parchment in his hand furiously. When he came, however, to the signature and seal, he bowed, sullenly, and handed back the parchment. The command of Louis XIV. was that of a divinity. No man in the realm, however great and powerful, ever dreamed of disobeying it.

“You are right, Sir,” said the dragoon, muttering like a hyena disappointed of his feast; “I have no more to say, except that there is nothing in the order of his Majesty forbidding a search for other heretics, not of your household.” “Search,” said Dupuy, coldly. It was done, but no one found—the hiding-place of Fontaine being perfectly concealed. The soldiers passed and repassed in front of it, without suspecting for a moment how near they were to their prey.

In a quarter of an hour Jamillocc sounded to horse, and the troop clattered out of the courtyard.

“I will visit you again upon the first day of December, cursed heretic that you are!” cried the dragoon, shaking his clenched hand at Dupuy. “I’ll yet lick your blood!”

“I regret that your birth prevents my giving you an opportunity at present, in single combat, Messire Jamillocc,” was Dupuy’s reply, with a bow, which made Jamillocc nearly faint with rage.

“One of the canaille, really,” said Dupuy, as he turned to his wife; “but now—to work—action!”

### *VI—Two Pistol Shots.*

Dupuy dropped a heavy bar, to which a chain was affixed, across the door, and then turned to his wife.

The expression of his countenance was absolutely ferocious. The assumed calmness with which he had encountered the captain of dragoons gave way; and his frame shook with rage. Extending his hands, he seemed unconsciously to clutch at some weal-on; and almost a shudder of fury convulsed the muscles.

The strong and burning hands were imprisoned in two little white ones, as soft as down: the neck, with its swollen and distorted arteries, was clasped by two snowy arms, which drew the head of the soldier down to the dear woman's face.

“There! there! Barthelemi,” said the lovely lady; “do not agitate yourself further, nor think of those words this rude man addressed to me. Remember that they soil only himself—that they have not injured me.”

Dupuy did not reply. with clenched teeth and gloomy visage he bent his eyes upon the ground—and it was a long time before his wife could extract even so much as a word from him

At last the rage of the soldier seemed to yield to gloom; his arms no longer hung at his side. Taking to his bosom the dear companion of his life, he pressed her to his heart in a long embrace, and leaned his head upon her sunny hair.

“You are right, Susanne,” he said; “you always are. Yes, I should not regard this brutality of a wretched adventurer; and 'tis only because I can not punish him that I am half out of my senses. A sense of peril restrained me thanks be to my heavenly Father that I did restrain myself. I have only one more prayer—’God make me the instrument of thy vengeance on this man’—right or wrong, I pray it.”

“Oh, forget him, Barthelemi; he is a poor slave of passion.”

“Had he touched your robe I should have slain him where he stood! But I boast. Ah! the day will come! but now to action! Kiss me, wife. God keeps a blessing for me still, in you; a blessing unspeakable.”

And Dupuy pressed a kiss upon the forehead of the beautiful woman, and hastily ascended to the apartment in which he had held the conversation with Fontaine.

He was soon released; and the two men remained in animated and close converse until the shades of evening began to fall. They then rose. “So it is all arranged, then,” said Dupuy; “’tis the only path open, and I shall follow in four days.”

“Come with us—come!”

“No, I should not be a true husband. My wife shall not want in a foreign land, and I must wait so long. But you must go. Set out at once to bring your companions; I will ride part of the way with you.”

They hastened down, and just as the darkness descended, mounted their horses Fontaine was armed to the teeth, and rode a black Arabian, the finest of his stud. He led another horse by the bridle.

Madame Dupuy embraced her husband and his friend, courageously bade them God-speed, and they departed in silence.

A short ride brought them opposite the house of the unfortunate Mouillere. It was only a smoldering ruin; and within a few paces of a dying fire, made of broken furniture, some drunken troopers were sleeping. They had been left to keep watch for any heretics who lurked near, and had embraced the opportunity of getting drunk.

Within ten feet of these miscreants lay the dead body of Messire Mouillere, and beside him the corpses of his wife and her infant child. The body of the lady was half naked, and shockingly burnt; the babe had been killed by the blow of a horseman’s pistol. The drunkenness of blood was needed in addition to that of wine.

## VII.—The Wounded Wolf.

The two men reined in their animals for a moment, and gazed with heaving bosoms upon the terrible scene. Hatred mounted to Fontaine's countenance, like a black shadow. Taking from his belt a pistol, he cocked it, and set spur to his horse, with a hoarse cry, which sounded like the roar of a lion.

Dupuy caught the bridle, however, and threw the animal upon his haunches.

"You prevent my vengeance upon these monsters!" cried Fontaine; "You stop me in executing justice!" "I stop you from committing the act of a madman," said Dupuy, with a suppressed shudder. "The report of that pistol will send you to the gallows, with all you love"

Fontaine uncocked the weapon, murmuring, "The sword, then!"

"No: leave their punishment to Heaven. In due time, God will strike them "

"Who goes there?" cried one of the troopers, staggering to his feet, and leveling his pistol at the horsemen. The challenge was followed by the discharge of the pistol, to which Fontaine's replied like an echo, and the trooper fell forward mortally wounded.

"Come!" said Dupuy, "there is not a moment to be lost. In ten minutes we shall be intercepted!"

"Good!" said Fontaine. "At least one devil less soils the earth."

And the two horsemen put spurs to their animals, and disappeared like shadows, just as the country side began to be alive with shouts and galloping dragoons.

### *VII.—The Wounded Wolf.*

Half an hour before daylight, on the same night, the gateway of Dupuy's chateau was cautiously opened, and Fontaine rode in, accompanied by three females.



The two who rode the spare horse were Anne Boursiquot, the betrothed of Fontaine, and her sister, Elizabeth Boursiquot. Before him, upon the pommel of his saddle, Fontaine bore his little niece, Jeannette Forestier.

The women were received in the outstretched arms of Dupuy and the Countess, and the foaming horses were led away to the stable. "Welcome! welcome" said Dupuy. "Thanks be to Heaven that you have safely passed the patrol and sentinels. Did you meet any?" "Yes," said Fontaine; "and at one moment I thought I should have to send the women on, and sell my life as dearly as possible. But a cloud swept over the moon, and we gained the forest before they could stop us."

"Good! Heaven watches over us," said Dupuy, raising his eyes to Heaven.

"And my little Jeannette," he continued, caressing the hair of the girl, "she bears herself bravely, and her roses have not fled. But come, friends, to your apartments; you will need all the sleep you can obtain, for the journey to the sea-shore will consume the whole of to-morrow night."

The females departed with Madame Dupuy, and the friends drew together and earnestly discussed their plans—Fontaine moistening his dry lips with wine.

"All is now ready, then," said Dupuy, at length; "you will set out to-morrow at nightfall, and by daylight you will be beyond pursuit, and not far from Tremblade, upon which the dragoons have not yet descended. You will go to the house of Master Beltonnet in the town, communicate with my friend, Captain Johnson, of the brig Portsmouth, and he will convey you for a few pistoles to England; there I will soon join you. Is it all arranged?"

Fontaine took his friend's hand, and would have pressed it to his lips, but Dupuy withdrew it, and embraced his companion.

"To bed now," he said; "gain as much sleep as possible."

Dupuy then saw that the outlets of the mansion were thoroughly secured, and soon silence reigned throughout the whole chateau.

## VII.—The Wounded Wolf.

At nightfall on the following evening, Fontaine armed himself to the teeth, wrapped a cloak around his weapons, and silently grasping the hands of Dupuy and his wife, mounted his Arabian. The three women traveled in a light carriage of Dupuy's; and they thus set forward through the darkness.

Thirty minutes after their departure the sound of horses' hoofs was heard, and a company of dragoons, headed by Jarnilloc, descended like a thunder-bolt upon the chateau

"Where are the heretics?" cried the furious captain of dragoons. "Burn the nest of traitors! Smoke out the enemies of his Majesty!"

"Is it myself and my household to whom you allude, sire Captain?" said Dupuy, with his iron calmness. "If so, I beg you will proceed. Having lodged my safeguard, under his Majesty's hand, with the cure of the parish, I can afford to be killed, you will be shot by command of his Majesty—if I do not kill you."

"Heretic!" cried the furious dragoon, "you harbor traitors!"

"Very well, come in and search, Messire Jarnilloc I pray you not to break my furniture, however; it might displease his Majesty."

"To the devil with your furniture!" cried the officer. "Corporal! take ten men and search the house!"

The corporal obeyed, and we need not say failed to find Fontaine.

"No one, Captain," reported the corporal, making the military salute.

"And yet I had exact information that a traitor named Fontaine took refuge here, after murdering one of my soldiers last night"

"Gone, Captain," said the corporal.

"Ah, yes! fled! Scatter at once in pursuit!"

With these words the officer put spur to his horse, and took to the road which Fontaine had followed, at full speed. The rest of the soldiers dispersed

themselves over the surrounding country. "Oh, my God!" murmured Madame Dupuy, clinging to her husband, and turning as pale as death; "if they come up with them!" Dupuy's lips were firmly set together. "I ordered my horse," he said, "when I saw these men coming. There he comes! bar up securely, wife, and open to no one!"

With these words Dupuy seized his triangular sword, and vaulting, into the saddle, disappeared at full gallop upon Jarnilloc's track. In fifteen minutes, such was the speed at which he advanced, the figure of his adversary came in sight. Five minutes more brought him abreast of the dragoon, beneath the drooping boughs.

"Turn, wretch!" cried Dupuy, drawing his sword. "You dared to insult my wife, myself, my friends. You shall die! Defend yourself!"

And he threw himself upon the captain of dragoons, aiming, a blow at his heart.

Jarnilloc was brave, but the fury of Dupuy cowed him; he struck out almost at random, and the weapon of the soldier glided under his guard, and pierced his breast. The point of Jarnilloc's sword drew blood from Dupuy's arm, but the combat was over in a moment—though the dragoon's wound was not mortal.

"In fair combat you will testify, Messire," said Dupuy, putting up his sword and saluting his adversary, who retained the saddle with difficulty. "I will not murder you, as you would me, under similar circumstances. If you annoy me further, however, Messire, I will kill you like a dog!"

And the soldier turned his horse and rode back to his chateau.

"That will break up the pursuit, I think," he muttered, "and I can not leave Susanne alone, with these fiends about I must hasten my arrangements, the country is getting too hot for me. Pray God that Jacques and his family may arrive safely at Tremblade!"

An hour afterward Jarnilloc passed the gateway of the chateau, supported in the saddle by two troopers. As he continued his way, an

## VIII.—The Fugitives.

expression of ferocious hatred, impossible to describe, distorted his pale features, and his red eyes glared. Dupuy watched him until he disappeared, and then turning to his wife, said,

“There is the wounded wolf! Take care, my lamb! He will tear you for this if he can. For myself I fear nothing.”

*VIII.—The Fugitives.*

Fontaine pushed his horse to full gallop, at the side of the flying carriage; and the cortege traveled at this rapid rate throughout the night.

At dawn, as Dupuy had predicted, they reached Tremblade; and were soon housed at Master Beltonnet's. This man was to act as their pilot to the Portsmouth, which lay outside the harbor; he had been selected for this duty because he spoke English. The captain sent word that he would sail very early on the next day, and would pass between the isle of Oleron and the main land. If the fugitives awaited him on the sands near the forest of Arvert, he would send a boat ashore and take them off.

At the appointed time Fontaine loaded two horses with his few effects and repaired to the spot designated. But there was delay at the Customhouse, and the brig could not sail. Meanwhile the fugitives waited in a state of unspeakable suspense, and the entire day was thus passed.

The Catholic priest of Tremblade heard that some Protestants were about to escape, and hurried to the spot. Two Huguenot fishermen, however, misled him; and he returned, thinking the report unfounded.

At nightfall they were forced to return to Tremblade, where they were harbored in the house of an abjurer. He entertained them for the whole of the next day, but, growing terribly frightened, at nightfall turned them all out, saying, “I have damned my own soul to save my property, and I am not going to pay the 1000 crowns fine for harboring you. Take your chance elsewhere, or abjure like me.” Half an hour after they had left this man's house a troop of soldiers went to it and examined it; they had received information.



The captain of the Portsmouth sent word at this crisis that he was watched, and could not assist them. Fontaine did not despair, however. On the same evening he hired a small shallop, embarked his party, and safely passed the pinnaces that guarded the port, and the fort of Oleron.

At ten o'clock next morning they dropped anchor to wait for the *Portsmouth*, the boatman being instructed, in case of pursuit, to run the boat ashore, when *Sauve qui peut!* was to be the course of proceeding.

The agreement with Captain Johnson had been that when they saw him, they were to make themselves known by hoisting a sail, and letting it fall three times. About three o'clock in the afternoon the Portsmouth hove in sight, but the custom-house officers and pilot were still on board. Soon, however, these officials left her in their boat, and the brig bore down straight toward them.

Fontaine's heart bounded with joy and gratitude, but his pleasure was of short duration. A royal frigate of the French navy appeared, and with all sails set, came straight toward them. This was one of the vessels constantly kept on the coast to prevent the escape of Protestants; when such were taken, the women were sent to convents, and the men to work in the horrible galleys.

The French frigate ordered the English ship to cast anchor, boarded her, and searched every nook and corner for fugitives. Not finding any, the French captain ordered the Englishman to sail instantly, which order was obeyed, leaving the despairing Huguenots behind.

Fontaine almost yielded to despair, but he knelt and prayed, and was strengthened. Suddenly as the French frigate bore down upon them, a feint suggested itself.

"Cover us all up in the bottom of the boat with an old sail," he said to the boatman. "Then hoist your sail And go right toward the frigate, pretending to endeavor to gain Tremblade. If they hail you, say you are from Rochelle. If they ask what you have on board, say nothing but ballast; and it would be well for you and your son to counterfeit drunkenness, tumbling

## VIII.—The Fugitives.

about in the boat, and then you can, as if by accident, let the sail fall three times, and so inform the English captain who we are."

The order was instantly obeyed, the fugitives covered with an old sail, and the boat passed within pistol-shot of the frigate, which hailed her. The reply was as Fontaine had directed.

"But what made you cast anchor?"

"I hoped the wind would change, and we could make Tremblade, but it's still too strong for us."

As he spoke the boatman cursed his son, who had dropped the sail, as had been agreed. The father left the helm and pretended to strike him with a rope-end. The son cried out lustily, and the people in the frigate ordered the elder to desist, or they would come and treat him likewise.

"The rascal's as drunk as a hog," said the boatman, returning to the helm. "Hoist the sail there!"

The son let it fall twice in succession, as he pretended to obey.

"Return to Rochelle—the wind is too rough!" came from the frigate.

"Yes, Captain," said the boatman, joyfully, for that was exactly the direction of the English ship, and the boat fled before the wind toward the Englishman, through the yawning waves of the rising storm. They got safe on board while the frigate was still in sight; and the brig instantly put to sea.

Kneeling upon the spray-covered deck, with his arms around his niece and his betrothed, Fontaine returned devout thanks to God. As he rose from his knees, the coast of France was disappearing in the darkness.

"Adieu!" he said, sadly, extending his hands toward his native soil  
"Adieu, forever!"\*

### *IX.—The Priest.*

On the morning of the 30th November, Messire Barthelemi Dupuy was informed that the cure of the neighboring village wished to see him. This worthy man was sincerely attached to Dupuy, who had befriended him in former times, and he now came to endeavor to make his friend abjure and become a Catholic.

For two hours the worthy man continued his assaults on the Protestant convictions of Dupuy, with no opposition from that gentleman worthy of attention. At last he ceased, and asked if he could still remain a schismatic, and undergo the terrible punishment of such in the world to come, and even in the present world. "My good cure," said Dupuy, coolly, "I have listened to you with great attention, and have duly appreciated your arguments. I have been much struck with their force, especially this one in the last clause of your discourse."

"The future punishment, eh?" sighed the worthy cure.

"No, excuse me, the punishment my heresy will entail upon me, 'even in the present world,' as you say. Now that is talking to the point! In other words, if I do not abjure, I shall be tortured, shot, or burnt—is it not so?"

The cure shook his head, sadly.

"I very much fear that it will so result!"

"And you think I should abjure?"

"I pray you to."

\* all here related is literally true.

"Why, good cure?" said Dupuy. "I am unfortunately a soldier; I have a ridiculous, absurd, foolish partiality for not deserting my colors. You see I have fought under the Lutheran flag, and I must have some reason to change my party and embrace the cause of his Excellency the Pope of Rome.— the opposing banner. You will excuse me, but this seems to me reasonable."

"Have I not given you good reasons, my son? Have I not—"

"Talked about the Saints? Yes, a good deal, my worthy cure. But I have not yet made up my mind to believe in them. I even doubt the doctrines of Purgatory, Indulgences, Absolution, and the Immaculate Conception."

The cure shook his head as if these words both pained and shocked him.

"But how is it possible for you to doubt these tenets of the Holy Church, my son?" he said. "You cause me very great suffering."

"I am truly sorry; but I can not say otherwise, though I fully appreciate the kindness of your visit."

" 'Twas duty!"

"Well, others would have considered it differently. They would have endeavored to convert me by holding up a picture of the fagot or the halter. Now 'tis probable that it will come to that, is it not?"

The cure heaved a deep sigh

"I fear it is," he said.

"And you would be compelled to inform upon me?"

"A terrible duty again," sighed the poor cure. "Yet the Holy Father inculcates the necessity."

"So that you, who have eaten at my table, taken my arm, talked familiarly with my wife, and slept in security beneath my roof—you would be compelled to point me out as a heretic, to bring the dragoons to my



door—to fit the halter round my neck, or the fagots around my limbs! This would be your bounden duty, would it not, Aymer?”

The old familiar name put the finishing stroke to the terrific appeal. With bloodless cheeks, brows bathed in perspiration, and trembling lips, the unhappy cure murmured,

“It would be my duty!”

“Well, my friend,” said Dupuy, coolly, “you can scarcely feel surprise when I hesitate to embrace a religion which makes such action on your part necessary. Now I am only a poor devil of a Huguenot, you see; but before I would betray you, Aymer, I would cut off my right hand and throw it in the face of the barbarous monster, whether he were Emperor, Pope, or King, who dared to tempt me!”

“Oh my son! my son! think what you say! The Holy Father—the Vicerent of God—a barbarous monster!”

“True, I was wrong,” said Dupuy, coldly. “That is dangerous, and ’tis your duty to inform on me.”

“I must—I should—I will try not to!” stammered the poor cure. “Oh! why am I tried thus—with such cruelty? Yes, Barthelemi, ’tis my duty, and were you my own mother’s son I must perform my duty!”

Dupuy rose calmly, and, with a side-look at the cure, said:

“Perhaps I might change my views, good father. Who knows? Stranger things have happened. His Majesty’s safeguard, which you have returned to me, expires to-morrow, and the question seriously occurs—torture and death, or the sacrament”

“Oh, abjure, my son! my dear Barthelemi, abjure and save yourself and me from agony”

“Well, who knows what I may do, my good Aymer? Don’t inform on me until the day after to-morrow; then you will know my decision.”

## X.—The Advocate and the Tailor.

"I will not," said the poor cure, "and now farewell. Consider the life of your immortal soul, my son. I will fast and pray for you."

With these words the cure went sadly out, and returned to the village.

*X.—The Advocate and the Tailor.*

Half an hour after the departure of the priest, Dupuy sent a servant to the village to request the presence of Messire Agoust, advocate.

Agoust hastened to obey, and was closeted with the master of the chateau for an hour.

At the end of that time he came out, bowing and scraping, and went away.

"Aha!" he muttered; "so we get rid of you at last, do we, Messire Barthelemi Dupuy? I am glad of it, and I have not the least intention of informing on you. I buy your estate at one-third of its value, and shall be the Seigneur Agoust hereafter, while, if I informed upon you, the fine old chateau would be escheated to the crown and lost to me. I am very well content with my bargain, Messire, and will disprove the proverb, which declares that lawyers never are honest, at least until I get my title-deeds. I beat you down four thousand crowns, and am well content, my good Messire Dupuy."

An hour afterward Agoust returned with a heavy bag of gold at his girdle, which he counted out before Dupuy. He then received the title-deeds of the estate.

"A pleasant journey, Messire," he said "to you and madame."

"Thank you," said Dupuy, coolly, "for your good wishes."

"Ah! you are not alarmed, then, at my knowledge of your intended flight?"

"Why should I be, my good Messire Agoust? You are a sensible man; you have abjured to retain your life and property; you would prefer buying

my chateau at Velours at one-fourth of its value rather than compromise upon seeing me roasted, eh?" "Your lordship is very profound in human motives," said the attorney, smirking, "and I swear you are correct. you may go in safety as far as I am concerned."

And, bowing, he departed.

"Nevertheless, I'll not trust you, rascal," said Dupuy, looking after him. "To-morrow your information comes too late. 'Tis almost dark—time for Pourtigot to arrive. Ah! there he is." Pourtigot was the tailor of the village, and Dupuy had ordered him to have ready in six hours the complete costume of a gentleman's page.

The tailor now entered, bowing and smiling more impressively even than Agoust had done.

"'Tis all prepared, my lord," he said, unrolling the costume; "a beautiful piece of Flander's cloth—most exquisite. And see this velvet."

"It really is very handsome," said Dupuy, negligently, "and my new page will win the heart of every girl upon the village green; eh, Messier Pourtigot?"

"At the very least, I should say, my lord," replied the tailor, bowing.

"Well, my friend," said Dupuy, counting out a handful of crowns, "there is your money, and something more. If you should chance to be passing in a week or so, call here at my chateau, and you will probably receive an order for the full costume of a gentleman. It will be needed. Good-day, Messire Pourtigot."

And Dupuy bowed his head in token of dismissal. Messire Pourtigot went away overjoyed. He had received thrice the value of his work, and the promise of a new order. "The full costume of a gentleman would be needed." It is rather in the nature of a digression to say that Messire Agoust did not indorse the order—only insulted the honest tailor—the week after.

No sooner had the man disappeared than Dupuy's manner lost all its negligence. He rose rapidly to his feet, and called "Susanne! Susanne!" The

*XI—The Flight to the Frontier.*

lovely woman appeared so suddenly, that it was plain she had been listening and watching. "There is no time to be lost," said Dupuy, hurriedly "put on this page's costume; take all your jewels, your Bible, and psalm-book, and bring hither some bread and wine, while I put on my uniform and arm myself. Quick! There is not a moment to lose! It is growing dark, and before morning we must be far away, if we would escape the fagot or the gallows. Lose no time!"

*XI—The Flight to the Frontier.*

In twenty minutes the beautiful woman re-appeared, clad in the rich page's costume of brown cloth and velvet. It consisted of a coat, slashed and decorated with embroidery, a long waistcoat, buttoning nearly up to the chin, beneath which a snowy ruffle just revealed itself, loosely-fitting knee breeches, and Spanish shoes reaching midway to the knee. The flexible tops of chamois leather could easily be pulled up, so as to protect the delicate limbs in riding. The beautiful hair of the young lady had been quickly gathered up, and secured beneath the dark cap, with its floating feather. This, and a handsome cloth cloak depending from one shoulder, completed the costume.

The Countess, thus accoutred, resembled a small and delicate youth of exquisitely proportioned figure, except that no boy, however bashful, ever blushed half so deeply as she did when her husband reappeared.

"There! there! sweet!" said Dupuy, hastily; "let us lose no time in comments. Your costume is unpleasant, that is easy to understand; but if it takes you safely over the frontier, and gives you to my arms, 'twill answer every purpose. Let us now hasten to swallow some bread and wine. We shall need it."

Dupuy, ordinarily so calm and resolute, seemed at this decisive moment to be possessed by a demon of haste, almost of trepidation. It was because all that he held dearest in the world was staked upon the cast of a die: the events of the next few hours would determine the complexion of his whole future life.



He devoured the dry bread with ravenous haste, washed it down with huge gulps of wine, and forced the Countess to do likewise.

A careless observer would have said that a soldier armed to the teeth, and a handsome lady's page in gala costume, had laid a wager who could eat and drink the most in a given time.

Dupuy from moment to moment raised his head, paused in his devouring attack upon the viands, and listened. nothing was heard but the sobbing of the wintry wind through the evergreens and oaks; darkness and desolation seemed to reign over the wide land and in the chateau.

At last Dupuy rose. Standing thus in the rays of the single lamp he presented a striking spectacle. He was clad in his uniform as king's guardsman, and in his belt was thrust the short triangular sword which we have so frequently referred to; beside it were secured in the same manner three or four heavy pistols. Slung behind, beneath his cloak, was the bag of gold paid to him by Agoust.

As he thus rose to his feet the sound of hoofs was heard at the back window.

Dupuy looked cautiously out, and made a sign of satisfaction.

"It is Rayonnet," he said, in a low tone; "all ready."

And drawing the Countess with his arm, he took a last look at the portraits of his ancestors, and hastily descended to the court yard.

"Make haste, Seigneur," whispered the old grayheaded groom. "I thought I heard horses' hoofs in the direction of the village."

"Ah! the dragoons? Was there a clatter?"

"Yes, yes, Seigneur! Make haste! I hear them coming plainly!"

Dupuy raised the Countess into the saddle with a single movement, and vaulted on his own animal, which was a black of great size and strength.

*XI—The Flight to the Frontier.*

"Yes," said Dupuy, "now I hear them too. I hear Agoust's voice, the hound! He has betrayed me! But we have the start! Rayonnet, if you would follow me, come to Amsterdam; you know the way—we were there together! There's gold! Come!"

"For God's sake, Seigneur!" cried the faithful servant, "don't think of me. There they are! They are coming on like a whirlwind, shouting fit to burst them! In another moment you are lost!"

Dupuy replied by shaking his clenched hand toward the dragoons, muttering an exclamation of hatred, and seizing the bridle of the Countess's horse.

In another instant they were out of the little grassy court-yard, and had disappeared like shadowy phantoms beneath the drooping boughs of the forest.

As they did so, Jamilloc, at the head of his troopers, and accompanied by the traitor Agoust, burst into the chateau uttering howls of rage and blood-thirsty triumph at his anticipated vengeance.

With a yell of furious joy he broke down the door, and at the head of his dragoons, rushed with curses and cries into the great dining-room, whose walls seemed to shudder at the terrific shouts. Above, the calm, serene, old nobleman on canvas looked down with a tranquil gaze upon the scene.

"Gone!" cried Agoust. "He has fled, and you are too late, Captain!"

"Rascal!" cried Jamilloc, seizing the advocate by the throat, "this is thy fault! I will squeeze thy cursed eyeballs out!"

And he grasped the advocate's throat until he was black in the face. Agoust fell upon his knees and begged for mercy. He could tell by what road they fled, he pleaded, and they might be overtaken; they were only a man and woman. "Good!" cried the furious dragoon, whose rage and hatred gave him supernatural strength despite his wound. "Six men in the saddle, and you, too, rascally advocate! The rest stay and cut to pieces everything in this cursed house!"

In another moment Jarnilloc was dashing at full speed on the road indicated by the despairing advocate, who thus saw his property ruined, but dared say nothing. The road was a cross-cut, debouching upon the main highway, which Dupuy must take to reach the frontier; and such was the furious speed of the troop that ere long they saw the moonlight glimmering in the opening forest above the high road.

Jarnilloc uttered a howl of triumph as he caught the sound of horses at a rapid gallop. Dupuy and the Countess came on at full speed, and Jarnilloc rushed to meet them, discharging his pistol at his enemy.

The ball missed Dupuy, but struck the Countess full in the breast. The delicate form reeled in the saddle, and fell forward on the horse's mane.

Dupuy uttered a hoarse roar, and leveled his pistol at Jarnilloc. The ball pierced his heart, and letting the bridle fall, the captain of dragoons rolled beneath his horse's feet—dead.

Dupuy's sword leaped from its scabbard, and seizing with his left hand the Countess's bridle, he passed like a thunder-bolt through his enemies, dealing mortal blows as he passed—and in a moment his splendid animal had borne him beyond danger.

"Oh, my God!" he cried, as he saw the form of the Countess rise erect, "you are not wounded, wife?"

"God spared me!" said the lady, taking from her bosom her book of Psalms "See, the ball struck this, and I am unhurt!"

"Praise the lord, O my soul!" cried the Huguenot, "Blessed be His holy name! Now let us ride!"

And, followed by the dragoons uttering yells of rage, Dupuy and the Countess drove their fine animals to furious speed; and at every bound increased the distance between themselves and their pursuers

"I would have turned and died yonder, in the midst of my enemies," said Dupuy. "I should never have survived you. But we are saved!"

*XI—The Flight to the Frontier.*

And they continued their flight—the cries of their pursuers becoming fainter and fainter as they dashed on. Almost without stopping to procure food—looking upon every side for enemies—trembling at the very sound of their horses' hoofs—and praying, even during their headlong career, to the God of their faith to preserve them, and conduct them safely to the land of promise which they fled to, rather than abjure their religion—thus, weary and faint, but with no thought of yielding, with forms drooping in the saddle but still bent to the task—in this manner did the fugitives pass over league after league, and through province after province, and finally neared the frontier.

They were about to pass the station where the Custom-house officers and a body of troops were posted to guard the entrance into the kingdom, when suddenly a dragoon, mounted upon a powerful horse, placed himself in the way.

Dupuy collected all his resolution to meet this conclusive trial.

“Stop, Messire!” said the dragoon; “be pleased to check your horse. No one passes here without giving an account of himself Come with me.”

“I will do nothing of the sort!” said Dupuy.

“Ah, my good gentleman; then I will arrest you !”

“You will not presume to,” returned Dupuy, drawing his triangular sword with his right hand and presenting the letter of Louis XIV. with the other. “Now, Messire dragoon, I am one of the King's guardsmen, as you see by my uniform, and I am on the King's business. You stop me at your peril !” The soldier drew back with a low bow. He could not read, but he recognized the royal seal and the name of the great divinity “Louis” He would as soon have endeavored to dispute the will of a God. “Pass, Messire,” he said, “and pardon my challenge. We are good soldiers of his Majesty, and would be sorry to cause you any inconvenience in dispatching the King's business. If your lordship would like to stop and empty a cup,



we shall be delighted to entertain you. Your guardsman's uniform is quite sufficient introduction!"

"Thanks," said Dupuy, "but I must hasten on."

"So quick? Your page looks weary—a very handsome boy! Come, Messire page! induce the Seigneur to draw rein for a moment."

"I can not, Sieur."

"Ah! he is a determined master, is he?" said the dragoon, smiling.

"A very good master, Messire."

"Perhaps something more," laughed the soldier, keenly scrutinizing the feminine figure of the Countess. "Seigneur guardsman, you have really a beautiful Companion there."

"Companion?"

"Yes! Why 'tis plain your page is nothing less than a girl."

"Pshaw, Messire! what are you dreaming of? But I have no time to talk! Give you good-day, Messire I have the honor to salute you!"

And making a sign to his pretended page Dupuy put spurs to his horse, and passed on at full speed, accompanied by the Countess. In half an hour they passed beneath the dense foliage of a wood of Germany, checked their foaming horses in a secluded glade, and looking around saw that no signs of man were visible.

They were saved!

Dupuy tied the panting animals to a tree, lifted his wife from the saddle, and in an instant she was weeping in his arms, pressed to his beating heart.

"I waited patiently for the Lord, and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry," said the soldier. "He brought me up also out of an horrible pit,

out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock. He called me then said I, Lo, I come.' ”

“ 'Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O Lord,' ” murmured the weeping Countess; “ 'let thy loving-kindness and thy truth continually preserve me.' ” And the true wife clung closer to her true husband.

And there in the silent wood, the brave soldier and devoted woman knelt, and offered up a prayer of gratitude for their deliverance. In those days strong men prayed, and died or left lands and country for their faith, and God gave them duly the fruition of the promise of the “life that now is” even.

Heart pressed to heart, the good Seigneur Dupuy and his brave wife prayed long and fervently, and, then rose and went upon their way.

### *XII.—In Virginia.*

Our true chronicle is told; and we need not pause to comment on it here, or point the spirit and the moral.

Long years afterward in Monican-town, on the banks of the noble James River, in Virginia, an aged soldier lay upon his death-bed, with a kneeling woman weeping at his side, and children watching the pale face through tears.

“Don't cry, Susanne,” said Messire Dupuy. “I am only going home, whither you, true wife, will follow me. Do you know what we said in the woods of Germany? 'I waited patiently for the Lord, and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.' Blessed be his name! In him and the blessed Jesus is my trust—I who have lived and now die a true Huguenot !”

The faint voice faltered, and a ray of sunlight falling on the snowy hair, lit it up gloriously. “And to you, my children,” continued the dying gentleman, “I bequeath an untainted name, which you in turn should bear worthily. Jacques,” he continued, addressing the eldest; “take my old sword there, and make use of it in a good cause only; it has never been drawn in a bad one. Fight for your country and your faith, so God shall bless you.

Imitate your godfather, Jacques de la Fontaine, of noble memory. And now, my children, take my blessing."

They knelt with sobs, and the hand of the dying soldier rested in turn upon every forehead.

As the last words were uttered he fell faintly back, and a sigh only marked the passage of the true gentleman from earth to heaven—from time to eternity.

It was the bright sunshine of Virginia, the new land, which rested last upon his forehead; but this was his home now, loved and cherished like the old, old home in France.

He died as he had lived, a true Huguenot. No better epitaph is needed.

### BARTHOLOMEW DUPUY IN AMERICA

In addition to statements made in "The Story of a Huguenot's Sword," there are records preserved by the older descendants of Bartholomew Dupuy which throw light on his escape. The flight of himself and wife through the country, from the western to the eastern frontier, occupied some eighteen days. He was frequently interrogated as to his business and speed, but replied that he was the King's officer and was on business which demanded haste; and when more particularly pressed would add that he had the King's orders in his pocket. As he neared the eastern frontier, which was more securely and strictly guarded to apprehend refugees, he was more frequently and pressingly interrupted, but with the polite brevity of one clad in a courtier's uniform, his word was a sufficient passport. It was on his last day's ride, and to the last stationed guard, that he had to expose the King's signature, attached no doubt to his certificate of amnesty, before he was allowed to pass. The book of Psalms which stopped the bullet and saved his wife's life, I have been frequently told, is still preserved by one of the descendants through his son John James, and his granddaughter Olympia Trabue. On reaching German soil and dismounting, it was the 40th Psalm which he and his wife chanted. It seems to have been his original intention to go at once to England, but for some reason he and his wife remained in

## XII.—In Virginia.

Germany, or elsewhere, fourteen years, of which time we have no account of them at all. In 1699, they went, (we think from Geneva, Switzerland), to England upon the public invitation of King William, promising to refugee emigrants to the colonies, in a free passage, and to give them freedom of religion. Beginning in the spring of the year 1700, seven hundred French Protestant refugees, in four separate fleets, at intervals of some months, embarked from England to America, with Marquis de la Muce at their head, and were finally landed in Virginia. There were three ministers of the Gospel and two physicians who accompanied the expedition. The ministers were Claude Philippe de Richeburg, Benjamin de Joux, and Louis Latane. The physicians were Castaing (Chastain?), and La Sosee. Of some two hundred of those Huguenot refugees, a settlement was formed at Manakintown in King William Parish, about eighteen miles above Richmond, on the south side of James River, in that part of Henrico which is now Powhatan County, Va. The King William Parish was a body of land, of ten thousand acres, which was granted by act of the General Assembly, December 5, 1700, to Huguenot refugees. It had been occupied by the Monacan Indians, a warlike tribe, which had withstood the power of Powhatan, but had disappeared before the whites. From one of those fleets, (we think the 4th), Bartholomew Dupuy, his wife, and their children landed on American soil at Jamestown, Va., and finally made their permanent residence in the Parish. All of their children had been born in Germany, or elsewhere, prior to their immigration. The settlers of the Parish were exempted from the payment of all taxes for seven years, and were allowed to support their minister in their own way. The land was to be divided among the families in tracts of 133 acres, and a portion of the most valuable was to be set apart for the support of their minister, and the supply of their church pulpit during its vacancy. In the original settlement they built a church, where one still stands, and worshipped twice per Sabbath, and also maintained worship in their families thrice per day. In the same settlement they also built a schoolhouse and educated their children. That these immigrants endured many hardships for a number of years before they patented their tracts of land may be gathered from the following extract:



### ***“THE STATE OF THE FRENCH REFUGEES”.***

10 and 11th May, 1701. The 10th of May, last, I with Coll. Randolph, Capt. Epes, Capt. Webb, &c., went up to the new settlements of ye ffrrench Refugees at ye Manakin Town. Wee visited about seventy of their huts, being, most ot them, very mean; there being, upwards ot fourty of y'm betwixt ye two Creeks, w'ch is about four miles along on ye River, and have cleared all ye old Manacan ffields for near three miles together, as also some others (who came thither last ffeb'ry, as Blackman told us) have cleared new grounds toward the Lower Creeke, and done more worke than they y't went thither first. They have, all of y'm, some Garden trade and have planted come, but few of y'm had broke up their ground or wed the same, whereupon I went for most of y'm and told y'm they must not expect to enjoy ye land unless they would endeavor to improve it, and if they make no come for their subsistance next year they could not expect any further releif from the County. Mon'r de Joux promised at their next meeting to acquaint them all w'th w't I said, and to endeavor to stirr y'm up to be diligent in weeding and securing their come and wheat, of w'ch latter there are many small patches, but some is overrun w'th woods, and the horses (of w'ch they have severall, w'th some Cows) have spoiled more; most of y'm promise faire. Indeed, they are very poor, and I am not able to supply y'm w'th Come (they being about 250 last month), having bought up all in these two counties, and not haveing recieved one month's provision from all ye other Countyes, there being some in the Isle of Wight, but cannot hire any to fetch it. There are about 20 families seated for 4 or 5 miles below the Lower Creeke and have cleared small plantations, but few of y'm had broke up their grounds. . . . Tho' these people are very poor, yet they seem very cheerful and are (as farr as wee could learne) very healthy, all they seem to desire is y't they might have Bread enough. Wee lodged there that night and returned the new Road I caused to be marked, which is extraordinary Levell and dry way and leads either to the ffalls or the mill, a very good well beaten path for carts. W. Byrd.” (Virginia Historical Collections)

In the Virginia Land Registry Office of Richmond, Book No. 10, page 364, is found this record: “Bartholomew Dupee (Dupuy), March 11, 1717,

133 acres, on the south side of James River, Begg. &c standing on the south side of lower Monakin Creek—part of the Land surveyed for the French refugees." In about 1722, the Vestry Book assigns him 208 acres. In their new home the progenitor and his family lived for many years, enjoying at least the free exercise of their religion, if not much of the comforts of life; and the family took an active part in church work and its services. This we learn from two reliable documents—The Original " Vestry Book of the Parish," which has recently been translated from the French, and published in the Virginia Magazine, and the "Baptismal Register" of the church at Manakintown, published years ago by the Virginia Historical Society; from the latter we record quotations further on. From the first document we learn that Bartholomew Dupuy was elected a vestryman of the church at Manakintown, August 25, 1718, but for some reason did not take the oath of office till January 29, 1723/24. As such he served until March 30, 1725, when he was elected a church warden. On July 23 1726 he is again recorded as a vestryman and so on until April 23, 1731, when he offered his resignation, being about 79 years of age and it was accepted. He was an officer of the church and appears to have been for years very punctual to the meetings of the vestry. The Vestry Book contains also the following records: "February 2, 1725-8, Monsieur Barthelemis Dupuy rented the glebe for a year for a barrel and one-half of wheat, payable at the next harvest." "July 24, 1729, L Jacob Capon, acknowledge receipt from Mons. Barthelemy Dupuy of 8 bushels for the levy of the parish; further, I acknowledge receipt from Mons. Dupuy of 7 bushels and one-half for rent of the glebe." His name appears in the tax list from 1710 to 1738. In the Baptismal Register, the children of Bartholomew Dupuy are recorded many times as sponsors in the ordinance of Baptism, and of his 27 grandchildren, no less than 21 are recorded as having been baptized in infancy and no doubt they were all baptized, but they were not recorded. This indicates the activity of them all in religious life. The last time the name of his wife appears in any document, known to the writer, is as a sponsor in the baptism, associated with her husband, of her granddaughter, Marye Levilain, October 27, 1731. In the transfer of real estate of the old progenitor to his son Peter, in 1737, her name is not signed to the deed, and it may be safely concluded that she had passed away, and that after her death the father spent the remnant of his

days, having disposed of his real estate, with his children, or some one of them. Hence her presence at the death scene, portrayed in the "Story of a Huguenot's Sword," cannot be true, and no doubt Mr. Cooke confused it with what occurred later. The old progenitor died about April, 1743, as his will was probated on May 17 of that year. His sword was long treasured as an heir-loom by his descendants from his grandson John Bartholomew. It was worn in the Revolution by Capt. James Dupuy, a great-grandson, of Nottoway County, Va, who replaced the old worn out scabbard, by one which he picked up on the battle field of Guilford, N. C. The Sword was apparently of the French rapier pattern, which began to be manufactured about 1650, and was used chiefly for thrusting. The blade was straight, about three feet in length, and triangular in shape throughout, somewhat like the modern bayonet; at the hilt it was very strong, but rapidly diminished in thickness for about eight inches, when it became comparatively slender. This construction combined perfect poise with lightness, and great strength, and made the weapon very effective in the hands of a skilled swordsman. When Captain James Dupuy was on his death bed, relates Dr. Foote, he said to his grandson, Dr. John James Dupuy, son of Dr. William Jones Dupuy: "Take my old sword there, make use of it in a good cause only; it has never been drawn in a bad one. Fight for your country and your faith; so God shall bless you." In the civil war, during a raid of Federal troops near Petersburg, Va., the sword was lost at the burning of the residence of Mrs. Julian Ruffin, in whose charge it had been left by its last owner, Dr. J. J. Dupuy (her son-in-law), of Prince George County, who served in the C. S. A., and was obliged to wear a sword of modern pattern. Whether the sword was burned in the house, or carried off by the Federal troops, is still questioned by descendants of that branch. Some hold strongly to the latter view, and believe it might yet be recovered, if advertised extensively throughout the North.

## CHAPTER II.

### QUOTATIONS AND DEDUCTIONS.

#### *Quotations from "The General List of French Protestants."*

The quotations which follow are taken from "Collections of the Virginia Historical Society, New Series, Vol. V.," and are important in establishing the number and names of the children of original settlers in King William Parish, and the dates of births of many of their grandchildren, as well as indicating the interest and activity they exhibited in the church at Manakintown, Va. The quotations are from publications of original documents, and we use those only, which are important to establish facts of interest relative to Bartholomew Dupuy, and his descendants, and some families connected with them. The first is from the "General List of French Protestants" of King William Parish, arranged in families. It was first published from Original M. S. in Perry's "Papers Relating to the History of the Church in Virginia, A. D. 1650-1776," and is not dated. It comprises "Noms Des Hommes" (names of men); "Femmes" (wives); "Enfans" (offspring), including "Garcon" (sons), and "Filles" (daughters):



Noms Des Hommes	Femmes	Garcon	Filles	Total
Pierre Chastain	1	2	4	8
Francois Dupuy	1	..	1	3
Daniel Guerrand (Guerrant)	1	2	2	6
Barthelemy Dupuy	1	3	2	7
Jacques Sobler (Sublett)	1	1	1	4
Jean Chastain	1	..	..	2
Louis Sobler (Sublett)	1	1	..	3
Estienne Chastain	1	..	..	2
Abra. Sobler, lesue (Sublett)	..	..	..	1
Abra Sobler, le jeune (Sublett)	1	..	..	2
Jean Levillain	1	2	2	6
Anthoine Trabue	1	3	..	5

The next set of quotations is taken from the "Register containing the Baptisms made in the church of the French Refugees at Manakintown in Virginia, in the Parish of King William." These entries are numbered for the sake of reference.

## BAPTISMAL REGISTER.

1. "Jean Chastain, son of Jean Chastain and of Marianne Chastain, his father and mother, born the 26 of September, 1721, was baptized the 5 October by Mr. Fontaine, he had for godfather and godmother, Pierre David and Anne David, his wife, who have declared that this child was born the day and year above."

2. "The 18th August, 1721, was born Daniel, the son of Daniel Guerrant and of Francoise Guerrant, his father and mother; he was baptized the—of October, by Mr. Fontaine; he was presented for baptism by Daniel Guerrant, his grand (father?) and Madame Lorange, his grand mother."

3. "The— January, 1723, was born Jean (Dupuy?)<sup>\*</sup>—Pierre Dupuy, and of J.—was baptized."

4. "The 3d June, 1727, was born Jean, son of Jean Dykar and of Elizabeth Dykar; was baptized the 4th September by Mr. Neim, minister of Vairren (Varina). He was presented to Baptism by Jean Jaque dupuy at 10 by (Stephen) Aden Monford, godmother philip dupuy."

5. "The 23 day of August, 1727, was born Marie Magdelaine, a girl, to Mr. Estiene Chastain and Marthe Chastain, her father and mother; was presented for baptism by Mr. Barthelmie dupuy and Mar(the)<sup>\*\*</sup> dupuy, his wife."

\* The bracketed name should be Barthelemy, as John Bartholomew was the son of Peter Dupuy .

\*\* Bracket "Ma." The brackets were entered in the Register by Dr. Brock.

J. Sublet, Clerk of the foregoing.

6. "The 9th April, 1728, was born Louis Sobler, son of Pierre Louis Sobler and of Marie, his wife; was baptized by Mr. Na(inn?)."

7. "The 12th February, 1728 (1729), was born Pierre Dupui, son of Pierre Dupui and Judith Dupuy; was baptized the 20th of said month by Mr. Swift; had for godfather, Aden Chastain, and for godmother, Philipe Deep"

8. "The 24th February, 1728 (1729), was born Pierre Chastain, son of Jean Chastain and of Charlotte Chastain; was baptized by Mr. Swift the 24th March"

9. "The 12th November, 1729, was born Olimpe Deep, daughter of Jean Jaque Deep and of Susane Deep; was baptized by Mr. Swift; had for godfather, Jean Levilain, and for godmother, Philippe Deep and Judith Deep."

10. "The 1st March, 1729, was born Estiene Chastain, son of Estiene Chastain and of Martre, his wife; was baptized the 12 April following by Mr. Massom; had for godfather, Jean Jaque Deep and Estiene Farsi; for godmother, Philip Deep."

11. "The 14th March, 1730 (1731), Jaque Soblet, son of Pierre Louis Soblet and of Marie, his wife, was baptized by Mr. Marye; he had for godfather, Jaque Soblet and Jaque Martain; for godmother, Janne Martain. The parties have declared that he was born the 3d of the month of January, 1730 (1731)."

12. "20th February, 1730 (1731), Marie Deep, daughter of Pierre and of Judith Deep, was born; was baptized by Mr. Marye the 28th of March following; had for godfather, Jean Levilain; for godmother, Philip Vilain."

13. "Marye Villain, daughter of Jean Villain and of Philip Villain, was born the 2d 8ber, 1731; was baptized by Mr. Marye the 27 8ber following; had for godfather, Barthelemi Dupuy for godmother, mad. Deep and md. Chastain."

Quotations from "The General List of French Protestants."

14. "The 7th February, 1732 (1733), was born Isaac Dupuy, son of Pierre Dupuy and of Judith Dupuy; was baptized by Mr. Marye; had for godfather, Jaque Brian and Antoine Villain; for godmother, Elizabeth Brian."

15. "The 21st August, 1732, was born a boy to Francoi Dupuy, his name is Jean."

16. "The 23d April, 1733, was born Bainjamain Soblet, son of Pierre Louis Soblet and of Marte, his wife; had for godfather, gedeon Chanbon and Wollter Stot; for godmother, Aune David."

17. "The 28th was, 1733, was borne Susane Villain, daughter of Jean Villain and of Philip, his wife; was baptized the 7th of July had for godfather, Pierre Dupuy; for godmother, Judith Dupuy and Susane Dupuy."

18. "The 25th April, 1734, was born Susane Dupuy, daughter of Jean Jaque Dupuy and of Susane Dupuy had for godfather, Pierre Dupuy; for godmother, Philip Vilain and Brogit Melone."

19. "The 11th 8ber, 1734, was born Judith Dupuy, daughter of Pierre Dupuy and of Judith Dupuy; had for godfather, Jean Levilain, Jr."  
(This date of birth seems to be corrected 1 entry 28. Author. )

20. "The 8th 8ber, 1734, was born Judith Dupuy, daughter of Francoi Dupuy and of Mary Dupuy, his wife; had for godfather, Pierre Dupuy; for godmother; Judith Dupuy and Philip Villain."

21. "The 12th 8ber, 1735, was born Jean Villain, son of Jean Villain, the younger, and of Philipe, his wife; had for godfather, Jean Vilain, his grandfather; for godmother, Charlotte Chastain"

22. "The 2d Xber, 1735, was born Ester Guerant, daughter of Pierre Guerrant and of Magdelaine Guerrant; for godfather, Guilieaume Salle; for godmother, Elizabet Salle and Judith Trabu; baptized the 18th March, 1735 (1736)."

23. "The 26th February, 1735 (1736), was born Marie Dupuy, daughter of Jean Jaque Dupuy and of Susane, his wife."



24. "The 28th 7ber, 1737, was born Marie Magdelaine Dupuy, daughter of Pierre Dupuy and of Judith Dupuy; had for godfather, Jean Jaque Dupuy; for godmother, Marie Chastain and Philip Vilain."

25. "The 28th 9ber, 1737, was born to Jean Levilain, a daughter named Elizabet; had for godfather, Estiene Chastain; for godmother, Elizabet Brian and Martre Chastain."

26. "The 17th Xber, 1737, was born Pierre Gueran, son of Pierre Gueran and of Magdelaine, his wife; had for godfather, Pierre David; for godmother, Anne David, the younger; Pierre Guerant, the younger."

27. "The 17th March, 1737 (1738), was born Jean Dupuy, son of Jean Jaque Dupuy and of Susane, his wife; had for godfather, Jean Levilain, the younger; for godmother, Marte Chastain; was baptized by Mr. Brook."

28. "Judith Dupuy, daughter of Pierre Dupuy and of Judith Dupuy, his wife, was born the 24th June, 1734."

(Seems to be a correction of entry 19. Author.)

29. "The 4th 7ber, 1740, was born Elizabet Dupuy, daughter of Jean Jaque Dupuy and of Susane, his wife; had for godfather, Jean Barthelemi Dupuy; for godmother, Elizabet Porter and Marie Chastain."

30. "The 3 1st August, 1740, was born Magdelaine Guerant, daughter of Pierre Guerran and of Magdelaine, his wife; had for godfather, Jean Trabu; for godmother, her mother and Clere Trabu"

31. "The 13th 9ber, 1743, was born Chastaln Cocke, son of Jamse Cocke and Marie, his wife; had for godfather, Jean Jaque Dupuy and Hanry Gosse; for godmother, Anne David, the younger."

32. "The 29th January, 1744 (1745), was born Jaque Dupuy, son of Jean Jaque Dupuy and of Susane, his wife."

33. "Judith Farci, daughter of Estienne Farci and of Marie, his wife, was born the 19th of October, 1714; had for godfather, Thomas Smith; for godmother, Marie Farci and Olimpe Dupuy."

## QUOTATIONS FROM "FRAGMENT OF A REGISTER OF DEATHS."

34. "The 17th 8ber, 1745, was born Judith Gueran, daughter of Pierre Gueran and of Magdalaine, his wife; had for godfather, Estine Watkins; for godmother, Marie Trabu and Judith Bernar."

35. "The 21st May, 1747, was born Mariess<sup>\*</sup> Dupuy, daughter of Jean Jaque Dupuy and of Susane, his wife; had for godfather, Jean Trabu; for godmother, Olimpe, his wife."

36. "The 23d April, 1748, was born Daniel Gueran, son of Pierre Gueran, and of Magdelaine Gueran, his wife; had for godfather, David Lesueur and Jean Gueran; for Godmother, Olimpe Trabu."

"Jean Chastain. Clerk."

*QUOTATIONS FROM "FRAGMENT OF A  
REGISTER OF DEATHS."*

1. "The 12th January, 1722 (1723), died Janne Chastain, daughter of —ieur Chastain and of Anne Chastain, her father and mother, aged about 6 years; was buried the thirteenth of the month, on Sunday, at three o'clock in the afternoon."

2. "3 April, 1723, died Anne Soblet, the —sieur  
Pierre Chastain, aged about —years; was buried  
the fourth of the month."

3. "January, 1723 (1724), 'died the Sieur Anthony (Trabue?), aged about fifty-six or seven years; was buried the 30th of the same."

\* In his will her name is "Martha." See No. 23.

4. "August, 1724, died Mariane D Chaetain; aged 28 years; —was buried the 21st of the same month at five o'clock in the afternoon."

J. Soblet, Clerk.

5. "The 24th December, 1725, died Marthe wife to Monsieur Estiene Chastain; aged about fifty-two or three years"

Jean Chastain.

***QUOTATIONS FROM "A LIST OF KING WILLIAM  
PARRISH.—JUNE, 1744."***

John James Dupuy, Dick, Betty .....	3
John James * Levilin, Betty .....	2
John Levilin, Jack, Dick, Mary, Nan.....	5
James Cocke, Henry Godsie, Jack, Dick, Sarah,....	
Hannah, Betty, Jane .....	8
Peter Soblet .....	1
Peter Louis Soblet .....	1
Peter Guerrant, John J.....	0
Chastain, Jno. Chastain, Jun., Charles, Prince,.....	
Belinda .....	5
Louis Soblet .....	1
Jno. Bartholomew Dupuy .....	1
Jacob Trabu .....	4

\* His descendants claim that his name John "Peter."

LEGAL DOCUMENTS.  
*DEED OF BARTHOLOMEW DUPUY TO PETER  
DUPUY.*

To All Christian People to whom these presents shall come, I, Bartholomew Dupee of the County of Goochland Sendeth Greetings Know ye that I the sd Bartholomew Dupee for Divers good causes and considerations and thereunto moving but more Especially for and in consideration of the true Love and Natural affection which I bear to my Loving Son Peter Dupee of the County aforesaid have given granted aliened confirmed & do by these presents frely Clearly fully and absolutely give grant alien makeover and confirm onto the sd Peter Dupee his heirs and assigns One certain tract or parcel of Land Containing One Hundred and Thirty three acres Lying and being in Goochland County aforesaid, and on the South side of James River & bounded as followeth (to wit) Beginning at a corner black Oak standing on the South side of Lower Manakin Creek thence East thirty nine degrees South one hundred and thirty poles to five white oaks and two gums thence South thirty three degrees West one hundred and sixty poles to a Corner pine thence West thirty nine Degrees North one hundred and seventy poles to two pines one white oak & two gums standing on the Manakin Creek thence down the creek according to its Meanders One hundred and Ninety six poles to the first Station. To have and to hold and peaceably to Enjoy the aforesd Land and premises from the Claim right or title of me the sd Bartholomew Dupee my heirs and Executors &c or any other person or persons whatsoever to the only proper use and behoof of him the sd Peter Dupee his heirs & assigns with all Houses, orchid~, woods, ways Under-woods & water courses with all and singular the improvements and Appurtenances thereunto belonging & I the sd Barthow Dupee for my Self heirs Executors and Adminis's doth covent, promice & agree to and with the sd Peter Dupee his Heirs and Assigns that from and after the date of these presents hath not, nor ought to have any the least right or title intrest Claym or demand In or to the premises aforesaid but the same be and is thence forward vested unto thes Peter Dupee his Heirs



and Assigns forever in fee simple & further I the sd Bartholmew Dupée for my Self Heirs Excecutors and Administrators doth Covenant promise and agree yt the right title Interest profit priveledge and So le property of the sd Land and Premises against our selves and Every of Our Heirs Executors and Administrators and against all other persons whatsoever will warrt and forever defend by these presents unto the sd Peter Dupée his Heirs and assigns forever. In Witness whereof I the sd Bartholomew Dupée have hereunto set my hand and Seal this 13th day of March 1737.

Barthelleux dupuy. Seal.

Signed sealed and Delivered in presence of us.

his  
John Chastain, William Salle, John X Burner.  
mark

At a Court held for Goochland County March 21st 1737 This Deed from Bartholomew Dupuy to Peter Dupuy was proved by the oaths of William Sallee and John Burner Witnesses thereto to be the Act and Deed of the said Bartholomew Dupuy which was ordered to be recorded.

A Copy Teste:

Moses T. Monteiro, Clerk.

Deed Book 3. p. 78.

### ***DEED OF BARTHOLOMEW DUPUY TO JOHN PETER BILBO.***

This Indenture made y<sup>r</sup>. Twentieth day of February in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand seven Hundred an Thirty Eight and Ye. Eleventh year of ye. Reign of our Sovereign Lord ye. king &c Between Bartholomew Deppee of Goochland County and King William Parrish Planter of the one

## DEED OF BARTHOLOMEW DUPUY TO JOHN PETER BILBO.

part and John Peter Bilbo of ye. aforesd County and Parrish Planter of the other Witnesseth yt. te sd. Bartholomew Deppee for and in consideration of ye. sum of Twenty Seven pounds Current Money of Virginia to him in hand paid at or before ye Ensealing and Delivery of these presents ye. Receipt whereof he ye. sd. Bartholomew Deppee doth hereby Acknowledge Hath Given granted Bargained sold Enfeoffed and Confirmed and by these presents doth Give Grant Bargain Sell Enfeoff and confirm unto ye. sd. John Peter Bilbo and to his Heirs and Assigns forever One Tract or parcell of Land Situate Lying and Being in ye. Manikin Town in ye. County and Parrish aforesd. and is bounded on Francis Sale on both sides Containing by Estimation Thirty four Acres being part of ye Five Thousand Acres of Land Surveyed for ye French Refugees with all appertainances belonging thereunto And ye sd John Peter Bilbo To Have And To hold ye. sd. tract or parcell of Land unto ye. sd. John Peter Bilbo his Heirs Executors Administrators and Assigns forever and ye. Bartholomew Deppee doth for himself and his Heirs &c further covenant and agree to and with ye sd. John Peter Bilbo his Heirs &c. yt. he ye. sd. Bartholomew Deppee his Heirs &c. ye. above Sold Land and Premises unto ye above sd. John Peter Bilbo his Heirs and Assigns against him ye. sd. Bartholomew Deppee and his Heirs and against all other persons whatsoever shall and will warrant and by these presents forever defend In Witness whereof ye. sd. Bartholomew Deppee hereunto Set his Hand and Seal ye. day & year above written.

Barthelleux Dupuy. Seal.

Signed Sealed & Delivered in ye presence of us.

his  
Peter Guerrant, Anthony Trabue, Peter X Depee.  
mark

Memorandum yt. ye Twentieth of February in ye. year of our Lord One Thousand seven Hundred and Thirty Eight peaceable possession and Seizer is delivered by ye. within named Bartholomew Deppee to ye. within named

John Peter Bilbo in their proper parsons according to ye. Tenour of ye. within writen deed.

Barthellemy Dupuy.

Signed in ye presence of us.

Peter Guerrant, Anthony Trabue, Peter Depee.

At a Court held for Goochland County March 21st 1738 This Deed with the Livery Or Seizin endorsed from Bartholomew Dupuy to John Peter Bilbo was proved by the oaths of Peter Guerrant, Anthony Trabue and Peter Dupuy Witnesses. thereto to be the Act and Deed of the said Bartholomew Dupuy which was ordered to be recorded.

A Copy Teste: Moses T. Monteiro, Clerk

Deed Book 3, p. 82.

### *WILL OF MARTHA CHASTAIN.*

In the name of God Amen. I Martha Chastain of the Parrish of King William in the County of Goochland Detained with a violent and Dangerous Sickness, Calling to remembrance the uncertainty of the time Or the Death and the Shortness of this miserable life but by the Grace of God having still a Sound and perfect memory I make my Testament and declare my last Will in manner and form following viz. first I resigne my soul to God my Creator which is the maker of it in hopes of Pardon and Remission of all my Sins on the merits and passions of my Savior and Redeemer Jesus Christ Dead for me Secondly I leave my body to be Decently Entered according to the prudence of my hereafter mentioned Executor.

Item. I give and Bequeath unto my Beloved Daughter Mary Magdelane Chastain this plantation which I now dwell upon and all my other Land Devised me by my Husband Stephen Chastain containing three hundred and

fourteen acres. I also give my Daughter Mary Magdelane Chastain all my part of the Negros Devised me by my husband with all the movable and unmovable forever except what I shall hereafter give in this my last Will and Testament but if in case shee should die under age or unmarried having no issue then my Will is that the above said Land and movables I give to be Equally Divided between my Brothers Peter Dupuy, John James Dupuy & John Levilain Jun'r. but if my Daughter Mary Magdelane Chastain should be married and die under age & without Issue then only the Land & Negros to return to my Brother Peter Dupuy John James Dupuy & John Levilain Jun. & the movables to be her husbands.

Item. I give to my Brother Peter Dupuy and John levilain Junor my brother in law all my part of money that is in the house and all my part of money that is due to me by Edward & William Hampton & Mathew Agee for to be Equally divided between them for them & their heirs forever after ye five pounds taken out of ye above mentioned money to Satisfie Barbara Dutoys legatie & four pounds to satisfie John Farcy legatie the remainder to be Peter Dupuys & John Levilains Junor forever.

Item. I give to Barbara Dutoy five pound Currant money for her & her heirs forever.

Item. I give to John Farcy Son of Stephen Farcy four pounds Currant money for him & his heirs forever.

Item. I give to the Poor of King William Parrish Two pounds Ten Shillings to be paid in wheat & Corn, ye wheat at three shillings pr. Bushel & ye corn at one and sixpence pr. Bushel.

Item. I give unto my Brother John James Dupuy one parcell of Land Devised me by my husband Stephen Chastain which he bought of Jacob Capoon Containing forty six acres on the South side James River Joining ye widow Carner & John Haris. I also give him the said John James Dupuy my part in two Beds with ye Bed Cloths. I also give him my part in a Bay horse branded on the buttock E C and called by the name Robine. I also give him all my Grain with ye meat & tobacco to maintain & Clothe ye Negros this year. I also give him my part of all ye depts due except ye Depts of



Edward & William Hampton and Mathew Agee. And my Will is that my Brother John James Dupuy shall have the use of all my Land and the use of all my part of ye Negros and the profits that shall arise from them until my Daughter Mary Magdelane Chastain shall have attained the age of eighteen years for ye maintaining of my Daughter & my part of Negros for him and his heirs forever.

Item. My will is that my part in ye Bed and furniture a new trunk last bought & what is in it, a large Cubberd & what is in, three Gold Rings two black walnut Tables, a box Iron one pr. hand Irons, one brass Cettle a side saddle and all my wearing apparel. Not to be appraised nor one piece thread not to be appraised.

Item. I declare by this my Testament that I Constitute and ordain my Brother John James Dupuy to be my Lawful Executor and Administrator of this my last Will and Testament.

Item. I intend and will have this my Testament to be Executed after my Death declaring that it is my last Will and for this Effect I renounce to all laws & Customs if any be Contrary to my Intention in testimony thereof I have Set my hand and seal to it after I have heard it read Witness this 23rd of April 1740.

her  
Martha X Chastain. seal.  
mark

Signed Sealed & Declared in presence of Thos. Porter, Jean Pierre Bilbout, David Lefueur.

At a Court held for Goochland County May 20th 1740. This Will was proved by the oaths of Thomas Porter, Jean Pierre Bilbout and David Lefueur to be the act and Deed of Martha Chastain, deced. which was ordered to be recorded

A Copy Teste:

Moses T. Monteiro, Clerk

Deed Book 3, p. 285.

*RECEIPT OF JAMES COCKE.*

Know all men by these presents that I, James Cocke of the County of Henrico Hath this day received of John James Dupuy of Goochland the Sum of ninety four pounds thirteen shillings & five pence one-fourth Currant Money in full of my wife (Mary Magdalene Chastain) Estate left her by her father Stephen Chastain & also what was left my wife Mary Magdalene by her Mother's last Will and Testament Excepting some Particulars Enumerated in the said Wills which I have also this day reced from the said Jno. James Dupuy as also the Stock of Cattle Sheep & Hogs & my wifes full share of what has been made & rais'd since her Fathers & Mothers death & doth by these presents acquit and Discharge the said John James Dupey from all matters and things relating to my Wife's Estate to all Intents & Purposes whatsoever. In Witness whereof I hath hereunto set my hand & seal this 17th day of November 1742.

James Cocke. Seal.

Sealed & Delivered before Richard Dane, John Villain.

At a Court held for Goochland County December 21, 1742 James Cocke acknowledged this Writing to be his Act and Deed which was ordered to be recorded.

A Copy Teste:

Moses T. Monteiro, Clerk.

Deed Book No. 4, p. 107.

### *THE WILL OF BARTHOLOMEW DUPUY.*

In the name Or God Amen. I, Bartholomew Dupuy of Goochland County and in King William Parrish Virginia being Sick in body but of good and perfect memory thanks be to the Almighty God, and calling to remembrance the uncertain estate Or this transitory life, and that all flesh must yield unto death, when it shall please the Almighty God to call, do make Constitute ordain and declare this to be my last Will and Testament and none other and in manner and form following, Revokin and Annuling by these presents all and every Testament or Testaments Will or Wills heretofore by me made or declared, either by word or writing and this only to be taken only for my last Will and Testament and none other. And first being penitent and sorry from the bottom of my heart for my Sins past most humbly desiring forgiveness for the same I give and Commit my Soul unto the Almighty God my Savior and Redeemer, In whom and by whose merits I trust and believe assuredly to be saved and to have full remission and forgiveness for all my Sins past, and that my Soul with my body at the General day of Resurrection shall rise again with joy, and through the merits of Christs death and passion possess and Inherent the Kingdom of Heaven prepared for his Elect and Chosen. And me body to be decently buried in such place as it shall please my Executors hereafter named. and for the better settling my Temporal Estate Such Goods Chattles and implements as it has pleased the Almighty God to bestow on me above my deserts, I order and dispose the same In manner and form following, That is to say I will that those debts and Duties as I owe in Right and Conscience to any manner of person or persons whatsoever shall be well and truly Contented and paid or ordained to be paid within Convenient time after my decease by my Executor, hereafter named.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Eldest Peter Dupuy five pounds Virginia Currency, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son John James Dupuy Ten pounds Virginia Currency, to him and his heirs forever.

LEGAL DOCUMENTS  
THE WILL OF JOHN JAMES DUPUY.

131

Item I give and bequeath to my grandson John Bartholomew Dupuy Son to Peter Dupuy two pounds Virginia Currency, to him and his heirs forever.

Item I give and bequeath to the poor of King William Parrish five pounds Current money

Item My will and desire is that my son in Law John Levilain Junior, shall be Executor of this my last Will and Testament. And further I give and bequeath all my whole and sole Estate that I shall have and possess at my death unto my aforesaid Son in Law John Levilain, to him and his heirs forever, and I do acknowledge this to be my last Will and Testament and none other, and I renounce to all Laws and Customs that are Contrary to this my last Will and Testament

As Witness my hand and seal this 7th day of March 1742-3.

Bartholomew Dupuy. (Seal.)

Signed Sealed and Delivered in the presence of us, John Gordon,  
Stephen Mallet, Stephen Watkins

At a Court held for Goochland County May 17, 1743. This will was proved by the Oaths of Stephen Mallet & Stephen Watkins Witnesses thereto to be the act and Deed of Bartholomew Dupuy Deced and was thereupon ordered to be recorded

A Copy Teste:

Moses T. Monteiro, Clerk.

***THE WILL OF JOHN JAMES DUPUY.***

In the name Or God Amen, I John James Dupuy, of the parish of King William and Cumberland Counties being in perfect sence and memory thanks to almighty God do make this my last will and testament in manner following



Imprimis, I give and devise to my son Bartholomew Dupuy four hundred acres of land in Amelia County, it being the land whereon he now lives also a negro man named Ben and Doll and all her children in his possession, also my negro man Jack in my possession and their future increase also all my stock and household furniture there in his possession to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give & devise to my granddaughter Susanna Dupuy daughter of my son Bartholomew Dupuy one negro girl named Diley, when the said Susanna shall attain to the age of eighteen or married to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give and devise to my son John Dupuy two hundred acres of land which I purchased of John Durham also three hundred acres part of the tract of land I now dwell on, to begin at the line at the lake going streight from thence to the mouth of Tobeys branch running up the said branch to the further side of my plantation to a little run thence up the said run to Hancock's path and from thence streight forward to my upper line all the land to the south of this line are bounds be the same three hundred acres more or less to my said son John Dupuy and his heirs forever. Also I give to my son John Dupuy and his heirs, three negroes (to-wit) Philis and her child called Phil both in his possession, and one negro man named Tom I purchased of William Salley.

Item. I give and devise to my son James Dupuy the remainder of my tract of laud whereon I now dwell including the plantation and lying on the north side of his brother John Dupuys bounds and containing by estimation one hundred acres be the same more or less to him my said son James Dupuy and his heirs forever. I also give and bequeath to my said son James Dupuy two hundred acres of land which I bought of my brother Peter Dupuy adjoining the land I dwell on also two hundred acres of land being part of a tract of four hundred acres adjoining the lower Manikin creek to the south, to be divided across and my said son James to have the uper two hundred acres adjoining Peter Depps' line to him my said son James and his heirs forever. I also give to my said son James Dupuy and his heirs Four negroes (to-wit) Peter, Hanner and her child called Jupe and a boy I raised named

Tom, and the future increase of Hanner, also fifty pounds cash to be paid out of my estate, likewise one feather bed and furniture. ten head of cattle, two ewes and lambs four sow and pigs to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and devise to my daughter Olimph Trabue two hundred acres of land on Ellisses fork Amelia County the said land being already in her possession also four negroes, to wit, Stephen a negro and Temp a negro girl both in her possession, a negro woman named Bettie and her daughter named Jene both in my possession, and their future increase, to my said daughter Olimp Trabue and her heirs forever. I also give to my said daughter one feather bed and furniture.

Item. I give and devise to my grandson Benjamin Hatcher one hundred and ninety acres of land lying on the head of Flat creek in Amelia county being one moiety of a tract of three hundred and eighty acres patented in my own name the other moiety of which I loned to my daughter Martha Foster during her life, and the said tract of three hundred and eighty acres being already divided, my will is that if my said daughter should go to live on the same before my said grandson attains to the age of twenty one years she may have her choice of a moiety thereof out if she does not settle before my grandson comes of age then he to chose which moiety he things proper to hold the same to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Mary Hatcher and her heirs the following negroes, to-wit, Moll and all her children and Joe a negro boy they all being in her possession, also Charles a negro man and Frank a negro boy now in my possession with a feather bed and furniture.

Item. I give and devise to my daughter Elizabeth Dupuy two hundred acres of land being the lower half of my tract of four hundred acres lying on the lower Manakin creek the upper half of which I have devised to my son James Dupuy, and negroes to-wit, one negro man named Joe, one negro woman named Nell with her child called Luce a negro woman named Sara and a boy named Plandol and their future increase to my said daughter and her heirs forever, also one feather bed and furniture, one side saddle, two cows and calves and two ewes and lambs.

Item. I lend to my daughter Martha Foster during her life one hundred and ninety acres of land on the head of Flat creek in Amelia county being a moiety of a tract of three hundred and eighty acres patented in my own name the other half of which I have devised to my grandson Benjamin Hatcher, and the death of my said daughter, I give and devise the said one hundred and ninety acres of land to my grandson George Foster and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and devise to my daughter Martha Foster four negroes (to-wit) one negro woman named Luce and a negro boy named Joe which I bought of Lightfoots estate both now in her possession, also a negro man named Dick and a negro woman called great Jane both in my possession with the future increase of Luce and Jane to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give and devise to my grand daughter Susanna Foster thirty pounds current money to be paid to her when she shall attain to the age of eighteen years or married, to be paid out of my estate by my executors to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give and devise to my grandson John Lockett son of my daughter Susanna Lockett two hundred acres of land which his father James Lockett has now in possession lying on Ellisses fork In Amelia county to him my said son John Lockett and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and devise to my grandsons James, Joel and Brittaen Locketts sons of my daughter Susanna Lockett dec'd. sixty pounds current money to be equally divided among them when they arrive to the age of twenty one years and if either die before they come of age then their parts to be equally divided among the survivors, to be paid out of my estate by my executors, to them and their heirs forever. It is also my will that my negro man Jupiter be sold by my executors and the money arising from the sale be equally divided amongst my three grandsons, James, Joel, and Brittain Locketts, to be paid them or the survivors of them when they come to the age of twenty one years respectively by my executors.

Item. I give to my beloved wife a mare called Roanoke and a side saddle and bridle.

My will further is that all my stock not heretofore mentioned or given away in my will, consisting of horses, cattle, sheep and hogs, with the wheel carriages be Sold to raise money to pay the legacies given in this will.

Item. I give and devise to my grand daughter Susanna Trabue thirty pounds current money to be paid to her when she shall attain to the age of eighteen or married to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give and devise to my grand daughter Susanna Hatcher thirty pounds current money to be paid her when she shall attain to the age Or eighteen years or married to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give and devise to my grand daughter Mary Foster twenty pounds current money to be paid her by my executors when she shall attain the age of eighteen years or married to her and her heirs forever.

My desire is that after my stock of horses, cattle, sheep, and hogs, that I have willd. away are sold, the money in the house with which is due to me (after my debts are discharged) be all collected together if it is not sufficient to discharge the legacies given by me in this will, that my seven children baer an equal part in making up the deficiency and if there is any money left after the legacies are paid, it to be equally divided among my seven surviving children.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son James Dupuy my household furniture with all belonging to me that I have not mentioned or given away this my last will and testament to him and his heirs forever.

My will is that my estate be not appraised.

Lastly, I appoint my two sons Bartholomew Dupuy and James Dupuy and my son in law Benjamin Hatcher, executors of this my last will and testament hereby revoking all wills by me heretofore made.

In Witness Whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this ninth day of February one thousand seven hundred and seventy five.

John Ja. Dupuy. L. S.



Signed sealed published and delivered by the testator as his last will and testament in presents of us who have subscribed our names as witnesses hereto. Wm. Street, James Bryant, junr., Benjamin Watkins.

At a Court held for Cumberland County the 27th. February, 1775. This last will and testament of John James Dupuy deceased was exhibited in Court by James Dupuy and Benjamin Hatcher two of the executors therein named and the same was proved by the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded and on the motion of the said executors who made oath according to law certificate I granted them for obtaining a probate thereof in due form giving security. Whereupon they together with Samuel Hobson and Thomas Haskins their sureties entered into bond according to law and liberty is reserved to the other executor to join in probat.

Teste

Thompson Swann, Clerk.

A copy, Teste, R. O. Garrett, Deputy Clerk.

In the offices of Goochland, Cumberland, Powhatan and Amelia counties, Va. may be found many Legal Documents such as the Foregoing. Many of them, as the transfers of real estate, are of little importance. The author has been able to visit only the Henrico and Goochland offices, and has been unable by correspondence to find the will of Peter Dupuy, and of other early settlers.

## OLD LETTERS.

The following letter was written by John Dupuy of Kentucky. He was born in King William Parish, Va., March 17, 1738, and was a son of John James Dupuy, and a Baptist minister. He moved to Kentucky in 1784. It is probably addressed to Dr. William Jones Dupuy, born 1792, a descendant of Peter Dupuy, who lived in Dinwiddie County, Va., as it was found among the papers of his brother, Joseph Dupuy, and a copy forwarded to the author by Judge James A. Dupuy, son of Joseph Dupuy.

30th January 1814.

Brother William: I received your friendly letter and the Minutes of Several Associations and thank you for them. I have taken notice of your request to give you what information I could concerning the Emigration of the French refugees, which I shall take pleasure in doing and recording the noble deeds of my Ancestors who left their country, not fearing the wrath of the King "but endured as seeing Him who is invisible."

My grandfather's name was Bartholomew Dupuy, he was born in France about the year 1650 or 1653. At the age of 18 enlisted In the French army as a Common Soldier, served 14 years and in that time arose to the command of Lieutenant and was often sent out on recruiting business and had Captain's pay. He fought 14 battles in Flanders besides skirmishes and duels and the Lord preserved him through all. Their manner of fighting was as follow:—Once a year they fought a pitched battle in Flanders with 100,000 men on each side and fought three days successively. The first day the armies fired at each other the whole day and at night slept on the ground. The second and third days passed the same way until 11 o'clk a. m. of the third, when they laid down their guns, drew their swords and ran to meet each other and faught hand to hand till the armies were so thinned that one or the other of them gave way. You may know that the carnage was exceeding great. At the expiration of 14 years my grandfather left the army and went home to pass a retired life. He had money enough to settle himself comfortably, bought a vineyard for fifty pounds and married a wife.

In 1685 his most Christian Majesty, Louis XIV, revoked the Edict of Nantes which afforded toleration to the Protestants. His Majesty would have no heretics in his dominions, all his subjects must be Christians and every person must be a Roman Catholic or die. Inquisitors were appointed to go from house to house, to enquire whether people would turn—if they refused they were immediately apprehended, and if they continued impenitent were forthwith put to death. The manner of the death of some of them was as follows:—A cask was armed with short nails driven through the staves, and the culprit or rather the victim was put in the cask, headed, and rolled to and fro to punish him for his obstinacy, till they had tortured him sufficiently for his rebellion, when the cask was rolled into the river and let go adrift. Another mode was this—they had punchers to pluck out the finger nails and

the toe-nails in order to make them say, "I will turn," and if the culprit continued obstinate one of his arms were broken and a pail of coal water poured on it to increase the pain and after an hour the other arm was treated in like manner and then the legs. After a lapse of four hours a red hot iron was put to the breast which gave the finishing stroke. Sometimes they used the iron-boot to press the leg with screws to compel them to say, "I will turn," and sometimes they would pardon them and sometimes put them to death instantly, unless they should apostatize. Some were burned and some were drowned. Thus you See "The tender mercies of the wicked are cruel."

One day the Priest came to my grandfather's house with six men. He drew (his sword) and told them to stand off. The Priest told him that he must be taken and if need be he could get more men. My grandfather told him that he wanted only a little time to consider and take advice and then he would surrender himself. The Priest said that his request was reasonable and that he would grant it cheerfully, so they parted good friends. Immediately my grandfather went across the street to a tailor's shop and told the tailor to make a suit of men's clothes for his wife, to have them done in six hours and keep the secret. At midnight the clothes were done. She put them on and passed for his *Servitor*. They immediately started, my grandfather wearing his military dress and sword and passed for a captain of the army, he having often traveled the country in that garb on the recruiting service. They traveled either 14 or 18 days before they got out of France, were stopped every day to give an account of themselves, for there were guards at every crossing place; but they escaped by his saying that he was the King's officer. He had many narrow escapes but at last got over the line and sat down and sang the praises of God in the 40th Psalm.

Germany rejoiced to see their Protestant brethren who had escaped out of the jaws of the lion and mourned that so many were massacred. It fired the souls of the protestants; their ministers were burning and shining lights; the praises of the Redeemer resounded through the land as it did in Virginia in the time of the great revival. Thousands escaped by one strategy or other and thousands were put to the most barbarous deaths.

The refugees remained in Germany about 14. years. By this time the King of England in order to strengthen his Kingdom, made encouraging proposals for them to repair to England. Numbers accepted and went. After they had been there two years the king of England issued a proclamation to all such as would go to settle the new. country called Virginia (after the Virgin Queen) that he would pay their passage, give them as much land as they might want, find them provisions for one year and arms and ammunition to defend themselves from the Indians, that they should enjoy what religion they pleased, take in what minister they pleased and expel him when they pleased, that they should have a parish to themselves and not be under the control of the government in respect to their parochial affairs, which privilege they enjoy to this day.

In the year 1700 great numbers of Huguenots landed in America, some on James River and some on the Rappahannock. They selected as their place of residence the Manikintown, an old deserted village of the Manikin Indians and settled on the banks of the river. Each settler took a small strip of land running from the river to the foot of the hill. As well as I recollect the settlement extended about 1 miles along the river. There the Huguenots built a house for the worship of God, in the centre of the settlement, here they had worship twice a day on the Sabbath, conducting the service after the manner of the Germans. Such sweet singing I have never heard since. They kept up worship in their families three times a day. They fixed the bounds of their parish and called It King William parish after the name of the King. There was no settlement nearer than Richmondtown, yet the Indians never hurt them. The Lord said "touch not my anointed and do my prophets no harm."

There was no mill nearer than Falling Creek, 20 miles distant and they had no horses but were obliged to carry their corn on their backs to the mill. When their children were grown up they had not land enough, they wrote to the King to request the grant of more land. He ordered ten thousand acres more to be laid off and joined to their parish bounds.

Thus I have given you a narrative of what my father told me, to the best of my recollection. If anything in it will answer your purpose, I shall think



myself well paid for my trouble. You must sort it as we do our frost-bitten corn. I have not corrected nor transcribed it. "The works of the Lord are great, sought out of all who take pleasure in them." Let children's children rehearse the great works of the Lord and the next age prolong His praise.

I am, dear brother, yours,

John Dupuy.

### ***STATEMENT OF EBENEZER DUPUY.***

Mr. Ebenezer Dupuy was a son of James Dupuy, who was a son of John James Dupuy. This old statement was forwarded the author by his daughter Mrs. Hulda C. (Dupuy) Harrison, of Grannis, Ark.

Bartholomew Dupuy was born in France In the year 1652. He enlisted in the French army at 18 years of age and was appointed Lieutenant, was in 14 battles in Flanders—besides skirmishes and duels; served 14 years and then retired to private life; bought a Vineyard for £50 and married in the year 1686.

### ***STATEMENT OF MRS SUSANNA (TRABUE) MAJOR.***

Mrs. Major was a daughter of Olympia (Dupuy) Trabue, who was a daughter of John James Dupuy, son of the progenitor. She was born in 1772. The statements were dictated in 1841, and were forwarded the author some years ago by Mr. A. T. Gunnell. attorney of Colorado Springs, Colo.

Our old patriarch Dupuy had 4 children, 2 sons and 2 daughters, one of his daughters married a Chastine and the other daughter married Lavilan: his 2 sons Peter Dupuy and John Dupuy (who was my Grandfather married Susanah Lavilan). Uncle Lavilan that married Philip Dupuy (a girl) had but one child who was a girl. She married Matthew Woodson. Aunt Chastine had but one daughter who married a man named Cock, Mother's father was

## STATEMENT OF MRS SUSANNA (TRABUE) MAJOR.

Jno. James Dupuy, married Susanah Lavilan, they had sons and daughters, Bartholomew, John, James, Olymphiah, Mary, Martha, Susana, Elizabeth,—Bartholomew married a Miss Motly, John married Elizabeth Minter, James married Nancy Stark, Olymphiah married Jno. James Trabue who was my father, Mary married Benjamin Hatcher, Martha married James Foster, Susana married Locket, Elizabeth married Adkerson. My father and mother were married about 1740 or 1744. They had sons and daughters, viz: James Trabue married Jane Porter, John Trabue died whilst a young man, William Trabue married Elizabeth Haskins, Daniel Trabue married Mary Haskins, Edward Trabue married Martha Haskins, Stephen Trabue married Jane Haskins Samuel Trabue died at 7 years of age, Magdaline married Edward Clay and moved into North Carolina, Jane married Joseph Minter, Mary married Lewis Sublett, Martha married Josiah Wooldridge, Elizabeth married Fenelon Willson, Judith married John Major; Susana married Thomas Major, Phoebe died whilst young. Susana Trabue and Thomas Major were married in 1795 (1793), they had 3 children, 2 sons and 1 daughter, our oldest son Olive married Nancy Gunnell, our next son named. John remains unmarried, Elizabeth R. married Jno. T. Gunnell, who had one son Thomas Allen Gunnell and soon after died. Olive had several children, Allen G., Albert, Thomas, John, Miner, Susan, Elizabeth, Margaret, Laura, Olivia.

## DEDUCTIONS

From the foregoing quotations many deductions may be made. A few of them will be mentioned.

Peter Chastain, John Chastain, and Stephen Chastain, whose names are quoted from the "general List of Families of the Parish," were near of kin. They are recorded in the Vestry Book as Church Wardens and vestrymen. The wife of Peter Chastain was Anne Sublett, who died in Manakintown, April 3, 1723. It was probably a son of his who married a daughter of Bartholomew Dupuy. The wife of John Chastain was named Marianne. The wife of Stephen Chastain, sen., was named Martha, who died in Manakintown, Va., December 24, 1725, aged about fifty-two or fifty-three years.

Of the four registered Sublett families, Abraham, sen., was the father of the other three. The Vestry Book registers them also as vestrymen. It was a descendant of Louis Sublett who married a descendant of Bartholomew Dupuy.

Anthony Trabue was a church Warden and Vestryman in the Parish, as the old Vestry Book shows, from December, 1707 to September 30, 1723. His name no where appears later than last date. The name of his son, Anthony, appears in the official documents many years later.

It was a son of Anthony Trabue who married Olympia Dupuy granddaughter of Bartholomew Dupuy. John Levilain in the List of Families was the father of John, Jr. Both were vestrymen, and are also mentioned as sponsors in the Register of Baptisms. It was John, Jr. who married a daughter of Bartholomew Dupuy, and John James Dupuy also married his sister.

It appears from the Baptismal Register that Francis Dupuy was in close fellowship with the family of Bartholomew Dupuy, and may have been near of kin to him; but his is registered as a different family, having a wife and daughter. The Register shows the following issue from him and his wife, Mary: a son, born August 21, 1732, and a daughter, Judith, born October 8, 1734 (See Register nos. 15, 20). His name is recorded in the Vestry Book, in the first "List of Tithable persons," in the year 1710, and the last time it appears in such lists is in the year 1731. In the year 1736, "The Widow Dupuy" is registered among the Tithable persons, and in the Baptismal Register, August 15th, of the same year a black, named Tobie, is recorded to his wife. This is pretty conclusive evidence that Francis Dupuy died between October 8, 1731, and August 15, 1736, for there is no other was to account for a "widow Dupuy." The author has been unable to find the least trace of any of his descendants except his two children, and he is under the impression that the family was delicate and that there is no living progeny; or if any they cannot be identified.

The General List of Families, it will be observed, assigns to Bartholomew Dupuy three "garçons" and two "filles." This is the only authority worthy of serious notice, which assigns to the old progenitor three

## STATEMENT OF MRS SUSANNA (TRABUE) MAJOR.

sons *apparently*. Mrs. Stovall's Pictorial Tree (1861) gives him three sons only, and makes the mistake of naming John Bartholomew was one of them the will of the old progenitor proves to have been his grandson, thereby confirming tradition among these descendants of John Bartholomew. Dr. Brock and others have followed in the wake of Mrs. Stovall, denying to the progenitor any daughters at all, until the author some years ago affirmed it, and in his letters to friends gave their names. It is well known that the oldest pictorial trees gave the progenitor only two children, Peter and John James and no daughters. As this volume will prove conclusively that the General List is correct in assigning him two daughters, what about the assignment of three "garçons"? Did the old progenitor really have three sons, and if so what were their names? Because the List is correct in the number of his daughters, it does not follow that he had also three sons, for the French word "garçon" is of wider signification than "filles," might include any males who made their homes in those families. One thing is very certain, if the progenitor had three sons, there is not a single Dupuy mentioned in any of the official documents of King William Parish that can be designated as his third son. Every Dupuy in all the documents are clearly accounted for, and there is not one named, who could possibly have been the third son of the old progenitor. Mrs. Major in her clear cut statements, every one of which are proven to be true, names only two sons, Peter and John James, and the Will of Bartholomew Dupuy confirms her statement. The author, therefore, is forced to one of three conclusions on the subject, viz: 1st, That the third "Garçon" was a male, but not a son, living with the family; 2d, That, if a son, he died, and no mention of his name is to be found anywhere; or 3d, That the entry is an error. He is thoroughly convinced that Bartholomew Dupuy never had but the two sons, Peter and John James, to survive him, and he seriously doubts if he ever had a third one.

As to the names of the two daughters of the progenitor, and whom they married, any one who will read carefully the entries of the Baptismal Register, and observe the association of names at the baptism of the progenitor's grandchildren, and especially the fact that at only two of their baptisms, and on no other occasions throughout the whole register, do Bartholomew Dupuy and his wife appear as sponsors, except at the baptism



of the first child respectively of Stephen Chastain and his wife Martha, and of John Levilain and his wife Philippa, must infer that those women must have been his daughters (See entries, Nos. 5, 13). It was in this way, that the author years ago arrived at the inference that Martha, who married Stephen Chastain, and Philippa, who married John Levilain, Jr., were the daughters of the old progenitor. Some years later, this inference was greatly strengthened by the reception of the statement of Mrs. Susanna Major, but the question was only recently put beyond the slightest doubt, when the author found the wills of Martha Chastain and of the old progenitor.

It may be safely said therefore, that from the deductions made from the documents recorded, we are able to start the descendants of Bartholomew Dupuy off correctly, even to his grandchildren, whose names and dates of births in nearly every instance are recorded. And if those, who attempt to write genealogy, would compile it from official documents and well authenticated statements, instead of from mere presumption, genealogies would be more accurate, and people would have more confidence in them.

The science of genealogy is founded on common-sense and facts, without which a genealogy is virtually worthless.

## CHAPTER III.

### GENEALOGY WITH BRIEF SKETCHES.

#### ANCESTRY OF BARTHOLOMEW DUPUY.

The Pedigree of Bartholomew Dupuy which follows is claimed by its author to have been culled from French authorities. It was compiled specially for this work, by Mr. Henry Dudley Teetor, M. A., genealogist, of New York.

I. In 1033, the Emperor Conrad conquered, at the head of his army, the baronies of Arles and Bourgoigne in France.

Raphael Dupuy, in Latin, Podio, "grand Chambellan de l'empire," followed him. He was one of the Governors which that Emperor appointed over his new possessions After which, the descendants of Raphael Dupuy became possessed of many estates in Languedoc and Dauphine.

The Tomb of Raphael DuPuy was opened in 1610 by order of M. Le Comte de la Roche, "Gouverneur de Romans en Dauphine." The corpse was found extended upon a marble table; his spurs upon one side, his sword upon the other, and upon his head a helmet of lead containing the following inscription upon a copper plate:--"Raphael de Podio, General de la Cavalerie Romaine, et Grand Chambellan de l'Empire Romaine."

It is said that the "House of DuPuy en Dauphine" possesses a gold medal granted to this Raphael Du Puy, upon one side of which is written:--"Raphael de Podio, grand Chambellan de l'Empire Romaine Sons l'Empereur, Auguste, Christ regnant en chair." Raphael was succeeded by his son:

II. Hugues DuPuy 1st., Seigneur de Pereins, d'Apifer & de Rocheport. He went to the Crusades, with three of his children, and his wife Deurard de Poisseu, in 1096. He founded the Abbey d'Aiguebelle, Order of Saint Bernard, was one of the Generals of "Godefroi de Bouillon," and for his bravery was granted the "Souverainete la ville d'Acres" Ancient writers call him Hugues de Podio, "tres excellent guerrier." He left four sons:--1. Alleman, (who follows); 2. Rodolphe, to whom Godefroi de Bouillon gave many "lands on the other side of the river of Jordan," and who was killed "au combat de la vallee de Ran"; 3. Romaine DuPuy, who died in the principalities which Godefroi had given him; 4. Raymond DuPuy, Second Rector, or Grandmaster of the order of St. John de Jerusalem.

III. Alleman 1st. DuPuy, Chevalier, was a man of valour like his brothers, and was in battle on many occasions in 1115. He left two sons, Guilaume, who founded the house of DuPuy en Berri, and

IV. Hugues DuPuy, 2nd., Chevalier, Seigneur de Pereina, Rhefort, Apifer and Montbrun. He went to the Crusades in 1140, with Aime III. Comte de Savoye, and "acquit beau-coup de gloire en 1147," in the Army of the Emperor Conrad III. He espoused Floride Moiran, and left issue.

V. Alleman DuPuy 2nd., Chevalier, Seigneur de Pereins &c. He also bore the name De Montbrun, and rendered homage in 1229, to Aimar de Poitiers. He married Alix Princess Dauphine, and left issue.

VI. Alleman Dupuy 3rd., Chevalier and Lord of Pereins, Rochefort, Apifer, Montbrun, Rhelianete, Baux Solignac, Bruis, Bordeaux, Ansenix and Conissieu. He married Beatrix Artod, and had Alleman iv (who follows), 2. Bastat, Archbishop of Boulogne, founder of the Branch DuPuy, Seigneurs de Montbrun; Joubert Cardinal of Boulogne.

VII. Alleman DuPuy iv., Chevalier &c, followed Phillipe v. into Flanders in 1329. He married Eleanore, daughter of Jean Alleman, Seigneur de Lancoil, by whom he had--

VIII. Alleman DuPuy v., Chevalier de Pereins &c. He married Ainarde de Roland who was a Widow in 1362 (etoit veuve 1362) by whom he had a son--

IX. Gilles DuPuy, Chevalier, Seigneur de Pereins &c. He rendered homage to Charles de France in 1349 and died in 1390. He married Alix de Bellecombe, and had issue 1. Gilles, 2. Artoit, 3. Alnier, 4. Guillaume, 5. Alleman, 6. Francois, Chevalier of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem. He was succeeded by his son--

X. Gilles DuPuy 2nd., Chevalier, Seigneur de Pereins and autres villes, died 1420; married 1st., Florence de Hauteville; 2nd, Beatrix de Taulignan. He left issue, 1. Ainier, 2. Deider, 3. Claude, 4. Jean, 5. Ainier, Chevalier de l'ordre de St. Jean de Jerusalem, (who follows) 6. Marie, who espoused Antoine de Montbrun.

XI. Ainier DuPuy, General des Armees A. D. 1446, Chevalier &c, married Catharine de Bellecombe and by her had--

XII. Jacques (James) DuPuy, Chevalier de Rochefort &c He married 1476, 1st., Francois Artaud; 2nd., Jeanne, daughter of the Governor of Vese. He died 1505 and left sons, 1. Jean, (who follows), 2. Jacques, 3. Honorat, 4. Guillaume.

XIII. Jean DuPuy, founder of the Protestant family of Cabrielles, upper Languedoc, died 1583, leaving two sons, Pierre (who follows) and Raymond, the younger married Antoinette Bourasier, Dame de Periens who gave him two sons Jean and Charles

XIV. Pierre, elder brother of Raymond, was the father of--

XV. Bartholomy DuPuy, Lord of Cabriellies, 1581, who was the father of--

XVI. Jean, or John DuPuy who married, 1652, Anne St. Heyer and had--

XVII. Bartholomew DuPuy, the Huguenot Refugee to Virginia (p. 149).



## PROFESSIONAL STATEMENT.

I hereby certify that the foregoing Pedigree, showing the lineal descent of Bartholomew DuPuy. Huguenot refugee, to Virginia, from Raphael DuPuy of France, A. D., 1030, is the result of several years foreign and domestic research, and that I believe the same to be historically correct.

Henry Dudley Teetor.

New York, Jan. 20th, 1906.

## The Importance of Family Records.

Many do not jealously guard family records. All ought to do it, for they are important not only in determining blood relationship, family property, class privileges and national history, but also the origins of one who may become famous. We at once want to know who such an one is; what are his belongings; who are his ancestors. While compiling this genealogy, the author was applied to for the pedigree of a young descendant, who had been elected to a professorship in a State University, and it was furnished. The idea is true, no man is a distinct and separate individual. We are all products. We all belong to the past. Those who have been live over again in their children. Hence, in a man's biography, his ancestors are always recorded. The author also received letters from some families, who are probably lineal descendants of Bartholomew Dupuy, but, having lost their pedigree, they could not be connected with him. So every one should endeavor to preserve a complete and accurate pedigree, which will be useful, and some day may become eloquent in lessons to his posterity.

The author has strenuously aimed at accuracy and completeness in compiling genealogy, but has been too dependent on precarious sources to attest for it, as a whole, more than reasonable correctness.

The sources have been ancestral trees, printed genealogies, which have been partly corrected, and mainly family registers furnished by living descendants. Had all the descendants responded, to whom the author wrote,

the result would have been more complete and satisfactory. More than a quarter of a century has been spent in gathering all the data. The descendants from Martha Dupuy are quoted mostly and rearranged from the "Virginia Historical Collection, vol. v., New Series." Starting with a name in the Index, the lineage may be traced, by following the head lines and reference pages, and by observing that from a certain ancestor, the children of successive families are enumerated by different numbers; thus, I, i, (i), 1, (1); while each generation is marked with a superior number from the old progenitor.

A great diversity of spelling proper names will be observed.

### *Bartholomew Dupuy and His Children.*

Bartholomew Dupuy (p. 147) was born in France about 1652; died between March 7th and May 17th of the year 1743; married in France, 1685, the Countess Susanna Lavillon; died between Oct. 27, 1731 and March 13, 1737. They escaped from France in December, 1685, to Germany; in 1699 they went to England; in 1700 they emigrated to America, and settled on the south side of James river, about 18 miles above Richmond, in King William Parish, Henrico (now Powhatan) County, Va., where they died.  
Issue \*\* :

1. Peter<sup>1</sup> Dupuy ; Listed in the first "List of Tithble Persons" in the Parish, 1710, when he certainly was aged 16 years <sup>\*\*\*</sup> , m. about 1722, Judith Lefevre; d. between Sept. 28, 1736, and May 17, 1743. Below

---

\*\* Where dates of births are not recorded the order of Issue is from inferences.

\*\*\* They were listed for taxation at 16 years of age.

II. Martha<sup>1</sup> Dupuy; d., between April 23, and May 20, of the year 1740; m. about 1726, in King William Parish, Stephen Chastain, d. prior to his wife in King William Parish, Goochland Co., Va. Page 221

III. John James<sup>1</sup> Dupuy; For many years a church warden and vestryman of the Parish; His estate at death included 2380 acres of land and not less than 35 negroes; b. probably in 1698, as he was first listed in 1714; d., between Feb. 9th and 27th of 1775 in Cumberland Co., Va.; m. about 1728, Susanna Levilain, who was living at her husband's death; (Probably a daughter of John Levilain, Sen.). Page 232

IV. Philippa<sup>1</sup> Dupuy; d. probably, about 1738, as her name no where appears after the birth of her last child, in Nov. 1737; m., about 1730, John Levilain, Jr.; (A vestryman of the Parish, and probably a son of John Levilain, Sen., and hence own brother to the wife of John James Dupuy.). Page 347

## LINE OF PETER<sup>1</sup> DUPUY.

### *Peter<sup>1</sup> Dupuy, m. Judith Lefevre, (above). Issue:*

I. John Bartholomew<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, Legatee in the old Progenitor's will; b. in King William Parish, Va, Jan. 1723, (Register, No. 3.); m. Esther Guerrant, b., Dec. 2, 1735 (Register, No. 22); (Daughter of Peter and Magdalene Guerrant, who was probably son of the immigrant, Daniel Guerrant)

Page 152

II. James<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, m. Prudence Wills. They lived in Nottoway Co., Va. issue:

i. Lawrence<sup>3</sup>,

ii. James<sup>3</sup>, m. Martha Mann. Moved to Mississippi.

iii. Edmund<sup>3</sup>, m. Miss Glasscock.

Page 153

## LINE OF PETER<sup>1</sup> DUPUY.

151

Peter<sup>1</sup> Dupuy, m. Judith Lefevre, (above). Issue:

iv. Nancy<sup>3</sup>, m. Col. John Malone<sup>3</sup> Dupuy (p. 154).

v. Eliza<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. —Wright. They moved to the Southwest.

III. Eliza<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, m. 1st, —*Hundley*. Issue:

i. Quintus C<sup>3</sup>, m. 1st—West; m. 2d.—Tuck.

ii. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, m. John E. Trabue Eliza<sup>2</sup>, m. 2d. Thomas *Atkinson*.

Issue:

iii. Frances<sup>3</sup>.

IV. Peter<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b., in King William Parish, Va Feb. 12, 1729, (Register No. 7); m. Elizabeth Malone . Page 154

V. Mary<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b., in King William Parish, Va., Feb. 20, 1731 (B. R. No. 12); m., —*Jackson*. Issue:

i. James<sup>3</sup>.

ii. Magdalene<sup>3</sup>.

iii. Joel<sup>3</sup>.

iv. Lucretia<sup>3</sup>.

VI. Isaac<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b., in King William Parish, Va., Feb. 7, 1733,

(Register, No. 14).

VII. Judith<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b., in King William Parish, Va, June 24, 1731

(Register, No. 20).

VIII. Mary Magdalene<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b., in King William Parish, Va., Sept. 28, 1736, ( Register, No. 24 ); m. —*Jackson*. Issue:

i. Olly<sup>3</sup>.

ii. Esther<sup>3</sup>.

iii. Patience<sup>3</sup>.

iv. Edward<sup>3</sup>.

v. Jordan<sup>3</sup>.



*John Bartholomew<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, m. Esther Guerrant,  
(p. 150). Issue:*

I. Magdalene<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m., Thomas Watkins, of Halifax Co., Va.

Page 154

II. John<sup>3</sup> Dupuy; Captain of Infantry, in the same regiment with his two younger brothers, during the revolution; among his descendants is preserved, as an heirloom, a Spontoon, a military weapon borne by officers of the infantry; He lived in the Southwestern portion of Prince Edward Co., Va, near the old *Welsh Track Meeting House*, now Bethlehem Presbyterian Church; His homestead fell into the hands of his grandson, Joel W. Daniel, who exchanged it for the farm of his half brother, Robert. P. Daniel, in Charlotte Co., Va., whose heirs now reside on it; He and his wife are buried near the site of his residence (burned), in the family grave-yard, which was reserved in his will ( probated Oct. 15, 1832), as a burying-ground of his descendants; b., Feb. 20, 1756; d. Oct. 1, 1832; m. Mary (Polly) W. Watkins, b. Oct. 30, 1766; d. Aug. 4, 1840; [daughter of Col. Joel and Agnes (Morton) Watkins (Welsh Descent), of "Woodfork," Charlotte Co., VA; Son of Thomas Watkins, of Chickahomey; Son of Thomas Watkins, of "Swift Creek," Cumberland Go., Va., (now Powhatan), whose will bears date, 1760; The following tribute was written of her father by Mr. John Randolph, of Roanoke:—"On Sunday, the second of January, departed this life Col. Joel Watkins, beloved, honored, and lamented by all who knew him. Without shining abilities or the advantages of an education, by plain, straightfoward industry, under the guidance of *old fashioned* honesty and practical good sense, he accumulated an ample fortune, In which it is firmly believed there was *not one dirty shilling*"].

Page 155

III. James<sup>3</sup> Dupuy; Captain in Infantry in the revolution; Heir of the famous old sword, which he bequeathed to his grandson; Very prominent citizen of Nottoway Co., Va., which he represented in the State Legislature for twenty consecutive years; b. May 5, 1758; d. June 30, 1823; m. 1782,

Mary Purnell, b. Mar. 13, 1763 d. Feb. 15, 1828; (Daughter of William Purnell). Page 159

IV. Peter<sup>3</sup> Dupuy; Lieutenant of Infantry in the revolution; m. Nov. 14, 1789, Margaret Martin, b. 1768; d. about 1852; They moved from Nottoway county to Powhatan county, Va., in 1797, and thence, in 1818, to Richmond, Va; The family occupied their residence on Church Hill, Richmond, in 1836, and it was broken up in 1853..... Page 161

*James<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Martha Man, (p. 150). Issue:*

I. Mary<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. —Magee.

II. Matilda<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. —Stamps.

III. Johnathan Ethelbert<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, M. D., b. about 1800; d., 1880; m. 1840, Tabitha Evans. Issue:

i. Martha Belle Vedora<sup>5</sup>, m. 1871, Edward Wilkerson.

ii. James Alva<sup>5</sup>, b., 1840; m., 1861, Cynthia Mellard, b., 1847. Issue:

(i) Laura Adella<sup>6</sup>, b., 1864; m. 1883, John Russell Josey. Issue:

1. Rena Alberta<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 14, 1884.

2. Blanch Adella<sup>7</sup>, b., 1886.

3. John Dupuy<sup>7</sup>, b., 1888.

4. Mattie Lee<sup>7</sup>, b., 1890.

(ii) James Ethelbert<sup>6</sup>, b., 1868; m., 1902, Mollie Olivia Vernon, b., 1878.

(iii) Robert Leroy<sup>6</sup>, b., 1870; m., 1899, Bertie Daugherty, b., 1879. Issue:

1. Daisy Lee<sup>7</sup>, b., 1900.

(iv) Lorena Belle<sup>6</sup>, b., 1873; m., 1900, Amy Young, b., 1873.

(v) Joseph Lawrence<sup>6</sup>, b., 1876; m. 1895, Georgie Edwin Applewhite, b., 1876. Issue:

1. Jettie Gladys<sup>7</sup>, b., 1897.

2. Laura Josey<sup>7</sup>,

(vi) Alva C.<sup>6</sup>, b., 1879.

(vii) Hallie Daisy<sup>6</sup>, b., 1881; d. Dec. 28, 1898.

(viii) Howard Eugene<sup>6</sup>, b., 1883.

(ix) Minnie Tabitha<sup>6</sup>, b., 1886.

(x) Lelia Katherine<sup>6</sup>, b., 1890.

***Peter<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, m. Elizabeth Malone, (p. 151). Issue:***

I. William<sup>3</sup> Dupuy; Captain in the revolution; moved from Pittsylvania Co., Va, where his parents settled, to what is now known as Wheelersburgh, O., on land then called "The French Grant"; d. in Springille, Ky.; m. 1st Fuqua... Page, 163

m. 2d., Peggy Littlejohn .

Page, 163

II. Robert<sup>3</sup> Dupuy.

III. Stephen<sup>3</sup> Dupuy.

IV. Col. John Malone<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. 1st, Nancy<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, (p. 151), and moved to Alabama where she died without issue; m. 2nd. Elizabeth Hall...Page, 164

V. Jesse<sup>3</sup> Dupuy; Lived in Norfolk, Va, and engaged in shipping,; failed in business on account of a storm at sea; Moved to Portsmouth, O., and thence to Augusta, Ky., where he died; m. M. A. Thompson . Page, 165

***Magdalene<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Thomas Watkins,  
(P. 152). Issue:***

I. Benjamin<sup>4</sup> Watkins, b. Sept. 1, 1777; d. Oct. 28, 1864; m. Feb. 7, 1805, Susan<sup>4</sup> Dupuy (p. 156) of Prince Edward county, Va They lived in Pittsylvania county, Va. Page, 165

II. Mary<sup>4</sup> Watkins, m. —Clay. They settled in Tennessee.

III. John<sup>4</sup> Watkins, b. Mar. 4, 1782; d. Feb. 8, 1858; m. Nancy Wilson, b. Mar. 4, 1785; d. Sept. 26, 1854. Page, 173

Capt. John<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Mary W. Watkins, (p. 152). Issue:

IV. Thomas<sup>4</sup> Watkins, m. Leatitia Hairston. (The Hairstons are of Scotch extract and descended from Peter Hairston who settled in Maryland) .

V. Stephen Dupuy<sup>4</sup> Watkins, b. Jan. 27, 1788; d. July 13, 1862; m. Nov. 21, 1816, Sarah Holman<sup>4</sup> Dupuy (p. 162). Page, 176

VI. Joel<sup>4</sup> Watkins, m. . —Settled in Tennessee. Issue: 1. Stephen<sup>5</sup> , who was a merchant in Nashville, Tenn., many years ago.

VII. Ptolomy Lefevre<sup>4</sup> Watkins, b. May 18, 1793; d. Apr. 5, 1857; m. Apr. 21, 1825 , Harriet Amasia<sup>4</sup> Dupuy (p. 162). Page 176

*Capt. John<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Mary W. Watkins, (p. 152).*

*Issue:*

I. Watkins<sup>4</sup> Dupuy; Commissioner of the Revenue in Prince Edward County, Va, for about twenty-five years, and though opposed at every election by clever candidates, he was not defeated for the office, until old age incapacitated him for it; Elder, about 40 years, in the Bethlehem Presbyterian church, successor to the "Welsh Track Meeting House"; b. Sept. 17, 1784; d., in Prince Edward County, Va, Oct. 9, 1873; m. Elizabeth S. Walton, b. Feb. 18, 1795; d. Feb. 26, 1864. Both are buried in the family graveyard of his father, on the estate of Robt. P. Daniel. Issue:

i. Henry<sup>5</sup>, died in infancy.

ii. John Bartholomew<sup>5</sup>, b. in Prince Edward county, Va, June 18, 1812; d. June 13, 1890, near Rolling Hill, Charlotte county, Va., while on a visit to his wife's niece, Mrs. H. L Berkeley; m. Dec. 22, 1841, Henrietta Louisa Hunter, of Appomattox County, Va., b. Sept. 11, 1820; d. in Roanoke, Va., May 5, 1900; [Daughter of Major Benjamin and Miss (May) Hunter] They lived in Prince Edward County, Va, near Bethlehem church, where their children were reared; Late in life, when their children became scattered, they resided with their youngest daughter, in Roanoke, Va, where they are buried.

Page, 178



II. Susan<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Jan. 6, 1786; d., in Pittsylvania County, Va, Apr. 20, 1864; m. Benjamin<sup>4</sup> Watkins, (p. 154). Page, 165

III. Henry Guerrant<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Apr. 12, 1788; d. Mar. 23, 1815; m. Dec. 7, 1809, Sarah Taylor; Nov. 19, 1849. They lived near Walker's church, Prince Edward county, Va.. Page, 183

IV. Jane<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Dec. 9, 1790; d. Nov. 2, 1870; m. Nicholas Edmonds, of Brunswick County, Va.; [Nicholas Edmonds, Henry Edmonds, and Thomas Edmonds, probably of the same lineage, were vestrymen of the Episcopal church of St. Andrew's Parrish, Brunswick county, Va, at different periods between the years 1732-86. Doubtless Mr. Nicholas *Edmunds*, born in the same county, (though the name is now spelled differently), was of the same lineage, for he retained those names among his children]. They lived in Charlotte County, Va, near the Bethlehem church. Page, 185

V. Mary<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Oct. 20, 1792; d. Feb. 12, 1861; m. Col. William Townes Walker, b., 1756; d, 1833. They lived near Darlington Heights, Prince Edward Co., Va. Page, 188

VI. Frances Anderson<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Dec 8, 1794; d. Apr. 20, 1831; m. John Daniel, (his 2d. wife), of Charlotte County, Va. Page, 192

VII. William Hunt<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Mar. 11, 1796; d. Aug. 19, 1853; m. Agnes Payne Ware, b. Jan. 5, 1798; d. Aug. 2, 1852. They moved to Kentucky and settled in Christian county, in 1847. Page, 193

VIII. John<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Dec. 17, 1798; d. Apr. 12, 1873; m, Ann Beverly Daniel, of North Carolina They lived in Cumberland County, near Farmville, Va; Long a merchant in Farmville, of the firm "McKinney and Dupuy". Page, 195

IX. Joel Watkins<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, M. D.; Philadelphia College of Physicians and Surgeons; Practised Medicine about Darlington Heights, Prince Edward

County, Va, and in adjoining counties, and was esteemed a fine physician; b., at "Woodfork," Charlotte county, Va, the home of his maternal grandparents, Nov. 6, 1800; d. June 23, 1854, at the home of his brother-in-law, James Henry<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, in Tennessee, while on a prospecting tour of lands in Arkansas; m., Feb., 1833, Paulina Pocahontas Eldridge, of Brunswick County, Va, b. July 18, 1808; d. June 30, 1890, in Harrisonburg, Va, at the home of her son-in-law, Rev. Lewis B. Johnston; [She was a gt.-gt-gt.-gt.-grand-daughter of the wonderful and famous "Pocahontas". The line of descent is as follows :—John Rolfe, a twin, educated at an English University, and a man of reputation, (Son of John and Dorothea (Mason) Rolfe, b. Oct. 17, 1562; m. Sept. 24, 1582, who had other children—Eustace (twin), Edward, and Henry, who was a merchant in London and a member of the Virginia Company; Son of Eustace and Joanna (Jener) Rolfe, m. May 27, 1560, descendant of a family, resident for centuries in the county of Norfolk, England), married in England, and sailed for Virginia in May, 1609. The ship in which he came over was wrecked on the Bermudas, and there a daughter was born named Bermuda. They reached Virginia in May, 1610, and Rolfe's wife had either died at the Bermudas or only lived a short while after reaching Virginia About Apr. 1, 1614, he married secondly, in the old Burton church, Williamsburg, Va, a few miles from Jamestown, the princess, Pocahontas, born in 1595, daughter of Powhatan, the noblest and most powerful of the Indian Chiefs of North America; She had been lured aboard an English vessel, in April, 1612, and held as hostage for the return of several white persons and some stolen property, and had been baptized in the Protestant faith, April, 1613, in the Jamestown church, by the name of Rebecca, but her original name was Matoax, which the Indians carefully concealed from the English, and changed to Pocahontas, out of superstitious fear, lest the knowledge of her true name might bring her hurt. In 1616, Rolfe and Pocahontas went to England where their only child, Thomas, was born the same year. As they were about to set sail for their return to Virginia, Pocahontas died and was buried in the chancel of St. Mary's church, Gravesend, Mar. 21, 1617. Rolfe left his infant son at Plymouth under the care of Sir Lewis Stukeley, but afterwards he was transferred to his uncle, Henry Rolfe, of London, with whom he remained until manhood. John Rolfe married thirdly, about 1620,

Jane, daughter of Capt. William Pierce, of Virginia, and had a daughter, Elizabeth, born 1620. At different times he was Secretary and Recorder of the Colony and a member of the council, and is spoken of by all the early writers who mention him as an honest and worthy gentleman. He died in March 1622. His son, Thomas, after reaching manhood, under his uncle Henry in London, came to Virginia; was permitted by the governor in 1641 to visit his Indian relatives, his aunt Cleopatre and Kinsman, Opechancanough; was a lieutenant in 1646; and between 1646-63 patented a number of tracts of land, and became a man of wealth. He married Miss Poytress (doubtless a daughter of Francis Poytress), and through him are the descendants of Pocahontas. Their only child, Jane Rolfe, married Col. Robert Bolling, of Kippas, Prince George; Their only child, Major John Bolling, married Miss Kennon; They had one son and five daughters; the son, Col. John Bolling, married Miss Blair, and the daughters married respectively, Richard Randolph, Col. Fleming, Dr. William Gay, James Murray, and Thomas Eldridge, who was the father of Thomas, who was the father of Dr. Dupuy's wife].

Page, 196

X. Agnes<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. May 27, 1802; d. Feb. 12, 1812.

XI. Elizabeth G.<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Feb. 12, 1804; d. Feb. 8, 1852;  
m. James Henry<sup>4</sup> Dupuy (p. 160). They moved to Tennessee. Page 207

XII. James Lefevre<sup>4</sup> Dupuy; For many years an elder in the Presbyterian church; b. Sept. 22, 1807; d. at the home of his neice, Mrs. E. L. Wilson, Gerardstown, W. Va; m. Amanda B. Butler. Settled in Amherst county, Va, and after losing all his family, lived among his relatives. Issue:

i. Reuben Ruffin<sup>5</sup>, d., 1872, in early manhood.

XIII. Joseph Thomas<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Feb. 24, 1812; d. May 1, 1831.

Capt. James<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Mary Purnell, (p. 152). Issue:

*Capt. James<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Mary Purnell, (p. 152). Issue:*

I. Ann Lefevre<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Mar. 9, 1784; m. 1st. Dabney Morris; m. 2d., M. E. Jeffress; m. 3d., T. Wootten. No issue.

II. Mary Purnell<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Feb. 7, 1786; m. 1st, Robert Dickinson, b. Nov. 25, 1767; d Dec 25, 1818; m. 2d. T. Jeter. Issue by 1st marriage.

Page, 199

III. Asa<sup>4</sup> Dupuy; Presiding justice or Prince Edward County, Va; b. Jan. 7, 1788; d. Jan. 2, 1848; m. Jan. 12, 1837, Emily Howe, of Princeton, Mass., b. Jan. 28, 1811; d. Dec. 26, 1883. Lived in the vicinity of "Marble Hill," Prince Edward Co., Va.

Page, 202

IV. William Jones<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, M. D.; Philadelphia College of Physicians and Surgeons; b. May 17, 1792; d. Dec 13, 1853; m. Jan. 30, 1817, Jane S. Ruffin, b. July 26, 1800; d. Dec. 9, 1870; [Sister of Edwin Ruffin, the distinguished agriculturist and the second child of George Ruffin, of William Co., Va, b. 1765, who was the son of Edmund Ruffin, of Va, m. Lady Jane Skipwith, daughter of Sir William Skipwith of Prestwoud Mecklenburg Co., Va., sixth baronet, d. 1764, m. Elizabeth Smith; Sir William Skipwith descended from John De Mowbray, fourth Baron Mowbray, Lord of the Isle of Axholme, d. 1368. He married Lady Elizabeth Segrave, only child of John, third Lord Segrave, and of Lady Margaret Plantagenit, Duchess of Norfolk, his wife, who died, 1399; daughter of Thomas de Brotherton, Earl of Norfolk, Earl of Marshal of England, (who married Lady Alice; daughter of Sir Roger Halys, of Harwich); Son of Edward I, King of England, and his second wife, Margaret, daughter of Philip III., King of France.] They lived in Nottoway County, Va.

Page 203

V. Elizabeth Guerrant<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Jan. 17, 1795; m. B. Osborne. Issue:

i. Catherine<sup>5</sup>, m. Joel Johns of Lunenburg County, Va Issue:

(i) Catherine<sup>6</sup>, m. William Davidson.



(ii) Joel<sup>6</sup>.

(iii) Francis Osborne<sup>6</sup>.

(iv) Mary Bruce<sup>6</sup>, m. Prof. Ashley Hurt, of Tulane University, New Orleans, La.

(v) Taylor<sup>6</sup>.

(vi) Emma<sup>6</sup>, m. Prof. A. L. Kusian, of Hollin's Institute, Va

(vii) Charles<sup>6</sup>.

(viii) William Creath<sup>6</sup>.

VI. John Purnell<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Feb. 22, 1796; d. Dec. 27, 1851. Lived near Burkeville, Va. Never married.

VII. Joseph<sup>4</sup> Dupuy; Colonel in the Militia before the Civil War; b. Dec. 12, 1797; d. Jan. 18 1867; m. 1st., May 16, 1834, Mary Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Edmunds (p. ), d. Aug. 27, 1839; no issue; m. 2d Dec 21, 1842, Sarah Watkins<sup>5</sup> Walker (p. 188), d. Aug. 8, 1864; Lived in the vicinity of "Marble Hill," Prince Edward county, Va..

Page, 205

VIII. James Henry<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. July 19, 1801 d. Apr. 4, 1855; m. Elizabeth G.<sup>4</sup> Dupuy (p. 158). Lived at "Marble Hill," Prince Edward county, Va; Moved to West Tennessee, and thence to Southeast Missouri.

Page, 207

IX. Elizabeth Catherine<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Aug. 30, 1803; d. young.

X. Elvira<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Oct. 27, 1805; d. Sept. 1, 1878; m., May 29, 1827, Col. Richard Beverly Eggleston, of Amelia County, Va, b. Feb. 27, 1797; d. Aug. 12, 1853; (Son of Edmond Eggleston, of (Cumberland county, Va; The Egglestons are of Irish descent, but came over to this country from England, and settled on the Eastern Shore of Virginia About 1758-59, two brothers, William and Joseph, moved and settled near the center of Amelia County, Va, where they became associated with the Bookers, Tabbs, Archers, Royalls, and Meades, in the old "Grubhill church," which was built of timber from the lands of those two Egglestons. Col. Richard Beverly probably descended from one of those brothers. In 1790, Richard and Joseph

Lieut. Peter<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m Margaret Martin (p. 153). Issue:

Eggleston were elected two of the vestrymen of (Grubhill church, and the former was made a warden).

Page, 210

*Lieut. Peter<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m Margaret Martin (p. 153).  
Issue:*

I. Martha Branch<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b Oct., 1790; d June 25, 1819; m Nov. 14, 1810, William McKinney, b Sept. 6, 1781, d 1832

Page, 214

II. Anthony Martin<sup>4</sup> Dupuy; Obtained license to practise law about the year 1820, settled in Martinsville, Henry County, Va., and practised in the counties of Patrick, Henry and Franklin until November county court of Henry, 1825, when, upon the death of the clerk of Henry county, he was appointed by Judge Fleming Saunders of the circuit court, his successor. He held the office of clerk of Henry county by several appointments for twenty-seven years, until Oct. 1852. When by the amended constitution, the officer was elected by the people. At that election, though ardently supported by a very large proportion of the wealth and intelligence of the county, he was defeated, under the influence of the plea that the offices of Virginia, since the foundation of the government, had been in the hands of the gentlemen of the "old regime," who had reaped the emoluments of office, and it was time for others to share therein. The ability, zeal, and fidelity, with which he discharged the duties of the office, during his long incumbency, were never called in question. He possessed social qualities of the very highest type, and was fond of the society of his friends, by whom he was held in the very highest esteem. b., in Nottoway Co., Va, Dec. 21, 1791; d., in Martinsville, Va., of cancer of the stomach, Dec. 19, 1869. Never married.

III. Thomas<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b Apr. 24, 1793; d July 4, 1795.

IV. Sarah<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b Apr. 15, 1795; d Sept. 11, 1795

V. Louisa Margaret<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b Aug. 14, 1796; d July 26, 1873.  
Never married

VI. Linnaeus<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Apr. 28, 1798; d. Aug. 22, 1848; m. Apr. 28, 1831, Celine Cugneau Tate, b. Apr. 23, 1798; d. Nov. 10, 1851. Issue:

i. Charles Lewis Cooper<sup>5</sup>, Member of the Washington Artillery, C. S. A., from New Orleans, La; Promoted to Colonel; Cashier of Bank In New Orleans, after the war; b. Feb. 8, 1832; d., in New Orleans, La., June 25, 1895; m. Oct. 20, 1869, Anna Wood<sup>5</sup> Dupuy (p. 205), b. May 16, 1839. Issue:

(i) Louisa Abbott<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 25, 1872.

(ii) Margurite Eloise<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 21, 1876; d. July 18, 1877.

VII. Sarah Holman<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Jan. 26, 1800; d. Aug. 14, 1864; m. Stephen Dupuy<sup>4</sup> Watkins (p. 155). Page, 176

VIII. Jane Guerrant<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Sept. 12, 1801; d. Oct. 13, 1853; m. July 4, 1826, Thomas McKinney, b. Mar. 12, 1794; d. Sept. 20, 1867. Page, 215

IX. Newton<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Nov. 18, 1803; d. Feb. 21, 1837. Never married.

X. James Barrett<sup>4</sup> Dupuy; an honored merchant in Richmond, Va, for 32 yrs; Long of the firm of "Dupuy and McKinney"; Grand Secretary of the Grand Lodge of A. F. and A. Masons of Virginia; b. May 31, 1805; d. Mar. 29, 1878. Never married.

XI Mary E<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, twin, b. June 8, 1807; d. Aug. 4, 1817.

XII. Harriet A<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, twin, b. June 8, 1807; m. Ptolomy Lefevre<sup>4</sup> Watkins (p. 155) Page, 176

XIII. Virginia Ann<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Feb. 15, 1809; d. Feb. 9, 1834; m. June 10, 1830, William Watson Mitchie, of Hanover county, Va., b. Feb. 15, 1809; d. Feb. 9, 1834 Page, 216

XIV. Amelia Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. June 10, 1811; d. Nov. 1885, at the home of her sister, Mrs. Campbell, of Lexington, N. C.; m. Jan. 26, 1846, John Hamilton Patterson, b. July 4, 1800; d. Nov. 12, 1873. No Issue.

Capt. William<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. 1st—Fuqua, (p. 154). Issue

XV. Adelaide Lawrence<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Aug. 5, 1814.; d., in Lexington, N. C.; m. June 13, 1854, Rev. Thomas Sale Campbell (Methodist), b. Aug. 5, 1814.

*Capt. William<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. 1st—Fuqua, (p. 154). Issue*

I. Moses Fuqua<sup>4</sup> Dupuy; Sheriff of Greenup county, Ky., during the civil war; b. July 26, 1799; d. Aug. 13, 1889; m. Oct. 4, 1818, Phoebe Stephenson, b. May 24, 1795; d Dec. 4, 1854....Page, 216

II. Albert<sup>4</sup> Dupuy.

III. William<sup>4</sup> Dupuy.

IV. Peter<sup>4</sup> Dupuy.

V. Judith<sup>4</sup> Dupuy.

VI. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Dupuy.

VII. Evaline<sup>4</sup> Dupuy.

*Capt. William<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. 2d. Mrs. Peggy Littlejohn  
(p. 154) Issue—Continued:*

VIII. Jesse L.<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Ann Stuart. Issue:

i. Margaret<sup>5</sup>; d. —.

ii. Lewis C.<sup>5</sup>, m. Jennie Partlow. Issue:

(i) Bertha<sup>6</sup>. (ii) Walter<sup>6</sup>. (iii) Altha<sup>6</sup>. (iv) Jessie<sup>6</sup>.

iii. John M.<sup>5</sup>, m. Annie Blair. Issue:

(i) Louisa A.<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1867; m. George P. Reeg. Issue:

1. Arthur<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) John Wesley<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 13, 1869; m. Mary Conroy. Issue:

1. Henrietta<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Thomas J.<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 14, 1872; m. Sarah Hicks. Issue:



1. Paul Hicks<sup>7</sup>.
2. Charlotte A<sup>7</sup>.
- (iv) Cora A.<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 18, 1878; m. Elmore E. McGee.
- iv. Richard<sup>5</sup> d.—.
- v. William C<sup>5</sup>, d.—; m. Matilda How. Issue:
  - (i) Lillia<sup>6</sup>.
  - (ii) Orpah<sup>6</sup>.
- vi. Sarah A.<sup>5</sup>, m. Allen *Ratecliffe*. Issue:
  - (i) Samuel<sup>6</sup>.
  - (ii) Anna<sup>6</sup>.
  - (iii) Willie<sup>6</sup>.
- vii. James M<sup>5</sup>.
- viii. Virginia A<sup>5</sup>.
- ix. Samuel L<sup>5</sup>.
- x. Albert<sup>5</sup>.

***Col. John Malone<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. 2d. Elizabeth Hall,  
(p. 154). Issue:***

- I. Margaret<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Richard Hudson.
- II. Eliza Ann<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Richard Allen.
- III. Jane<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Rev. William Crawford.
- IV. William<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m.—, of Texas, where they lived and all died.
- V. Alfred<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Elizabeth Martin Issue:
  - i. Louis D<sup>5</sup>, near Birmingham, Ala.
- VI. Stephen H.<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Susan Mudd. Issue:
  - i. Son<sup>5</sup>, m. and has 4 sons in Ala.
  - ii. Three Daughter<sup>5</sup>.
  - iii. John William<sup>5</sup>, m.—, and has two daughters, b. 1890, 1892.
- VII. Susan<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b., 1838; d., 1900; m. James Hawkins.

Jesse<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. M. A. Thompson, (p. 154). Issue:

*Jesse<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. M. A. Thompson, (p. 154). Issue:*

I. James<sup>4</sup> Dupuy.

II. Oscar O<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m.—Evans.

III. Alexander<sup>4</sup> Dupuy.

IV. John<sup>4</sup> Dupuy. V. William<sup>4</sup> Dupuy. VI. Lucy N<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m.—Hatton.

VII. Mary<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. the husband of her deceased sister, Virginia.

VIII. Virginia<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, d. ; m. Mr. Cord, prominent lawyer of Flemingburgh, Ky.

IX. Eliza Ann<sup>4</sup> Dupuy; A voluminous Writer of fiction; Author of "The Mysterious Guest"; "The Dethroned Heiress"; and sequel, "The Hidden Sin"; "The Gipsy's Warning"; "The Clandestine Marriage"; and sequel, "The Discarded Wife"; "Michael Rudolph"; "The Cancelled Will"; and sequel, "Who Shall be Victor?" "All for Love;" "A new Way to Win a Fortune"; "Why Did He Marry Her?"; "A Planter's Daughter"; "Was He Guilty?" (Twenty-five cents each, "The F. M. Lupton Publishing Co.," New York); "Morton"; "The Conspirators"; "The Huguenot Exiles", (Harper and Brothers, New York); etc; About 40 novels and novelettes; She was disappointed in love, and though afterwards had many worthy suitors, never married; born in Petersburg, Va, in 1814; Spent much of her life in Kentucky; died, in New Orleans, La., in 1881.

*Benjamin<sup>4</sup> Watkins, m. Susan<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, (p. 154). Issue:*

I. Mary Lefevre<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Mar. 23, 1806; d. June 29, 1839; m. Jan. 12, 1826, Hezekiah Good *Daniel*. Issue:

i. Susan Ann<sup>6</sup>, m. James J. *Tinsley*. Issue:

(i) James Whitefield<sup>7</sup>, m. Nannie James. Issue: 1. Cecil J<sup>8</sup>, b.

Aug. 24, 1879. 2. Mary L<sup>8</sup>. b. July 22, 1881; d. Oct. 25, 1888. 3.

Robert Bruce<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 24, 1883. 4. Angella<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 19, 1885. 5. James W<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 29, 1888. 6. Pocahontas<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 1, 1890. 7. John Rhorer<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 9, 1892. 8. Irene Watkins<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 18, 1896.

(ii) Mary Florence<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Edward Daniel<sup>7</sup>. (Both died infants).

(iv.) Robert Lee<sup>7</sup>, m. Daisy Cummings Issue: 1. Louise<sup>8</sup>. 2. Annie<sup>8</sup>.

ii. Benjamin Watkins<sup>6</sup>, never married.

iii. Christina Agnes<sup>6</sup>, m. Jesse N. *Tinsley*. Issue:

(i) Alonzo Calvin<sup>7</sup>, m. Sept. 1, 1858, Agnes V<sup>6</sup>. Fergusson (p. 177). Issue: 1. Lavalette Amelia<sup>8</sup>. 2. Calvin Williamson<sup>8</sup>. 3. Luther<sup>8</sup>. 4. Mary Bland<sup>8</sup>. 5. Christina<sup>8</sup>.

(ii) Mary Jessie<sup>7</sup>, m. Thomas J. *Smith*. Issue several<sup>8</sup>.

(iii) William<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Chester<sup>7</sup>.

(v) Agnes Lee<sup>7</sup>, m. 1st. James Fergusson, M. D.; m. 2d. W. Witcher.

iv. Robert Pride<sup>6</sup>, never married

v. John Henry<sup>6</sup>, m. Mrs. Georgie (Jeter) Garland. Issue:

(i) Garland<sup>7</sup>.

vi. Edwin Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, never married.

vii. Mollie Angeline<sup>6</sup>, m. Oct. 18, 1859, H. Singleton *Belt*, M. D. Issue:

(i) Mary D<sup>7</sup>, m. H. A. Southall.

(ii) Walter G<sup>7</sup>; d. 1890.

(iii) Benjamin Lloyd<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) H. Singleton<sup>7</sup>, m. 1894, Anna Easley.

viii. William E<sup>6</sup>, never married.

ix. Jane Caroline<sup>6</sup>; d. in Washington, D. C.; m W. H. Ward; d.—.

II. Agnes Morton<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Sept. 4, 1807; d. Feb. 2, 1882; m., May 24, 1832, Thomas S. *Jones*; d. June 4, 1853. Issue:

i. Frances Ann<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 30, 1834; m. Oct. 22, 1858, George *Oakes*. Issue:

Benjamin<sup>4</sup> Watkins, m. Susan<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, (p. 154). Issue:

- (i) Travis<sup>7</sup>. (ii) Albert<sup>7</sup>. (iii) Alice<sup>7</sup>.
- ii. John E<sup>6</sup>., b. Aug. 14, 1835; m. 1st. Nov. 16, 1858,  
Mary M. Leftwich, b. June 25, 1832; d. Oct. 3, 1861. Issue:
  - (i) Leftwich<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ii) Matilda<sup>7</sup>, m.—Keatts; Jno. E<sup>6</sup>., m. 2d Lucy C. Steptoe,  
b., 1842; d., 1890. Issue:
    - (iii) Charles<sup>7</sup>.
    - (iv) Thomas<sup>7</sup>.
    - (v) Ruth<sup>7</sup>.
    - (vi) Nellie<sup>7</sup>.
    - (vii) Emma Hayse<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr., 1883; adopted by her aunt, Mrs.  
Sallie S. Payne.
- iii. Susan Jane<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1836. iv. Mary Ellen<sup>6</sup>, b. July 21, 1838,  
m., 1865, Charles *Ragsdale*. Issue:
  - (i) Isla G<sup>7</sup>. (ii) Lula<sup>7</sup>, m. Samuel Mooreman.
- v. Martha Smith<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1839.
- vi. Carrie W<sup>6</sup>., b. Apr. 6, 1841.
- vii. Benjamin Watkins<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 24, 1843; m. Sept., 1882, Nannie  
Townes<sup>6</sup> Watkins (p. 171). Issue:
  - (i) Susan Agnes<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb., 1885.
  - (ii) Irvine Townes<sup>7</sup>, b., 1889.
  - (iii) Nannie Townes<sup>7</sup>, b., 1893.
  - (iv) Josephine<sup>7</sup>, b., 1896.
  - (v) Benjamin<sup>7</sup>, b., 1897.
- viii. Thomas Smith<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 22, 1846; d. Jan. 2, 1895;  
m. Jan. 1884, Pauline Smith. Issue:
  - (i) Thomas S<sup>7</sup>. (ii) Willie<sup>7</sup>. (iii) Ralph<sup>7</sup>. (iv) Pauline<sup>7</sup>.
- ix. Eliza A<sup>6</sup>. twin, b. April 13, 1848, d. July 6, 1855.
- x. Sallie S<sup>6</sup>. twin, b. April 13, 1848 m. Dec. 4, 1873, J. J. *Payne*,  
b. Aug., 1844; d. July 25, 1880. Issue:
  - (i) William Anderson<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1875. (ii) Thomas J<sup>7</sup>,  
b. June 30, 1878.
- xi Henry Clay<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 28, 1850.
- xii. Agnes Morton<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 15, 1853; m. Feb. 14, 1882,  
Col. Sandford *Fitts*. Issue:



- (i) Agnes Morton<sup>7</sup>, (ii) Harry<sup>7</sup>, (iii) Carrie W<sup>7</sup>.  
 (iv) Sanford Brooks<sup>7</sup>. (v) Benjamin<sup>7</sup>, d.—.

III. Jane Edmunds<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Jan. 29, 1809; d. July 15, 1880; m., Nov. 13, 1845, David *Scott*, h Oct. 31, 1797; d. Sep. 11, 1875. Issue:

- i. Benjamin Watkins<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 24, 1846; d. Sept. 17, 1873.  
 ii. Susan Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. June 4, 1848; d. Apr. 29, 1887; m. Jan. 9, 1872, Albert P. *Crabtree*. Issue:

- (i) George Watkins<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 26, 1873.  
 (ii) Susan Warner<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 9, 1878; m Jan. 6, 1898, George Cornelius *Southerland*. Issue: 1. George Cornelius<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 3, 1898.

iii. Edwin Hoge<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec 16, 1849; m.—. No issue.

iv. Josephine Emma<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 23, 1852; m. Oct. 5, 1875, William Thompson *Sergeant*, b. Dec. 27, 1853. Issue:

- (i) Walter Scott<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 7, 1876; m. May 9, 1900, Caroline Britt Smith, b. Nov. 18, 1877. Issue: 1. Walter Edwin<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 19, 1901.  
 2. Carryl Lee<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1903.

(ii) David Evins<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1881.

(iii) William Watkins<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 10, 1883.

IV. John Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Sept. 26, 1810; m. 1st., Mar. 9, 1836, Jane Martin; d., 1840. Issue:

i. Susan Jane<sup>6</sup>, m. Col. William H. Worth; Jno. D<sup>5</sup>., m. 2d. Aug. 6, 1844, Phoebe A. Stone.

ii. Phoebe Augusta<sup>6</sup>, b. July 28, 1846.

iii. Mary Florence<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 27, 1847; m., Jan. 27, 1868,

Col. James *Martin*. Issue:

(i) Mary Williams<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 20, 1868.

(ii) Florence Watkins<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1873; d. J 3, 1891.

(iii) Anna Dupuy<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 14, 1878.

(iv) Carrie Payne<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 24, 1881.

(v) Sarah Roberta<sup>7</sup>, b. May 16, 1883.

iv. Caroline Virginia<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 18, 1848; d. Mar. 17, 1881; m., Aug. 26, 1874, Rev. Charles Montgomery *Payne*, b., in Lexington, N. C.;

Benjamin<sup>4</sup> Watkins, m. Susan<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, (p. 154). Issue:

d., in Washington, N. C., 1900. (Davidson College . C., B. A., 1873; Union Theological Seminary, Va., 1873; Licensed, Apr. 6, 1872; Ordained, Apr. 17, 1873, by the Presbytery of Orange; Stated Supply and Pastor of Mt. Airy, Madison, Leaksville and Wentworth, N. C., 1872-74; Pastor of the Second church of Wilmington, N. C., 1874-84, of the First church of Concord, N. C., 1881-94, and of the Washington church, N. C., 1894-1900-; D. D., 1890). Issue:

(i) Mary Augusta<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 14, 1875; d. May 26, 1888. .

(ii) Roberta Lee<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 30, 1879; d. May 16, 1883.

v. Samuel Ferdinand<sup>6</sup>, b. July 13, 1850; m., Feb. 14, 1883, Rosa Elizabeth Watkins. Issue:

(i) Rosa Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. May 16, 1884.

(ii) John Franklin<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 8, 1888.

vi. Benjamin Franklin<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 25, 1855; m., Jan. 3, 1894, Sherly Chenault. Issue:

(i) Franklin Chenault<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec 30, 1894.

(ii) Sherly Caroline<sup>7</sup>, b. June 11, 1897.

vii. John Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 2, 1857; d. July 2, 1858.

viii. Lettie Stone<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1859; d. Sept. 2, —.

ix. Ida Lee<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 17, 1861.

V. Thomas Joel<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Oct. 19, 1812; d. July 6, 1879; m., Aug. 18, 1842, Sallie Gunn. Issue:

i. Susan Ann<sup>6</sup>.

ii Mollie Daniel<sup>6</sup>. (Both died infants).

iii. Daniel Gunn<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 25, 1857; m. June 10, 1884,

Lydia A. Powell, b. Apr. 13, 1865. Issue:

(i) Edna Earl<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 27, 1885.

(ii) Wilbur L<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 10, 1886.

(iii) Annie Louise<sup>7</sup>, b. June 24, 1888; d. July 21, 1899.

(iv) Lucile Ann<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 3, 1890.

(v) Henry Thomas<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 23, 1891.

(vi) Katherine Christa<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec 24, 1893.

(vii) Du Gee<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 26, 1895.

(viii) Maggie Lyle<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1897,

(ix) Sallie A7., b. Nov. 22, 1898.

VI. Frances Ann<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Oct. 2, 1814; d. June 20, 1840; m., Dec. 14, 1831, Robt W. *Williams*. Issue:

- i. Benjamin Watkins<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. Robert Martin<sup>6</sup>.
- iii. Cornelia<sup>6</sup>.
- iv. Sallie Jane<sup>6</sup>.

VII. Stephen Henry<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. June 11, 1816; d. in Texas. Never married.

VIII. Caroline Hunt<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Mar. 18, 1819; m., Oct. 25, 1837, Maj. George W. *Martin*. Issue:

- i. Susan G<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. William Watkins<sup>6</sup> killed, in battle, in C.S.A.
- iii. George<sup>6</sup>, m.—Vance.
- iv. Joseph Benjamin<sup>6</sup>.
- v. John H<sup>6</sup>.
- vi. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, m.—Stocks.
- vii. Emma Dupuy<sup>6</sup>.
- viii. Thomas Henry<sup>6</sup>.

IX. Benjamin Franklin<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Nov. 6, 1820; d. Aug 11, 1853; m., May 16, 1849, Lucy Ann Paxton. Issue:

- i. Samuel Price<sup>6</sup>, b. May 21, 1850; m., Jan. 21, 1873, Maria G. Stade, b. June 24, 1854. Issue:
  - (i) Joseph P<sup>7</sup>., b. Jan. 22, 1876.
  - (ii) Lucy P<sup>7</sup>., b. Apr. 15, 1878.
  - (iii) Carrie D<sup>7</sup>., b. Aug. 2, 1879.
  - (iv) Samuel<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 18, 1882.
  - (v) Elizabeth W<sup>7</sup>., b. May 15, 1885.
- ii. Susan C<sup>6</sup>., b. May 29, 1852; m., July 20, 1869, Millard F. *McKinsey*, b. May 3, 1849. Issue:
  - (i) Annie W<sup>7</sup>., b. Sept. 26, 1870.
  - (ii) Carrie Price<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 2, 1877.

Benjamin<sup>4</sup> Watkins, m. Susan<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, (p. 154). Issue:

(iii) Millard F<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 10, 1880.

(iv) Benjamin F<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 26, 1882.

X. Henry Anderson<sup>5</sup> Watkins, M. D.; Philadelphia College of Physicians and Surgeons; Practised Medicine about Darlington Heights, Prince Edward county, Va; b. May 4, 1822; d., In Pittsylvania county, Va, May 1902, at the home of his Son-in-law, B. W. Jones; m., Jan. 1, 1852, Susan Agnes<sup>5</sup> Walker, of Prince Edward Co., Va, (p. 171) . Issue:

i. William Walker<sup>6</sup>, b. July, 1853; d. Dec., 1861.

ii. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct., 1855.

iii Nannie Townes<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov., 1856; m. B. W. Jones, (p. 167).

iv. Henry Martin<sup>6</sup>, b Jan., 1859; d. Oct., 1860.

v. Mary Josephine<sup>6</sup>, b. July, 1861; d. May, 1899.

vi. Joseph Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar., 1864; d. Apr., 1864.

vii. Susan Walker<sup>6</sup>, b. June, 1865; m. James Raymond *Morton*, of Savanna, Ga. Issue:.

(i) James Raymond<sup>7</sup>, b. May, 1892; d.—

(ii) James Raymond<sup>7</sup>,

(iii) Louise Minor<sup>7</sup>.

viii John Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. June, 1868; m., in Texas, Maude—. Issue:

(i) John Dupuy<sup>7</sup>.

XI. Susan Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. June 4, 1823; Mar. 3, 1891; m., Mar. 10, 1845, David Cummins *Mebane*, M. D., b. Dec. 18, 1805; d. May 23, 1866. Issue:

i. Annie Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. June 15, 1846; d. June 20, 1856.

ii. Mary Ellen<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1848; m., Dec. 31, 1879, Rev. Franklin Pierce *Ramsay*, b., In Pike county, Ala.; (Davidson College N. C., A. B. and A. M., and Ph. D. of the University of Chicago, President and Professor of Bible and Philosophy of King College, Va, 1906; Licensed Apr., 1881, by the Presbytery of East Alabama; Ordained, Oct., 1881, by the Presbytery of Western Texas; Evangelist, Laredo, Tex., 1881-83; Pastor of New Dublin, Va, 1883-85, of Wetheredville, Md., 1886-90; Evangelist of the Presbytery of Tuscaloosa, 1890; Pastor of Augusta Ky., and Sharon, Ky., 1891-96;



President of Fredericksburg College, Va, 1899-1900; Stated Supply of Oxford, Jacksonville and Merrelton, Ala, 1901-). Issue:

(i) Robert Lee<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Franklin Pierce<sup>7</sup>; A. B. of King College and Student of the University of Chicago; Professor of Science in King College, Va

(iii) Nellie<sup>7</sup>.

iii Rev. Benjamin Watkins<sup>6</sup>; Davidson College, N. C., B. A., 1875; M. A., 1884; D. D., 1899; Union Theological Seminary, Va, 1878; Licensed, Apr. 29, 1878; Ordained, Nov. 16, 1878, by the Presbytery of Orange; Pastor of Graham, N. C., 1878-80; Stated Supply of Hillville and Old Town, Va, and of Mt. Airy, N. C., 1881-82; Pastor of Bristol, Va, 1882-85, of River View, Va., 1883-89, of Maysville, Ky., 1890-92, of Radford, Va, 1892-96, and of Fredericksburg, Va., 1896-99; Co-Principal of Cluster Springs Academy, Halifax Co., Va, 1899-1901; Pastor Elect, of Madison, Pine Hall, and Stated Supply of Wentworth, N. C., 1901; Pastor of Mt. Airy N. C., 1904-; b., in Geensboro, N. C., May 26, 1850; m., Nov. 21, 1878, Elizabeth Gallaway Carter, b. Sept. 5, 1850. Issue:

(i) David Cummins<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1879; d. Nov. 7, 1881.

(ii) Mary Gallaway<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1881; appointed, 1904, Missionary to Japan, by the Executive Committee of Foreign Missions, Presbyterian church in U.S.

(iii) William Carter<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1882; M. D.; m., Mt. Airy, N. C., Oct 11, 1906, Susan Mott, Daughter of Dr. Henry Y. Mott.

(iv) Alice Earley<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 26, 1883.

iv. Susan Agnes<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 3, 1852; m., Mar. 26, 1883, E. M. Ramsay. Issue:

(i) Lola<sup>7</sup>. (ii) John<sup>7</sup>. (iii) Ellen<sup>7</sup>.

v. Caroline Nelson<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 24, 1854; d. June 27, 1855.

vi. David Cummins<sup>6</sup> M. D., b. Apr. 3, 1856; m. 1st., Apr. 3, 1883, Alice E. Earley; d. Jan. 16, 1884; m. 2d., Jessie Spearing. Issue:

(i) Thomas<sup>7</sup>. (ii) Ramsey<sup>7</sup>. (iii) Jessie<sup>7</sup>.

vii. Jennie Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. May 12, 1858; d. Apr. 26, 1860.

viii. Rev. William Nelson<sup>6</sup>: Davidson College, N. C., B. A. and A. M.; and B. A., and Ph. D., of the University of Chicago; Professor

John<sup>4</sup> Watkins, m. Nancy Wilson, (p. 154). Issue:

of Languages in King, College, Va, 1906; University of Chicago, Semitic Language 1897; Licensed, 1888, by the Presbytery of Nashville; Ordained, 1889, by the Presbytery of Ebenezer; Stated Supply of Kerrville, Tenn. 1886, of Pulaski and Draper's Valley Va 1888-89, of Vanceburg and Greenup, Ky., 1889-94; Professor of Greek; and German in the Fredericksburg College, Va., 1897-99; Co-Principal of Cluster Springs Academy, Halifax county, Va., 1899-1900; Professor of Hanover College, Ind. 1900-; b., in Greensboro, N. C., June 10, 1860; m., Dec. 21 1887, Pauline Evelyn Kent, b. July 8, 1858. Issue:

- (i) Elizabeth Kent<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 24, 1888; d. Aug. 9, 1898.
- (ii) Margaret Archer<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 16, 1890; d. Aug. 9, 1898.
- (iii) Helen Watkins<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1893.
- (iv) William Nelson<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 3, 1896.
- ix. Robert Lee<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug., 6, 1862; d. June 24, 1880.

XII. William Lafayette<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Nov. 7, 1824; d.—; m. 1st. Ellen Bowen. Issue:

- i. Mary<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. Ellen S. Bowen<sup>6</sup>; Wm. L<sup>6</sup>. m. 2d. Mary Craig. Issue others<sup>6</sup>

*John<sup>4</sup> Watkins, m. Nancy Wilson, (p. 154). Issue:*

I. Sallie Ellis<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Sept. 1, 1808; m. Elisha *Plummer*. Issue:

- i. John Watkins<sup>6</sup>, b. July 7, 1828. ii. and iii. Daughters<sup>6</sup>.

II. Thomas Hardin<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Feb. 18, 1810; m. Leatitia Saunders  
Issue:

- i. Judith Saunders<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. Sallie Ellis<sup>6</sup>.
- iii. Ann W<sup>6</sup>.
- iv. Susan L<sup>6</sup>.
- v. Mary Thomas<sup>6</sup>.
- vi. America Hairston<sup>6</sup>. m. George Hairston<sup>6</sup> Watkins (below).

vii. Samuel<sup>6</sup>.

viii. Ellen<sup>6</sup>.

III. Magdalene Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Apr. 2, 1811; m. Peter *Shelton*. Three of his sons served in the C. S. A. Issue:

i. William Henderson<sup>6</sup>, d. Nov. 1900.

ii. Sarah<sup>6</sup>.

iii. John Wilson<sup>6</sup>.

iv. Ann Watkins<sup>6</sup> m. James *Martin* of Leaksville, N. C. Issue:

(i) Eliza. Davis<sup>7</sup> twin b. Oct. 11, 1867. d. Sept., 1868,

(ii) Mag. Watkins<sup>7</sup> twin b. Oct 11, 1867. m. Nov. 11, 1886. William M. *Stultz*, Issue: 1. Francis Field<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 11, 1887. 2. Annie Virginia<sup>8</sup>, b. July 28, 1889. 3. Magdalene Staite<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 3, 1892.

4. James Davis<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 18, 1894. 5. Sydnor Marshall<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 24, 1897 6. Susan Reive<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 25, 1899.

v. Ruth<sup>6</sup>.

vi. Peter<sup>6</sup>.

vii. Mary E<sup>6</sup>.

viii. Louise<sup>6</sup>.

ix. Virginia<sup>6</sup>.

x. Thomas<sup>6</sup>.

xi. James<sup>6</sup>.

xii. George<sup>6</sup>.

IV. Nancy Wilson<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Dec. 21, 1812; m. —*Mullins*. Issue 5 sons<sup>6</sup> and 2 daughters<sup>6</sup>.

V. Elizabeth P.<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b., Nov. 17, 1814; m. *Southall*; moved West. Issue: 1 son<sup>6</sup>. 2 daughters<sup>6</sup>.

VI. Peter Wilson<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. July 23, 1816; m. Louisa Hairston. b. Apr. 1, 1821. Issue:

i. George Hairston<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 6, 1845; m. America Hairston<sup>6</sup> Watkins (above). Issue:

(i) Mary Saunders<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Thomas<sup>7</sup>.

John<sup>4</sup> Watkins, m. Nancy Wilson, (p. 154). Issue:

- (iii) Louisa<sup>7</sup>.
- (iv) Peter Dupuy<sup>7</sup>.
- (v) Samuel<sup>7</sup>.
- (vi) Leatitia<sup>7</sup>.

ii. Nancy Wilson<sup>6</sup>, b. May 18, 1848; m. Nov. 23, 1869, George Stovals Hairston. Issue:

- (i) George R<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1870.
- (ii) Louise<sup>7</sup>.
- (iii) Peter Watkins<sup>7</sup>.
- (iv) Matilda Martin<sup>7</sup>.

iii. Louise<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1852; m. John Tyler *Hairston*. Issue:

- (i) Eliza P<sup>7</sup>.
- (ii) Peter Watkins<sup>7</sup>.
- (iii) Louise<sup>7</sup>.
- (iv) Samuel<sup>7</sup>.

iv. Susan Maria<sup>6</sup>, b. May 16, 1856; d. July 1856

v. Elizabeth Magdalene<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 10, 1862.

VII. Susan Ann<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. May 24, 1818; d., 1869; m. Benjamin *Barrow*. Five of his 6 sons served in the C. S. A. Issue:

- i. Oren Williams<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. Mary Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1810; d. June 20, 1900; m., 1859, Jesse H. *Turner*, M. D. Issue:
  - (i) Leonora<sup>7</sup>, m. E. W. Dixson, of Danville, Va. Issue four<sup>8</sup>.
  - (ii) Walter R<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iii) Edward P<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iv) Ella<sup>7</sup>.
  - (v) Daughter<sup>7</sup>, m. Benjamin W. Dodson.
  - (vi) Oren Barrow<sup>7</sup>.
  - (vii) Jessie May<sup>7</sup>.
  - (viii) William Watkins<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ix) Irvine<sup>7</sup>.

iii. Watkins<sup>6</sup>, m.—Dixson. Issue: Three<sup>7</sup>.

iv. Nannie<sup>6</sup>, m.—Lee. Issue: Four<sup>7</sup>.

v. John Armstead<sup>6</sup>, moved West; m.—.



- vi. Robert<sup>6</sup>; Killed in battle in C. S. A.
- vii. Cassandia<sup>6</sup>, m. Clark Stone. Issue several.
- viii. Benjamin Franklin Barrow; m.—Sheffield. Issue several.
- ix. Peter Thomas Barrow; m. Dora Guerrant, of Leaksville, N. C.  
Issue: 6 or 7.

***Stephen Dupuy<sup>4</sup> Watkins, m. Sarah Holman<sup>4</sup> Dupuy,  
(p. 155). Issue:***

- I. Mary Louisa<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Mar. 22, 1819; d. Oct. 8, 1820.
- II. Thomas Linnaeus<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Oct. 20, 1821; d. Sept. 24, 1823.
- III. Washington Lafayette<sup>5</sup> Watkins; Lawyer; b. Jan. 10, 18<sup>th</sup> 4; m. 1st., June 10, 1851, Maria Sophia Hall, b. June 4, 1833; d. Sept. 21, 1864; m. 2d., Oct. 9, 1806, Lizzie Stringfellow, b. Sept. 9, 1845. Issue by 1st. m:
  - i. Thomas Gholson Watkins; Thomas Gholson, b. June 17, 1852.
  - ii. John Dupuy Watkins; John Dupuy, b. July 13, 1854.
  - iii. Anna Martin Watkins; b. July 20, 1856; d. Dec. 17, 1857.
  - iv. Harriet Hall Watkins; b. Mar. 20 1858; d. July 18, 1859.
  - v. Sallie Harrison Watkins; b. Aug. 7, 1860.
  - vi. Alverda Hall Watkins; b. May 19, 1862; d. 1864.
  - vii. Maria Hall Watkins; b. May 3, 1864; d. May 17, 1865.
- IV. Anna Margaret<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. May 16, 1826; d. May 22, 1866; m., Sept. 25, 1861, Richard Sterling Taliaferro, b. June 12, 1807.
- V. Marcellus Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Nov. 30, 1828; d. Oct. 22, 1846.
- VI. Ella Amelia<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Dec. 19, 1831; d. Sept. 1833.

***Ptolemy Lafevre<sup>4</sup> Watkins, m. Harriet Amasia<sup>4</sup> Dupuy,  
(p. 155). Issue:***

- I. Mary Elethia<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Jan. 10, 1826. Never married.

Ptolemy Lafevre<sup>4</sup> Watkins, m. Harriet Amasia<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, (p. 155) Issue

II. Thomas Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Dec. 9, 1827; Killed in C. S. A., at Appomattox C. H., Apr. 7, 1865.

III. Margaret Louisa<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. July 17, 1830; d. Oct. 28, 1856

IV. Powhatan Virginus<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Mar. 17, 1832; d. July 1, 1835

V. Adelaide Amelia<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Mar. 16, 1835 m. 1st., Jan. 18, 1853, Rev. William Milner *Fergusson* (Baptist), b. Sept. 22, 1822, d. Aug. 2, 1864; m. 2d., May 24, 1876, Peter Hunter, b. Sept. 6, 1804 Issue by 1st m.

i. Mary Elethia Fergusson; Mary Elethia, b. Aug. 10, 1854, d. Oct. 1895; m., May 5, 1873, George Washington Swain, b. June 16, 1846. Issue:

(i) Elva Dupuy Swain; Elva Dupuy, b. Aug. 30, 1875

(ii) Loula Watkins Swain; Loula Watkins, b. Apr. 22, 1878

(iii) Nellie May Swain; Nellie May, b. Sept. 24, 1879

(iv) Gracie Lynn<sup>7</sup>, b. June 9, 1882.

(v) Linda Hume<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 23, 1885.

(vi) Mary George<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 19, 1887.

(vii) Wycliff<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1889.

(viii) George Carrie<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1892.

(ix) Mary Adelaide<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 2, 1895.

ii. Harriet Louisa<sup>6</sup>, b. June 24, 1855; d. Dec. 27, 1865

iii. Samuel James<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 10, 1856; moved to Louisville, Ky., and m. —.

iv. Agnes Virginia<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 11, 1858; m. Alonzo C.<sup>7</sup> Tinsley (p. 166).

v. Elizabeth Noel<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 4, 1862; m. Benjamin F. Williamson Issue:

(i) Mabel E<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 16, 1862; d. Dec. 2, 1901.

(ii) Maria Dupuy<sup>7</sup>, b. May 1, 1884.

(iii) Alma<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 12, 1886.

(iv) Malcomb<sup>7</sup>, b. June 25, 1888.

VI. Charlotte Harris<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Jan. 6, 1839; d. Mar. 28, 1843

VII. Peter Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Dec. 12, 1840; d. Aug. 16, 1862.

VIII. James Martin<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. June 23, 1842; d. June 6, 1843.

IX. Linnaeus Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Apr. 12, 1844; d. May 31, 1864, of wounds received in battle, at "Drewry's Bluff," May 16, 1864, in C. S. A. Never married.

X. Harriet Virginia<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Feb. 10, 1846; m., Feb. 16, 1875, John Thomas *Thornton*, b. Mar. 9, 1848. Issue:

i. Thomas Jefferson<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec 18, 1875; d. July 23, 1877.

ii. Watkins Lefevre<sup>6</sup>, b. July 9, 1878.

iii. John Henry<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 13, 1882.

iv. Martin Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 3, 1884.

*John Bartholomew<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, m. Henrietta L. Hunter,  
(p. 155). Issue:*

I. Watkins<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; Not eligible for field service, he was detailed to recruit for the C. S. A.; b., in Prince Edward county. Va., Feb. 20, 1843; d., in Texas. Dec 5, 1894; m. Rosa B. Leigh, of Prince Edward Co., Va. Issue:

i. Benjamin Hunter<sup>7</sup>; Printer on the staff of "The New York Journal;" b., in Prince Edward Co. Va.. Sept. 18, 1876.

ii. John Watkins<sup>7</sup>; Volunteer in the Spanish-American War; Mustered in, Richmond, Va, May 12, 1898: member of Company G., from Roanoke Va.: 2d. Virginia Regiment of Infantry; 3d. Brigade (Gen. Hasbrook); 2d. Division (Gen. Arnold); 7th Corps (Gen. Fitz Lee); Camped at Jacksonville, Fla, 1898; Ordered to Richmond, Va 1898, and, with his company, mustered out of service at Roanoke, Va, Dec. 15, 1898: b. in Prince Edward Co., Va, May 20, 1878: m. Sept. 27, 1898, Annie Laurie Rooker, of Roanoke, Va., b. Mar. 23, 1877. Issue:

(i) John Bartholomew<sup>8</sup>, b., in Roanoke, Va., Aug. 13, 1899.

(ii) Annie Leigh<sup>8</sup>, b., in Roanoke, Va. July 28, 1903.

John Bartholomew<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, m. Henrietta L. Hunter, (p. 155). Issue:

- iii. James Lefevre<sup>7</sup>; Volunteer in the Spanish-American War; Mustered in, Richmond, Va, May 14, 1898; Member of Company K, from Petersburg, Va; 4th Virginia Regiment of Infantry; 3d. Brigade (Gen. Hasbrook); 2d. Division (Gen. Arnold); 7th Corps (Gen. Fitz Lee); Camped at Jacksonville, Fla., 1898; Entered Havana, Cuba, Dec. 20, 1890; Mustered out with his regiment, in Savannah, Ga, Apr. 27, 1899; b., in Prince Edward Co., Va, Apr. 15, 1880.
- iv. Henry Leigh<sup>7</sup>, b., in Prince Edward Co., Va., Sept. 15. 1882; d., in Roanoke Va, Nov. 8, 1889.

II. Rev. Benjamin Hunter<sup>6</sup> Dupuy; Volunteer, May. 1863, in the First Richmond Howitzers, Cabell's Battalion of Artillery, Longstreet's Corps, C.S. A. :Mustered in at Culpeper Court House, Va., June, 1863; Engaged in the battles of Gettysburg, Pa, July 2, 3, 1863 of Spotsylvania Court House, May, and of Cole Harbor Va. June 1864: Retreated with his company to Appomattox Court House. 1865; Escaped from surrendering with, Gen. Lee's army, Apr. 10, 1865 and after the surrender of Gen. Johnson's army, Apr. 26. took the oath of Allegiance to the United States, in Farmville. Va., May, 1865; Hampden-Sidney College, Va., 1873; Union Theological Seminary, Va., 1876; Licensed Apr. 1876, by the Presbytery of Roanoke; Ordained, Aug., 1876, by the Presbytery of East Hanover; Pastor of the Powhatan and Stated Supply of the Willis churches, Va., 1876-83; Evangelist of the Presbytery of Western District, Tenn., 1883-84; Pastor of the Second church, St. Joseph, Mo., 1884-86. of Carrollton, Mo., 1886-88, of Higginsville Mo., 1888-93; Pastor Elect of Waxahachie, Tex., 1894; Pastor of Water Valley, Miss., 1894-98; Stated Supply of Marion, Ky., 1900-01 and of Big Spring and Bloomfield, Ky., 1902-03; Pastor of Davis W. Va., 1904-06, and of Beverly, W. Va, 1906; While without a regular charge, 1898-99, supplied the Prytania Street church, of New Orleans, La, the Central church, of Knoxville, Tenn., and the Second and Alabama St. Churches of Memphis, Tenn.; The following minute was made by the Second church of Memphis, and published in the church papers: "Memphis, Tenn. Sept. 24, 1899. In the absence of Dr. N. M. Woods for the last six weeks, the Rev. B. H. Dupuy has been our Pastor. As he leaves us, we as a



session make record of the eminently satisfactory manner in which he has served our church. He has preached the Word in its simplicity and power. He has preached Christ and Him crucified as the sinner's only hope, with loving earnestness and effectiveness. He has preached to Christians, the pure Gospel, faithfully, affectionately and felessly. He is a pleasing speaker. He uses no notes in his discourses. He is a logical reasoner, a man of sound sense, thoroughly evangelical and consecrated to the Master's service. simple, grave, sincere fervent and impressive in prayer: he illustrates by a Holy walk his discipleship with the Lord Jesus. The Session by unanimous vote hereby thank him for his efficient work and Christian example while with us; and we return thanks to God that He sent us this humble and devoted minister. We take great pleasure in commending our brother to the favorable consideration of any church in need of a good Pastor and able Preacher"; (Written by Judge C. W. Heiskell and signed by twelve other elders); A frequent writer for the Church papers and Author of this volume; b., in Prince Edward Co., Va, May 11, 1815; m., in Cumberland Co., Va Nov. 30, 1876, Lelia Morton Blanton b. in Cumberland Co., Va. Apr. 27, 1859; [Daughter of Dr. Hugh Lawrence and Frances Camilla Blanton. daughter of Joseph and Susan (Walker) Blanton) Blanton; Son of Lawrence and Gillie (Colley) Blanton] . Issue: i. Blanton Hugo<sup>7</sup>; Central University 1897; Volunteer in the Spanish-American War, from Monroe La., May 1, 1898; Mustered in, in New Orleans, La., May 11, 1898; Member of Company B. (Capt. F. P. Stubbs, Jr.); 1st regiment of Louisiana Infantry (Col. W. Stevears); 1st Brigade (Gen. Loyd Wheaton); 1st. Division (Gen. Warren Keifer); 7th Corps (Gen. Fitz Lee); mustered out with his regiment at Jacksonville, Fla, Oct. 3, 1898; A merchant by occupation; b., at "Locust Grove," the home of his maternal great aunts, Cumberland Co. Va., Nov. 3, 1877; m., at Pollock, La, Oct., 1904, Kittie Palmore; (Daughter of Mrs. F. D. Palmore of Arkansas). Issue:

- (i) Hugh Palmore<sup>8</sup> b. at Pollock, La, Aug. 20, 1905.
- ii. Susanna Lavillon<sup>7</sup>, b. at "Willow Bank, the home of her maternal Grandparents, Cumberland Co., Va, June 10, 1879; m., in Water Valley Miss., Oct. 9, 1895, Luther Smith, of Water Valley, Miss; (A merchant by occupation). Issue:

John Bartholomew<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, m. Henrietta L. Hunter, (p. 155). Issue:

- (i) May Lucile<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 29, 1897.
- iii. Benjamin Hunter<sup>7</sup>; a Machinist by occupation; b., in Powhatan Co., Va, Mar. 6, 1881; m., July 6, 1903, Jeanette Shoffner, of Water Valley, Miss; (Daughter of Dr. J. H. Shoffner, practicing physician of Water Valley, Miss., and District Surgeon of the Illinois Central, R. R.).
- iv. Joseph Lawrence<sup>7</sup>; An Electrician by occupation; Engaged in Lumber business; b. October 30, 188", in Powhatan Co., Va.
- v. Lelia Morton<sup>7</sup>, b. June 25, 1884, in St. Joseph, Mo; m., Beverly, W. Va, Dec. 6, 1906, James Gaines Prater, of Knoxville, Tenn., b., Knox Co., Tenn., Mar. 4, 1876; (Farmer; son of W. H. and Mary Gaines (Lee) Prater, or Knox Co., Tenn.)
- vi. John Davis<sup>7</sup>, b., at "Mountain View", the home of his paternal grand-parents, Prince Edward Co., Va., Sept. 3, 1886; d., at "Willow Bank," the home of his maternal grandparents, Cumberland Co., Va, Nov. 22, 1886.; buried at Brown's Presbyterian church, Cumberland Co., Va.
- vii. Henrietta Camilla<sup>7</sup>, b., Carrollton, Mo., Aug. 17, 1888; m., Beverly, W. Va., June 27, 1906, James Brown Parsons, of Davis, W. Va, b., Romney, W. Va, Jan. 9, 1879; [Civil Engineer; Volunteer in Spanish-American War; Son of James (deceased) and Sarah C. (Peddicord) Parsons, Davis, W. Va.
- viii. Paul Bartholomew<sup>7</sup>, b. April 7, 1891, in Higginsville, Mo.
- ix. Elvira May<sup>7</sup>, b. April 14, 1893, in Higginsville, Mo.
- x. James Lindsay<sup>7</sup>, b. July 15, 1895, in Water Valley, Miss.
- xi. John William<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1898, in Water Valley, Miss.

III. Henry Guerrant<sup>6</sup> Dupuy; Member of reserves. C. S. A., and engaged in skirmish at Farmville, Va., 1865. on the Retreat of Gen. R. E. Lee from Richmond: b., Prince Edward Co., Va., June 23, 1847; m., Falls Co. Tex., Katie A. Finley, b., in Meriwether Co., Ga, July 1, 1864. Settled in Marlin, Tex. Issue:

- i. Henry Alexander<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 27, 1887.
- ii. Robert Hunter<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 8, 1889.
- iii. Leonard Johnston<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1892.
- iv. Nancy Katherine<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 1, 1896.

v. Edward McFarlin<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 17 1898. (All born in Falls Co., Tex) .

IV. Elizabeth May<sup>6</sup> Dupuy, b., in Prince Edward Co., Va., Dec. 23. 1849; m., Oct. 13, 1875, Thomas Cole *Spencer*, of Charlotte Co., Va, b., Oct. 15, 1841; [Volunteer in the Charlotte County Cavalry, C. S. A., at the beginning of the war, and served to its close; Son of Rev. Thomas Cole and Eliza W. (Fennell) Spencer (Methodist); son of Thomas Cole and Frances (Pearce) Spencer; Son of John Spencer of Charlotte Co., Va, who married Sallie Watkins, daughter of Thomas Watkins of Chickahomoney, Va]; They settled in Texas about 1878. Issue:

i. John Bartholomew<sup>7</sup>, b. in Prince Edward Co., Va, Aug. 26, 1877; m. Jan. 20, 1903, Mollie Jackson. of Palestine, Tex. Issue:

(i). Thomas Cole<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 5, 1903, Palestine, Tex. ii. Elizabeth May<sup>7</sup>, b. June 14, 1879, in Falls Co. Tex. iii. Henrietta Belle<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 9, 1899, in Tyler, Tex.

V. Elvira McFarland<sup>6</sup> Dupuy, b. June 18. 1852, in Prince Edward Co., Va; d. Oct. 16, 1892, in Roanoke, Va.; m. Wiltshire Cardwell Snead, of Prince Edward Co., Va.; (Volunteer In Infantry in C. S. A., and served to the close of the war). Issue: i. Wiltshire Lacy<sup>7</sup>, b. July 21, 1888, in Prince Edward Co., Va.

VI. Sallie Betts<sup>6</sup> Dupuy, b. May 30, 1858, in Prince Edward Co., Va.; m., May 8, 1878, Erastus Alexander McGehee, of Prince Edward Co., Va. They settled in Roanoke, Va. No issue.

VII. John Bartholomew<sup>6</sup> Dupuy, b., in Prince Edward Co., Va.. Dec. 20, 1862; m., Oct. 26, 1892, Lizzie Eleanor LeGrand, of Appomattox Co., Va. They moved from Roanoke, Va., to Pierce City, Mo., and thence to Inglewood, Wash. Issue:

i. John Archer<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 1, 1894.

ii Henrietta Ruth<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec 15, 1895.

iii. Lily Le Grand<sup>7</sup>, b. June 27, 1898.

iv. Henry Hunter<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 30, 1906.

Henry Guerrant<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Sarah Taylor, (p. 156). Issue:

*Henry Guerrant<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Sarah Taylor, (p. 156).  
Issue:*

I. Mary Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Dec. 17, 1810; d. Feb. 22, 1890; m. Aug. 21, 1839, Spencer *Gilliam*, b. Nov. 26, 1805; d. Oct. 29, 1879. Issue:

i. Virginia Frances<sup>6</sup>, b. July 10, 1840; d. Apr. 12, 1871; m., Feb. 14, 1860, Francis H. *Thornton*. Issue:

(i) Frank Floyd<sup>7</sup>, m. Allie Dutton; d.—. Issue: 1. Goldie<sup>8</sup>, b. June, 1892. 2. Allie<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec., 1893.

(ii) Lacy Wert<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 13, 1866; m. Flora E. Meadows. Issue: 1. Minnie Lee<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 29, 1892. 2. Robert Lacy<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 3, 1894. 3. Bennie<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1896.

(iii) Louis Dibrell<sup>7</sup>.

ii. Evelyn Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1842; d. Feb. 3, 1870; m., June 13, 1800, Fernando C. Ford. Issue:

(i) Kate Morton<sup>7</sup>, m. Thomas A. Almond (ii) Evelyn Asher<sup>7</sup>.

iii. Henry Evander<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 16, 1845; d. Dec. 21, 1900; Member of the 18th Virginia Regiment of infantry, Picket's Division, Longstreets Corps, C. S. A.; m. Nov. 18, 1868, M. Alice Sears, d., 1888. Issue:

(i) Gertrude Bacon<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1869; m. Walter F. Ford.

(ii) Harry E<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 3, 1871; m. Dorothy Turpin.

(iii) Eugene Williams<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1873.

(iv) Thomas Dupuy<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 18, 1877.

(v) Herbert Spencer<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 22, 1878.

(vi) Otis Matthews<sup>7</sup>, b. June 13, 1880.

(vii) Mary Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. July 14, 1882.

(viii) Alice Sears<sup>7</sup>, b. June 4 1881.

(ix) Myrtle<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 4, 1885.

(x) Leonard Statham<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 7, 1887.

iv. Columbia Ann<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 6, 1847; m., Feb. 19, 1871, Samuel D. *Sears*. Issue:

(i) Edward Percy<sup>7</sup>, b. May 6, 1872.

(ii) Mary Pearl<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 3, 1874.



- (iii) Fannie Evelvn<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 17, 1876.
- (iv) Bessie Hamner<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 6, 1878.
- (v) Kate<sup>7</sup>, b. July 24, 1880.
- (vi) Herman Dupuy<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 21, 1883.
- (vii) Lester Paul<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 30, 1885.
- (viii) Samuel Wiltse<sup>7</sup>, b. June 24, 1891.
- v. Mary Lavalette<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 16, 1850; m., Nov. 1, 1871. Charles S. *Morton*, M. D.; (Surgeon of the 57th North Carolina Regiment of Infantry, Earley's Division, C. S. A.). Issue:
  - (i) Charles Francis<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1872; d. Jan. 19, 1898.
  - (ii) Marshall<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 25, 1874.
  - (iii) James Rawlings<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 22, 1876; d. June 20, 1876.
  - (iv) Mary Evelyn<sup>7</sup>, b. May 1, 1877; m., Apr. 25, 1899, Lucius Poll Dilion.
  - (v) Evangeline<sup>7</sup>, b. July 24, 1879.
  - (vi) Henry Wilson<sup>7</sup>, b. July 9, 1881.
  - (vii) John Taylor<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 17, 1884.
  - (viii) William Gilliam<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 25, 1886.
  - (ix) Elsie Venner<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1889.
  - (x) Robert Finley<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 11, 1891.

II. Frances Eliza<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Sept. 13, 1813; m., 1837, Clayton *Gilliam*, b. June 12, 1812. They emigrated from Prince Edward Co., Va., about 1837, and settled in Cadiz, Ky. Issue:

- i. Adolphus H<sup>6</sup>, b. in Cadiz, Ky., May 21, 1849; d. Dec. 25 1892; m., Sept. 25, 1871, Frances M. Harper, b. Dec. 14, 1855. Issue:
  - (i) Pearl<sup>7</sup>, b., near Boaz, Ky., Mar. 5, 1873; m., Feb. 11, 1892. Lawrence Albritten.
  - (ii) Holly<sup>7</sup>, b., near Boaz, Ky., Jan. 16, 1878.
  - (iii) Adolphus Howard<sup>7</sup>, b., near Boaz, Ky. Mar. 20, 1885.
- ii. Richard C<sup>6</sup>, b., in Cadiz, Ky., Aug. 15, 1851.
- iii. William A<sup>6</sup>, b., in Cadiz, Ky., Feb. 23, 1855; d. Aug. 30, 1901; m., Sept. 4, 1879, Maggie A. Helfer, b. June 20, 1860; d. Jan. 8, 1902, issue:
  - (i) Freddie E<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 17, 1881.

Jane<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Nicholas Edmunds, (p. 156)—Issue:

- (ii) Homer A<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 24, 1884.
- (iii) and (iv) Richard C. and Rufus C., b., Aug. 15, 1888.
- (v) Glodys<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 22, 1895.
- (vi) William A<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 19, 1896.
- iv. Clifton Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b., in Cadiz, Ky., Feb. 25, 1857; m., Oct. 9, 1879, Mattie Pryor, b. Jan. 6, 1860. Issue:
  - (i) Nettie<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 6, 1880; m., Nov. 19, 1897, Boss *Kaler*. Issue:
    - 1. Roy<sup>8</sup>, b. June 15, 1899.
  - (ii) Cleveland<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1882.
  - (iii) Walter<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 6, 1885.
  - (iv) Carless<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 13, 1887.
  - (v) Harry<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 17, 1891.

*Jane<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Nicholas Edmunds, (p. 156)—Issue:*

I. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Edmunds. b, in Charlotte Co., Va., 1809; m, Fannie Morton They settled in the vicinity of Hebron Presbyterian Church, Charlotte Co., Va. Issue:

- i. Nicholas<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.
- iii. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, M. D.
- iv. Jane<sup>6</sup>, m. William R. Daniels
- v. William<sup>6</sup>.
- vi. Frances<sup>6</sup>.
- vii. Mary<sup>6</sup>.
- viii. Sterling<sup>6</sup>.
- ix. Samuel<sup>6</sup>.
- x. Sallie<sup>6</sup>, m. Rev. Paul F. *Brown*; (Hampden-Sidney College, Va., 1872; Union Theological Seminary, Va. 1875; Licensed, Apr. 24, 1875; ordained, Apr. 1880, by the Presbytery of Roanoke, which licensed him; Evangelist of the Presbytery of Roanoke, 1875-82, and in Kentucky 1882-86; Pastor of Buckingham C. H., Va. 1883-86, of Brunswick, Ga., 1886-92, of St. Elmo and Lookout

Mountain, Tenn., 1892-9 of Bartow, Fla., 1897-99; Stated Supply of Central church, Knoxville, Tenn., 1900-01, and of 2d. ch., Jacksonville, Fla, 1901—). Issue: Several<sup>7</sup>.

II. Mary Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Edmunds, b., in Charlotte Co., Va.; d. Aug. 27, 1839; m., May 15, 1834, Col. Joseph<sup>4</sup> Dupuy (p. 160). No issue.

III. Henry Edwin<sup>5</sup> Edmunds, b., in Charlotte Co. Va., Jan. 20, 1813; m. Lucy J. Barksdale. They settled in the vicinity of the Hebron Presbyterian church, Charlotte Co., Va. Issue:

i. Belle<sup>6</sup>; d. ; m. Samuel *Morton*, of South Boston, Va Issue:

(i) Samuel<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Lucy<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Lottie<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Edwin<sup>7</sup>.

ii. Nicholas<sup>6</sup>, m.—Settled in Hopkinsville, Ky.

iii. Lottie<sup>6</sup>, m. —Wimbish, of Mecklenburg Co., Va.

iv. Henry<sup>6</sup>. v. Nannie<sup>6</sup>.

vi. Claiborne<sup>6</sup>.

vii. Lavalette<sup>6</sup>, m. Samuel *Morton*, husband of her deceased sister Belle. Issue:

(i) Davis<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Joseph<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Emma Belle<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Lizzie<sup>7</sup>.

(v) Lavalette<sup>7</sup>.

viii. Ashby<sup>6</sup>.

IV. John Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Edmunds, b., in Charlotte Co., Va. Sept, 1815; Settled on land adjoining the homestead, where he died, 1894; Long, an Elder in Bethlehem Presbyterian church; m., 1849, Mary N. Read. Issue:

i. Lizzie Read<sup>6</sup>, m., 1887, Stanhope S. Hart, of Pittsylvania Co., Va. No issue.

ii. Sallie E<sup>6</sup>., d., 1902; m., 1877, Benjamin C. *Friend*. Issue several<sup>7</sup>.

Jane<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Nicholas Edmunds, (p. 156)—Issue:

iii. Alice L<sup>6</sup>.

iv. Jennie<sup>6</sup>; d., 1890. v. John R<sup>6</sup>.

vi. Minnie A<sup>6</sup>.

V. Sallie E<sup>5</sup>. Edmunds (Twin), b., in Charlotte Co., Va., July, 1817; m., June 8, 1848, Henry E. Scott; d. Dec. 14, 1882. Settled near Bethlehem Presbyterian Church, of which he was long an Elder. Issue:

i. Jane<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 17, 1850; m. Henry *Franke*, a Photographer; d,—.

Issue:

(i) Florence<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Hallie<sup>7</sup>.

ii. Clarissa<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1851; d., 1899.

iii. Sallie E<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 3, 1854; d. Oct. 22, 1907; m. Nov. 27, 1878, Rev. John A. McMurray, of North Carolina; (Davidson College, N. C., B. A., 1871; Union Theological Seminary, Va., 1877; Licensed, Apr., 1877; Ordained, Oct., 1877; by the Presbytery of Central Texas; Pastor of Corsicana, Tex. 1877-80; Evangelist of the Presbytery of Central Texas, 1880-85, of Roanoke Presbytery, Va, 1885-86; Pastor of Roanoke church, Charlotte Co., Va, 1886-92; Evangelist of Fayetteville Presbytery, N. C., 1892; Pastor of Philadelphia, Robinson and Bethlehem churches, N. C.) Issue: Six<sup>7</sup>.

iv. Susan<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 8, 1856; m. R. H. Roberts.

v. Nannie<sup>6</sup>, L July 14 1859; m. Thomas *Garnett*. Issue: Eight<sup>7</sup>.

VI. Susan<sup>5</sup> Edmunds (Twin), b., in Charlotte Co., Va., July, 1817; m., 1840, Patrick Henry *Flournoy*, M. D., b. in Prince Edward Co., Va., d. Charlotte C. H. Va., Mar. 3, 1887; Philadelphia Collage of Physicians and Surgeons; Located at Charlotte C. H., Va., and did a large practice until his death; He descended from Laurent Flournoy (married Gabrielle Mellin, of Lyons), who fled from Champagne, France, after the massacre of the Protestants at Vassy, 1562, and went to Geneva at the time of the massacre of Saint Bartholomew's Day, 1572. The descendants of Dr. Flournoy, who know his immediate ancestry, (unknown to the author), will find sufficient information to trace his descent from pp. 81-90, of "The Virginia Magazine, Richmond, Va., Vol. 2., No. L, July, 1894]. Issue:



i. Nicholas Edmunds<sup>6</sup>; Volunteer in C. S. A.; Many years, a Druggist at Charlotte C. H., Va, b. mar. 23, 1841; m. Catherine P. Wood. Issue:

- (i) Ann Eliza<sup>7</sup>
- (ii) Patrick W<sup>7</sup>.
- (iii) Walter N<sup>7</sup>. d. —.
- (iv) Henry Cabell<sup>7</sup>, d. —.
- (v) Nicholas<sup>7</sup>.
- (vi) Kate<sup>7</sup>.
- (vii) Gertrude<sup>7</sup>.
- (viii) Melvin<sup>7</sup>.

ii. William Stanhope<sup>6</sup>; Volunteer in the C. S. A. When 17 1/2. yrs. old, and served to the close of the war; Dentist at Charlotte C. H., Va; b. Dec. 23 1845; m., 1871, Bettie A. Wilson. Issue:

- (i) Bessie B<sup>7</sup>.
- (ii) Helen<sup>7</sup>.
- (iii) Mary<sup>7</sup>.
- (iv) Isabell C<sup>7</sup>.

iii. Ann Cabell<sup>6</sup>, b, and d., 1848.

VII. Jane Watkins<sup>5</sup> Edmunds, b., in Charlotte, Co., Va, 1821; d., 1858; m. Peyton R. Berkely, M. D., of Prince Edward Co., Va No. Issue.

VIII. Nannie W<sup>5</sup>. Edmunds, never married; b. Charlotte Co., Va, Aug. 21, 1828; d. Oct. 12, 1906.

IX. Nicholas<sup>5</sup> Edmunds; For many years a Commission Merchant of Richmond, Va, where he died without marrying.

*Mary<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Col. William T. Walker, (p. 156).*

*Issue:*

I. Frances<sup>5</sup> Walker.

II. Sarah Watkins<sup>5</sup> Walker; d. Aug., 8, 1864; m. Col. Joseph<sup>4</sup> Dupuy,

Mary<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Col. William T. Walker, (p. 156). Issue:

(p. 205).

III. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Walker.

IV. Judith Townes<sup>5</sup> Walker, m. Robert Watkins.

V. Mary Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Walker, d. Jan., 1882; m. Samuel *Clark*., d., 1897.  
Issue:

i. William Townes<sup>6</sup>; Never married.

ii. John Walker<sup>6</sup>, m. Sallie—. Issue: Two sons<sup>7</sup>.

VI. William Townes<sup>5</sup> Walker, M. D.; Hampden-Sidney College, Va., B. A., 1846; Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, Pa., 1852; Began practise of Medicine in his native county, about Darlington heights, and managed his father's estate; After marriage, he moved to his father-in-law's residence, on the famous "Dover Farm" on James river, Goochland Co., Va., where he practised his profession, and managed the large farm about 30 years; Vice President and declined the Presidency of the Virginia Agricultural Society; Provisional Surgeon in the C. S. A., and established a general Hospital at the Huguenot Springs, Powhatan Co., Va., over which he presided during the Civil War; After the war, he found himself stripped of every thing except the landed estate of his father-in-law, with \$80,000 of debt, arising from the provisions of his father-in-law's will; Under such financial burdens he struggled manfully for years, not failing to use his influence by public speeches and newspaper articles towards the recuperation of his impoverished State; Advocated the abandonment of the Kanahwa Canal, and building on its towpath the Richmond and Allegheny R. R. (now the James River Division of the Chesapeake and Ohio R. R.); Surgeon of the Chesapeake and Ohio R. R.: In 1882, he sold the large estate in Goochland county and moved to Lynchburg Va., where he practised medicine till his death; many years later in the Presbyterian Church b., in Prince Edward Co., Va. Aug. 22, 1825; d., Lynchburg, Va. May 13, 1898; m. 1st., Oct. 26. 1852, Susan Josephine Sampson, b., 1827; d.. Goochland Co., Va. Sept. 23, 1870; (Daughter of Richard Sampson. who purchased, of

the Woodsons, the famous "Dover Farm" in Goochland Co., Va. about 3 miles from the old obliterated site of Manakintown) .....below. m. 2d. May 25, 1875 Mrs. Fannie (Hollaway) Bayly. Page, 192

VII. Susan Agnes<sup>5</sup> Walker, m. Dr. Henry A<sup>5</sup>. Watkins of Pittsylvania Co. Va, (p. 171).

VIII. John Edmunds<sup>5</sup> Walker.

IX. Nannie Watkins<sup>5</sup> Walker.

*Dr. William T.<sup>5</sup> Walker, m. 1st. Susan J. Sampson,*

(above). Issue:

I. Lelia<sup>6</sup> Walker, b., in Goochland Co., Va., Nov. 1., 1853.

II. Frank<sup>6</sup> Walker, b., in Goochland Co., Va, Nov. 28, 1854; m. Mrs. Maria J. Smith. Issue: Several<sup>7</sup>.

III. Richard Sampson<sup>6</sup> Walker, b., in Goochland Co., Va., Feb. 8, 1858; m. Dec. 19, 1883, Maude M. Miller, b. July 12, 1863. Issue:

i. Maude Miller<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 6, 1885.

ii. Josephine Sampson<sup>7</sup>, b. June 27, 1887; d. Aug. 5, 1888.

iii. Richard Sampson<sup>7</sup>, b. July 1, 1888.

iv. Guy Miller<sup>7</sup>, b. May 26, 1890; d. Sept. 9, 1890.

v. Elizabeth Knight<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 5, 1891.

vi. William Townes<sup>7</sup>, b. May 29, 1893.

vii. Blanche Miller<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 3, 1895.

IV. Josephine Sampson<sup>6</sup> Walker, b., in Goochland Co., Va., Oct. 29, 1861

V. Mary Susan<sup>6</sup> Walker, b., in Goochland Co." Va., Oct. 20. 1862; m.. Lynchburg, Va., July 3, 1888, Rev. Nicholas Hill *Robertson* (Methodist), b., Bedford Co., Va. ,Sept. 17, 1860; (Son of Nicholas W. and Sallie

Dr. William T.<sup>5</sup> Walker, m. 1st. Susan J. Sampson,

Robertson; Randolph Macon College, Va, A. M., 1883; Licensed, 1885; West End, Manchester, Va., 1885; Chatham Circuit, 1886-88; South Dan 1888-89; Charles City, Lancaster, Franklin, Norfolk, and Prospect Circuits, severally, 1888-1902). Issue:

- i. Fannie<sup>7</sup>.
- ii. William Walker<sup>7</sup>, b., 1890.
- iii. Annie Belle<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 14, 1892.
- iv. Nicholas Hill<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 23, 1894

VI. Rev. William Townes<sup>6</sup> Walker; Hampden-Sidney College, Va, 1888; Union Theological Seminary, Va; Licensed, Apr., 1890; Ordained by the Presbytery of Montgomery, 1890; Stated Supply, 3rd. Church, Lynchburg, Va, 1 yr., of Hampton, Va, 2 1/2 yrs.; Evangelist of Nut Bush, Shiloh, Oak Hill, Grassy Creek, and Geneva, N. C.; Pastor of Ashpole, N. C., 1901-; b., in Goochland Co., Va, Oct 7, 1865; m., Oct. 29, 1891, Mary Kenna Stokes of Prince Edward Co., Va, b., Oct 15, 1867; d., Rowland, N. C., Dec. 27, 1902; (Daughter of Capt Richard and S. J. Stokes of Prince Edward Co., Va. Issue:

- i. Sarah Stokes<sup>7</sup>, b., Lynchburg, Va, Sept. 4, 1895; d., Prince Edward Co., Va, Nov. 2, 1896.
- ii. Frances Rives<sup>7</sup>, b., Lynchburg, Va., Mar. 5, 1897; d., Oxford, N. C., June 3, 1898.
- iii. Mary Kenna<sup>7</sup>, b., Nor. 23, 1898.

VII. John<sup>6</sup> Walker, M. D.; University of Virginia; Maryland University, D. D., 1891; John Hopkins and Maryland Universities, post-graduate, 1897; Began practice of Medicine in Lynchburg, Va, 1891; Member of The Virginia State Medical Society, and Secretary of The Lynchburg Academy of Medicine Medical Examiner of The New York Life Insurance Co. of the Fidelity Mutual Life of New York and the Mutual Benefit of Newark, N. J.; Surgeon of the Chesapeake and Ohio R.R.; Coroner of the city of Lynchburg Va.; b., in Goochland Co., Va., July 1, 1867; m., Nov. 29, 1905, Laura May Stebbins, South Boston, Va.



VIII. Robert<sup>6</sup> Walker, b. and d. in Goochland Co., Va., respectively, May 8, 1869, July 11, 1869. Issue of Dr. W. T<sup>5</sup>. by his 2d. m. (p. 190)

IX. Guliena<sup>6</sup> Walker, b., Goochland Co., Va., Jan. 25, 1880; m. Lynchburg, Va., Feb. 28, 1901, Richard L. Simpson, M. D.

***Frances A.<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. John Daniel (p. 156). Issue:***

I. Agnes<sup>5</sup> Daniel d. in infancy.

II. Joel Watkins<sup>5</sup> Daniel; Hampden-Sidney College. Va.; First Lieutenant in the Charlotte County Calvary. C. S. A., at the outbreak of the war, and took part in Gen. Garnett's West Virginia Campaign; in 1862 on account of failing eyesight, he was transferred to, the quarter-master's department, in which he served to the close of the war; after the war. farmed in Charlotte Co., Va. and in Goochland Co., Va.: Late in life, moved to Martinsville, Va; b. Oct. 12. 1822; d., Martinsville, Va, June 23, 1905; m. 1st., Nov. 10, 1852, Alice Willie Harper, of Prince Edward Co., Va; d., Prince Edward Co., Va., Aug. 19, 1858; m. 2d., June 20, 1860, Martha Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Dupuy. (p. 196) Issue by 1st. m.

i. John Harper<sup>6</sup>, b., Prince Edward Co., Va., Oct. 29, 1853; d. Oct. 16, 1860.

ii. Sarah Anderson<sup>6</sup>, b., Prince Edward Co., Va., Sept. 8, 1857; d. July 7, 1888; m., Dec. 7, 1880, N. B. *Topping*. Issue:

(i) Nathaniel Blunt<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 10, 1882.

(ii) Harper Daniel<sup>7</sup>. b. June 7, 1885.

(iii) Ruth<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 17, 1887.; *Issue by 2d. m:*

iii. Joel Watkins<sup>6</sup>. b.. Charlotte Co.. Va., Jan. 7, 1862: Killed in a Rail Road wreck in W. Va., Oct. 25, 1905; m. Nov. 6. 1895, Caroline De Jarnette Staples. of Roanoke, Va. Issue:

(i) Child<sup>7</sup>, b. and d. Oct. 9, 1896.

(ii) Hulda Caroline<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 11, 1898.

iv. Paulina Pocahontas<sup>6</sup>, b., Charlotte Co, Va., Aug. 14, 1863; m. Nov. 19, 1890 Samuel A. *Anderson*, b. Apr. 8, 1850; (Son of

William Hunt<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Agnes Payne Ware, (p. 156). Issue:

Rev. Robert C. Anderson, of Martinsville Va.; Lawyer in Richmond, Va.) Issue:

(i) Pauline Daniel<sup>7</sup>, b. May 6, 1891.

(ii) Samuel A<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 29, 1897.

(iii) Lavillon Dupuy<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 6, 1899.

v. Powhatan Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b., Charlotte Co., Va, Mar. 30, 1865.

vi. Robert Eldridge<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 9, 1868; m., June 27, 1893, Gertrude Russell. Issue:

(i) Gertrude Sherron<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 18, 1897.

vii. Lavillon Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 12, 1877.

*William Hunt<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Agnes Payne Ware, (p. 156).  
Issue:*

I. Mary Ware<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Feb. 4, 1821; d., Brandon, Miss., Oct. 20, 1887; m., Nov. 22, 1837, William Harrison *Richardson*, b. June 1, 1815; d, Brandon, Miss., Jan. 23, 1882. Issue:

i. Agnes Ware<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 24, 1838; d. July 19, 1896; m., Nov. 14, 1860, Edward G. *Williams*. Issue:

(i) Bonnie Bell<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 6, 1863; d. Aug. 11, 1893.

(ii) Annie Richardson<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 6, 1864; d. Aug. 6, 1893.

(iii) Carrie Shelby<sup>7</sup>, b., 1866; d. Sept. 2, 1894; m. Prof. Ires.

ii. Belle<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1840; m., May 13, 1858,

Wesley Marion *Smith*. Issue:

(i) Mattie T<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 13, 1862; d. Sept. 9, 1873.

(ii) William M<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov 24, 1867; d. Sept. 5, 1873.

iii. Loulie<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 2. 1847; d. Apr. 28, 1886; m., Mar. 24, 1864, Henry Upshire *McKinney*. Issue:

(i) Mary Sue<sup>7</sup>, m. A. G. *Stollenwerch*. Issue:

1. Florence McKinney<sup>8</sup>, b. 1894.

2. Mary Augusta<sup>8</sup>, b. 1897.

(ii) William Richardson<sup>7</sup>, m. Susie Hernandies

(iii) Florence L<sup>7</sup>.

- (iv) Howard<sup>7</sup>  
 iv. Annie Eliza<sup>6</sup>, b. July, 1850; d. Nov. 1, 1856.  
 v. Josephine A<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1852; Nov. 5, 1856.  
 vi. Charles Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 13, 1855; d. Apr. 28, 1872.  
 vii. Jennie Lee<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 11, 1858; d. June 13, 1894; m., Nov. 7, 1883, James Ed. *Martin*. Issue:  
   (i) Wesley M<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 5, 1890.  
   (ii) William Richardson<sup>7</sup>, b., 1891; d. Aug. 20, 1892.
- II. John Ware<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Sept. 13, 1822; d., Owensboro, Ky., Feb. 24, 1883; m. Elizabeth Alice Withers. Issue:  
 i. William Elijah<sup>6</sup>, M. D., m. Cornelia A. Leffier. Issue:  
   (i) Louis Rogers<sup>7</sup>; Volunteer in the Spanish-American War; b., 1871.  
   ii. Leonella Catharine<sup>6</sup>, m. John Anderson Faulds; d—.  
   iii. Agnes Josephine<sup>6</sup>. Never married.
- III. William Hunt<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Sept. 17, 1824; d., 1858; m. Mary V. Burnett. No issue.
- IV. Susan Payne<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Sept 2, 1826; m., Jan. 22, 1852, Alexander C. *Faulkner*; They moved from Kentucky, and settled in Texas in 1853. Issue:  
 i. Fannie Agnes<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 16, 1855; m., Oct 8, 1872, Rev. William Mason *Gough* (Baptist), b. May 22, 1840; d. Oct. 21, 1895. Issue:  
   (i) Alexander Bailey<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 17, 1873.  
   (ii) William Dupuy<sup>7</sup>, b. July 25, 1875.  
   (iii) Ella Trolinger<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 18, 1877.  
   (iv) Daisy Anna<sup>7</sup>, b. May 18, 1878; m., Oct. 20, 1898, Chas S. Hefley.  
   (v) Lulu Cass<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 26, 1880.  
   (vi) Fannie Faulkner<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 24, 1882.  
   (vii) Archibald Leonard<sup>7</sup>, b. June 27, 1884.  
   (viii) Jesse Nash<sup>7</sup>, b. May 31, 1886.  
   (ix) Chas. Spurgeon<sup>7</sup>, Aug. 14, 1890; d. Dec. 14, 1890.

John<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Ann B. Daniel, (p. 156). Issue:

- (x) Ruth<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 19, 1892; d. Feb. 12, 1906.
- ii. Mary Lula<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 7, 1859; m., Jan. 9, 1877,  
Nathaniel Cass<sup>7</sup>, M. D., b. Sept. 26, 1848; d., 1906. Issue:
  - (i) Jesse Lee<sup>7</sup>, M. D., b. Jan. 27, 1878.
  - (ii) Walter<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 5, 1880; d. June 5, 1880.
  - (iii) Elmo<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 15, 1883; d. Nov. 4, 1885.
  - (iv) Susie<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 10, 1881; d. Oct. 10, 1885.
  - (v) Nathaniel<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 6, 1880.
  - (vi) Mary Lula<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 20, 1888.
  - (vii) Annie<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 19, 1890; d. Oct. 25, 1890.
  - (viii) Moty Dupuy<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1897.
- iii. Richard C<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 24, 1863; m., Oct. 21, 1888,  
Jerusha P. Rogers, b. Sept. 29, 1867. Issue:
  - (i) Edgar Lee<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 1890.
  - (ii) Clara<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 14, 1891.
  - (iii) Ruth<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 12, 1891.
  - (iv) William Alexander<sup>7</sup>, b. July 17, 1896.

V. Robert Joel<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Oct. 17, 1828; d., 1858. Never married.

VI. James<sup>5</sup> Dupuy.

VII. Agnes Morton<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Apr. 13, 1839; m., Dec. 1, 1857,  
Benjamin Lawrence Radford, b. Sept. 26, 1828; d. Sept. 29, 1873. Issue:

- i. Sarah Agnes<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 16, 1859; d. July 28, 1862.
- ii. William Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 16, 1863; d. Oct. 21, 1867.
- iii. Reuben Lee<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 26, 1866; m. Dec. 4, 1895 Eliza D. Posey.
- iv. Robert Morton<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 1, 1869.
- v. Mary Charles<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 15, 1872.

*John<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Ann B. Daniel, (p. 156). Issue:*

I. John Beverly<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; Killed, May 3, 1863, in C. S. A., at the battle  
of Chancellorsville, Va.

II. Charles<sup>5</sup> Dupuy.



### III. Susan Watkins<sup>5</sup> Dupuy.

IV. Nannie E<sup>5</sup> Dupuy: m. Rev. Edwin Lindsley *Wilson*, b. in Berkeley Co. Va.; (Hampden-Sidney College, Va., A. B., 1869; Union Theological Seminary, Va. 1872: Licensed Mar. 13. 1872; Ordained, Oct. 12 1872: Pastor of Falling Water, Va. 1872, of Hancock Md.. 1872-74. of Gerardstown W. Va., 1874-93 and of Catoctin. Va., 1893-). Issue:

i. Edwin Graham<sup>6</sup>, m. Keightly Timberlake.

ii. Louis F<sup>6</sup>.

iii. Philip Lindsley<sup>6</sup>.

iv. Anna Mary<sup>6</sup>.

v. Lavalette Dupuy<sup>6</sup>.

V. Mary Walker<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; m., Apr. 29, 1874, John Zackary *Holladay*. Issue:

i. John Zackary<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 5, 1875; m. June 12, 1901,

Alice Gordon Sampson, b. Nov. 16 1881; d. May 6, 1902. Issue:

(i) Alice Gordon Sampson<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 28, 1902.

ii. Lewis Littlepage<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 13, 1876;.

iii Jean Thompson<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 25, 1879; m. June 25, 1901,

Amacy Webb Minor, b. 3, 1878

iv. Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 17, 1880

v. Edwin Wilson<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 24, 1883.

vi. Mary Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. July 24, 1889.

VI. James Richard<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, m.—. Issue: Several<sup>6</sup>.

### *Dr. Joel W.<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Paulina P. Eldridge, (p. 156), Issue:*

I. Martha Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b., Prince Edward Co., Va, Apr. 5, 1834; m. Joel W. Daniel (his 2d. wife), of Charlotte Co., Va, (p. 192).

II. Joseph Thomas<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, M. D.; Philadelphia College of Physicians and Surgeons; Practised Medicine in Prince Edward Co., Va., about

Dr. Joel W.<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Paulina P. Eldridge, (p. 156), Issue:

Darlington Heights and Pamplin City, in Cumberland Co., Va., about Cartersville, in Kempsville, Va., later in Powhatan Co., Va.; b., Prince Edward Co., Va, Aug. 30, 1835; m. 1st. Mollie Madison, of Charlotte Co., Va., b., 1835; d. Dec. 5, 1891; m. 2d., Jan. 11, 1893, Blanch L. Herndon, Page, 197, b. May 29, 1867. Issue by 1st m:

i. Flood Edmunds<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1862; m. Mar. 28, 1892, Ethel Crockette. Issue:

(i) Nannie Madison<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 23, 1892.

(ii) Eva Crockette<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov., 1894.

ii. Joseph Thomas<sup>6</sup>, b. July 4, 1864; m. Nov. 9, 1893, Katherine Ford. Issue:

(i) Katherine Ford<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 1894.

(ii) Josephine Edmunds<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 1896.

(iii) De Graffenreidt<sup>7</sup>, b., 1898.

iii. Susie Madison<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 15 1866.

iv. Paulina Eldridge<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 23, 1869; m., June 23, 1895, Charles D. *Mears*. Issue:

(i) Herbert Madison<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 22, 1897.

v. Mary Janette<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 1, 1872; m. Aug. 22, 1897,

William *Whitehurst*. Issue:

(i) Mollie<sup>7</sup>, b. July 6, 1898. *Issue of Dr. J.T.<sup>5</sup> by his 2d. m:*

vi. Child<sup>6</sup>, d. at birth.

vii. Raymond Herndon<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 26, 1897.

III. Powhatan Eldridge<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; For many years a leading Druggist on Broad St., Richmond, Va.; b. Prince Edward Co., Va, Sept. 10, 1838; d., Richmond, Va, July 19, 1893; m., Feb. 7, 1866, Marietta Bruden, of Richmond, Va., b. Mar. 17, 1842. No issue.

IV. John Howell<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; Lieutenant and Adjutant in the 23rd Regiment of Virginia Infantry, C. S. A.; b., Prince Edward Co., Va; Killed at the battle of Chancellorsville, Va, May 3, 1863.

V. Paulina Pocahontas<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b., Prince Edward Co., Va, Oct. 6, 1811; d., South Boston, Va., Oct. 16, 1897; m., "Falkland," Goochland Co., Va., Aug. 6, 1873, Rev. Lewis Burwell *Johnston*, b., Salem, Va, Dec. 26, 1847;

d., June 8, 1907; (Hampden-Sidney College, Va, B. A, 1868; Union Theological Seminary, Va, 1871; Licensed, May 22, 1871, by the Presbytery of Montgomery; Ordained, Aug. 20, 1871, by the Presbytery of West Hanover; Pastor of Byrd and Hebron, Goochland Co., Va., 1871-80, of Gordonsville and Orange C. H., Va., 1883-84, of Hebron, Va., 1884-87, of Harrisonburg, Va., 1887-92 of South Boston, Va., 1892-1907; Member of Board of Trustees, Union Theological Seminary, Va.; D. D.) Issue:

- i. Carter Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. May 22, 1874; appointed Assistant Attorney General of the Philippines, 1906.
- ii. Prentiss Dupuy<sup>6</sup> M. D., b. Mar. 27, 1878; m, Lexington, Va, Sept. 10, 1907, Nancy M. Spencer.
- iii. Lewis Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 6. 1881.

VI. Josephine<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, d. in infancy.

VII. Henry Rolfe<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, M. D.; attended Medical Lectures in the West; Practised Medicine about Cartersville, Cumberland Co., Va. and later in Norfolk, Va., where he built up a fine practice; b., Prince Edward Co., Va, 1815; m. Nannie Greyson Walton, of Cumberland Co., Va Issue:

- i. Minnie P<sup>6</sup>, b., 1869; m. Charles T. *Ironmonger*. Issue:
  - (i) Mary Greyson<sup>7</sup>, b., 1894.
  - (ii) Nannie Cortlandt<sup>7</sup>, b., 1896.
- ii. Nannie Cortlandt<sup>6</sup>, b., 1871; m. Edmund Foster, of Boston, Mass.
- iii. Rolfe Walton<sup>6</sup>, b., 1873; m. Lulie R. Walker, of Kentucky.
- iv. Howell Eldridge<sup>6</sup>, b., 1875.

VIII. Ella Nash<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b., Prince Edward Co., Va, Feb. 16, 1851. Unmarried.

IX. Joel Watkins<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b., Prince Edward Co., Va, Feb. 2, 1849; Moved to Mississippi; m., Mar. 31, 1878, Martha Watkins Ryals, of Mississippi, b. June 19, 1856. Issue:

- i. Howell Eldridge<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 22, 1879; m., Dec. 1902, Beulah Smith; (Daughter of N. L. Smith, of Yazos Co., Miss.). Issue:
  - (i) Son<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept 1903.
- ii. Lucy Gordon<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 18, 1882.

Mary P<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m. Robert Dickinson, (p. 159). Issue:

iii. Joel Watkins<sup>6</sup>, b. July 17, 1884; d. Sept. 6. 1888.

X. Alice Townes<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b., Prince Edward Co., Va., Oct. 3, 1853; m. Byrd church, Goochland Co., Va., Oct. 7, 1879, William C. *Kean*. of Goochland Co., Va.; d., 1903. (Member of the First Richmond Howitzers, Cabell's Battalion of Artillery, Longstreet's Corps, C. S. A., and served to the close of the war). Issue:

i. Nellie Pocahontas<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 24, 1880,

ii. Leonora Lavinia<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 30, 1882,

iii. Otho Tecumseh<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 17, 1886, all at "Oakland," Goochland Co., Va.

*Mary P<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m. Robert Dickinson, (p. 159). Issue:*

I. Mary Anne<sup>5</sup> Dickinson, m. 1st. John Archer *Bland*;  
m. 2d.,—Pergerson. Issue by 1st. m.:

i. Martha Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, m. Charles W. Fitzgerald.

ii. Robert<sup>6</sup>.

iii. Cornelia Ann<sup>6</sup>, m. John H. Knight. Issue several.

iv. Mary Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

II. Thomas H.<sup>5</sup> Dickinson; moved to California and died. Never married.

III. James Robert<sup>5</sup> Dickinson, M. D.; moved to Alabama in 1838;  
d. there.

IV. Asa Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Dickinson; Lawyer, and located near Worsham, Va; Practised law in the counties of Prince Edward, Cumberland, Lunenburg, Va; Member of the House of Representatives from Prince Edward Co., Va, 1857-59; Member of the Virginia Senate, 1860-63; Judge of the Third Virginia Circuit, 1870-82; Trustee of Hampden-Sidney College, Va., 1814-82; Long, an Elder in the Presbyterian Church; b., Nottoway Co., Va, Mar. 31, 1816; d. June, 1882; m. 1st. Jane Michaux, (a descendant of Abraham Michaux, immigrant from Sedan, France, and of Susanna Rochett,



the famous "Little Night-cap," who escaped from Sedan, in a hogshead to Holland where they were married and remained for some years. They emigrated to America and settled in King William Parish; His will is probated in Henrico county court July, 1717, with the following legatees—Wife, Jacob, John, Paul, Abraham, Anne, Jane, Magdalene, Susanna, Judith, Elizabeth, Amanda, and Esther; Jacob married Judith Woodson and had four children—Jacob, Joseph, Elizabeth and Judith, and from this last Jacob, grandson of the emigrant, are descended all who bear the Michaux name in Virginia); m. 2d., Nov. 25, 1846, Sarah Cabell Irvine, b. Oct. 17, 1825. Issue by 1st m:

- i. Robert M<sup>6</sup>; Lawyer in Prince Edward Co., Va; m. —Cralle.
- ii John Purnell<sup>6</sup>; d. Jan. 2, 1886. Never married. *Issue by 2d. m:*
- iii. Jesse Irvine<sup>6</sup>; moved to Texas.
- iv. Clement Cabell<sup>6</sup>; Lawyer in Missouri; m. Mattie Parks;  
(Daughter of Judge Parks of Missouri, Issue:
  - (i) Clement Parks<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ii) Mary Cabell<sup>7</sup>,
  - (iii) Peyton<sup>7</sup>, (girl).
- v. Thomas Harris<sup>6</sup>; b. Feb. 13, 1851; m. Nov. 27, 1895.  
Mildred Stuart Watkins, (p. 202).
- vi. Elizabeth Guerrant<sup>6</sup>.
- vii. Anna Carrington<sup>6</sup>.
- viii. Frances Jane<sup>6</sup>; d. young.
- ix.; Frank Watkins<sup>6</sup>; d. young.
- x. Asa Dupuy<sup>6</sup>; Moved to Texas; m. Ella Duncan. Issue:
  - (i) Robert Carrington<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ii) Asa Dupuy<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iii) Chloe<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iv) Sallie Irvine<sup>7</sup>.
- xi. Sallie Bruce<sup>6</sup>.
- xii. Mary Seddon<sup>6</sup>. m. Rev. J. Horace Lacy, b., Lexington, Va.;  
(University of Virginia, 2 yrs; Union Theological Seminary, Va.,  
1889; Ordained. May, 1889, by the Presbytery of Orange; Pastor of  
Mebane, N. C., 1889-91, of Westminster Church, N. C., 1891-93, of

Mary P<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m. Robert Dickinson, (p. 159). Issue:

Florence, Ala., 1893-99. of Clarksville, Tenn., 1900-05, Winchester, Va., 1905—; D. D.). Issue:

(i) James Horace<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Margaret Graham<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Moses Hoge<sup>7</sup>, b., Florence, Ala., Mar. 1, 1895;

d. Clarksville, Tenn., Sept. 15, 1902.

xiii. Charles Bruce<sup>6</sup>; d. young.

xiv. Juliet Massie<sup>6</sup>, m. Rev. William Clawson *Alexander*, b., Chester, S. C.; (Military Academy, S. C.; Union Theological Seminary Ordained, Sept. 13, 1888, by the Presbytery of Memphis; Pastor of Boliver, Tenn., 1888-92, of Mt. Airy, S. C., and Evangelist of the Synod of North Carolina 1892-94; Pastor of Concord, N. C., 1894-99. of Maryland Avenue ch., Baltimore, Md., 1900-03, of Idlewild ch., Memphis, Tenn., 1903—). Issue:

(i) Sallie Cabell<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Juliet Dickinson<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) William C<sup>7</sup>.

V. Elizabeth Guerrant<sup>5</sup> Dickinson; d. Sept. 1, 1849; m., May, 1840, Col. William Carter *Knight*; [Son of John Howell and Sallie E. (Carter) Knight, a direct descendant in the third Generation of George Walton, signer of the Declaration of Independence; Graduate of law from William and Mary College, Va.; Member of Virginia Senate, 1857-60; Secretary and President of the State Agricultural Society; Editor of the Southern Planter and Farmer; The name Knight appears early in Virginia history; Many thousands of acres of land were patented by persons of that name, as shown in the State Registry, during the period, 1638-75.]. Issue:

i. Carter Dupuy<sup>6</sup>; d. young.

ii. Robert P<sup>6</sup>; Volunteer in the First Richmond Howitzers, Cabell's Battalion of Artillery, Longstreet's Corps, C. S.; A., and served to the close of the Civil War; m. Miss Clay, of Chesterfield Co., Va Issue, a number of children.

iii. Jinnie Wickliffe<sup>6</sup>, m. 1st Capt. Henry Delaplaine *Danforth*: (Member of the 21st Virginia Infantry of Volunteers, C. S. A.; Secretary of the Mutual Assurance Society of Richmond, Va.);

m. 2d. Col. Charles T. O'Ferrall; (C. S. A.; Member of Congress).  
issue. by 1st, m:

(i) John B<sup>7</sup>.

vi. Emmitt Carter<sup>6</sup> m. Josephine Mayo.

VI. William Purnell<sup>5</sup> Dickinson, m. 1st, Lavalette Barksdale;  
m. 2d. Maggie Venable; m. 3rd— Smith. issue:

i. Magdalene<sup>6</sup>.

ii. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

iii. Charles<sup>6</sup>.

iv. Rosa<sup>6</sup>.

v. Millie<sup>6</sup>.

VII. Sarah Jane<sup>5</sup> Dickinson.

### *Asa<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Emily Howe, (P. 188). Issue:*

I. Mary Purnell<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b., Prince Edward Co., Va., June 23, 1839; m.,  
Aug. 24, 1858, Richard Henry *Watkins*, b. Prince Edward Co., Va, June 4,  
1825; d. Farmville, Va., July 8, 1905; (Captain of the Prince Edward County,  
Cavalry, C. S. A.; Successful Lawyer in Prince Edward Co., Va.; For 50  
years an elder in the Presbyterian churches, first of Briery and later of  
Farmville, Va.). Issue:

i. Emily Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b., Prince Edward Co., Va, July 13, 1859;

m. Edward Lawrence<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, (p. 207).

ii. Mildred Stuart<sup>6</sup>, b., Prince Edward Co., Va, Jan. 19, 1861;

m. Thomas Harris<sup>6</sup> Dickinson, (p. 200).

iii. Mary Purnell<sup>6</sup>, b., Prince Edward Co., Va, May 13, 1863;

d. Nov. 4, 1870.

iv. Virginia<sup>6</sup>, b., Prince Edward Co., Va, Dec. 1, 1867; d. Sept. 11,  
1870.

v. Rev. Asa Dupuy<sup>6</sup>; Hampden-Sidney College, Va., B. A.; Harvard  
College, 1 year; Union Theological Seminary, Va., 1903; Stated

Dr. Wm. J<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m. Jane S. Ruffin, (p. 159). Issue:

Supply of Cass, W. Va., 1906; Pastor of Windsor Ave., Bristol.  
Tenn: b., Prince Edward Co., Va., Mar. 14, 1873.

II. Maria Lucinda<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b.. Prince Edward Co. Va., Apr. 3. 1841; m., Nov. 26 1862; Abner Anderson; (Editor and Proprietor of "The Danville Register and Richmond Whig"). No issue.

III. Eliza Lavalette<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b., Prince Edward Co.. Va., July 26, 1843: d. Dec 1, 1880; m. Jan. 13, 1875, Howson White *Cole*, M. D., of Danville, Va. Issue:

- i. Howson White<sup>6</sup>, b., Danville, Va, June 13, 1875.
- ii. Lavillon Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b., Danville, Va., Nov. 19, 1880.

IV. Ann Lefevre<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b., Prince Edward Co., . Apr. 8, 1845; d. Nov. 9, 1879.

V. Emily Howe<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b., Prince Edward Co., Va, Nov. 23, 1846; d. Dec. 5, 1856.

*Dr. Wm. J<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m. Jane S. Ruffin, (p. 159). Issue:*

I. Rebecca Cook<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Nov. 29, 1817; m. T. F. Epes (his 2d wife), b. Oct. 26, 1814; d. Feb. 2, 1897. No issue.

II. William Purnell<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Feb. 6, 1819; Sept. 26, 1829.

III. George Ruffin<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; William and Mary College, Va, B. A.; For many years a Tobacconist in Kentucky and Missouri; b. Dec. 17, 1820; d., Brunswick, Mo., Oct. 11887; m. Sidney Thompson, b. Jan. 15, 1842; d. Apr. 4, 1864. Issue:

- i. George Ruffin<sup>6</sup>; Davidson College, N. C., A. B., 1886; Book-keeper; b., Eddyville, Ky., Dec. 18, 1862); m., Oct. 12, 1898, Annie E. Satterthwaite, b., Washington, N. C., Apr. 17, 1871. Issue:
  - (i) Margarite Fowle<sup>7</sup>, b., 1899,
  - (ii) George Ruffin<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 29, 1901; d. June 11, 1902.



ii. Sidney Thompson<sup>6</sup>; Davidson College, N. C., 1895: Tobacconist in Missouri and Kentucky b., Eddyville, Ky., Apr. 2, 1864: m. Brunswick, Mo. Nov. 12. 1902. Julia Dorathy Harriss, b. Dec 19, 1874 (Daughter of J. W. and Julie A. Harriss, of Brunswick, Mo.).

IV. John James<sup>5</sup> Dupuy. M. D.; Philadelphia College; Surgeon in the C. S. A.; Last Heir of the old French Sword: b. Dec. 14, 1822; d. Davidson, N. C.. June 13, 1898; m. 1st. Jane Ruffin; m. 2d., June 7, 1865 Mary Sampson. b. 1841. Issue by 1st. m:

i. Jane R<sup>6</sup>., b. Apr. 8, 1855; d. Aug., 12, 1864.

*Issue by 2d m:*

ii. Carrie<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 26, 1867; d. May 30, 1870.

iii. Frank Sampson<sup>6</sup>; Engineer in the U.S. Army During the Spanish American War; Sent to the Philippine Islands; b. Sept. 5, 1869.

iv. Alice Mirle<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1871; m., Jan. 2, 1900, Rev. Walter L. Lingle of Dalton, Ga., b., Mill Bridge, N. C.; (Davidson College. C., B. A., 1892; M. A. 1893; Union Theological Seminary, Va., 1896: University of Chicago, 1896; Licensed, May, 1895: Ordained, Sept., 1897, by the Presbytery of Concord; assistant Instructor in Hebrew and Greek, Union Theological Seminary, Va, 1896: Stated Supply of Gastonia, N. C. 1894, of Farmville, Va., 1895, of the Second church, Charlotte. N. C., 1897; Assistant Instructor of Mathematics, Davidson College, N. C., 1891-93; Pastor of Dalton, Ga, 1898-1902; Instructor, Union Theo. Seminary, Va, 1900-01; Pastor of Rock Hill N. C., 1902-07; of First Atlanta Ga., 1907-). Issue:

(i) Child<sup>7</sup>; d. at birth.

(ii) Mary Sampson<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug., 1903: d. Dec. 26, 1903.

v. Julia Lorraine<sup>6</sup>. b. Dec. 20, 1873; m., Aug. 4, 1896, Dr. H. L. *Smith*, b. July 28, 1859; (President of Davidson College, N. C., 1901—; Son of Rev. Jacob H. Smith, D. D.) Issue:

(i) Jacob Henry<sup>7</sup>, b. May 19, 1897.

(ii) Helen Dupuy<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 11, 1899

vi. George Montgomery<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 20, 1876; d. Oct. 27, 1891.

vii. Ella B<sup>6</sup>. twin, b. Oct. 8, 1878, m. Sept. 1904, Frank Brown, Issue:

Col. Joseph<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Sarah W<sup>5</sup>. Walker, (p. 188).

- (i) Mary Marshall<sup>7</sup>. Davidson College, N.C., A.B., 1900; Teacher.
- viii. Thorton D<sup>6</sup>. twin, b. Oct. 8, 1878.
- ix. Mary Marshall<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 14, 1880.
- x. Lavalette<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 28, 1883.
- xi. Jean Jacqueline<sup>6</sup>, b. July 15, 1887.

V. Alexander<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. June 7, 1825; d. Oct. 18, 1829.

VI. Albert Montgomery<sup>5</sup> Dupuy Military Engineer in C. S. A.; b. July 9, 1827; d. July 22, 1862; m. 1851, Louisa Coleman, b. Nov. 9, 1827; d. Feb. 2, 1898. Issue:

- i. Louisa<sup>6</sup>, d. in childhood.

VII. Mary Jane<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. May 1, 1829; d. Jan. 19, 1880; m. Oct. 15, 1851, John H. *Marshall*, b. Nov. 9, 1829; d. Apr. 20, 1886. Issue:

- i. John Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1833; d. Apr. 28, 1855.
- ii. William Montgomery<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 2, 1859.

VIII. Julia Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; b. July 10, 1832.

IX. William Alexander<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; Virginia Military Institute, Lexington, Va., B. A.; Member of Cavalry in the C. S. A; Tobacconist in Kentucky, Missouri, and Virginia; Elder in the Nottoway Presbyterian Church at Blackstone, Va; b. Oct. 18, 1835; d., Memorial Hospital, Richmond, Va., Jan. 11, 1904; m. Aug. 27, 1878, Mary Beebe, of Brunswick Mo., b. Nov. 19, 1858; (Daughter of a Presbyterian Minister). Issue:

- i. Edward Lorraine<sup>6</sup>, b., Brunswick, Mo., Nov. 4, 1879.
- ii. Anna Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, b., Brunswick, Mo., April 7, 1883.

X. Anna Wood<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. May 16, 1839; m. Charles L. C.<sup>5</sup> Dupuy. (p. 162)

*Col. Joseph<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Sarah W<sup>5</sup>. Walker, (p. 188).*

I. Mary Townes<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b., Prince Edward Co., Va., Oct. 1, 1843.  
Never married.

II. William Purnell<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; Hampden-Sidney College, Va.: Volunteer in the Prince Edward County Cavalry. C. S. A., 1863, and served to the close of the Civil War; Member, for three terms of the Virginia House of Representative from Prince Edward county; Moved to Roanoke, Va., and for one term. representative from the counties of Roanoke and Craig; Appointed Post Master of the city of Roanoke, under President Cleveland's Administration: For years an Elder in the Presbyterian Church; b., Prince Edward Co., Va., Apr. 7, 1845; d, Roanoke, Va., July, 1904; m., May 6, 1868, Nelia Booker. Issue:

- i. Louisa Booker<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 16, 1869; d. July 25, 1873
- ii. Joseph Eggleston<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 21, 1879.
- iii. Nannie Lefeyre<sup>6</sup>, b. June 22, 1882.
- iv. John Booker<sup>6</sup>, b. July 31, 1884.
- v. Nelia Purnell<sup>6</sup>, b. July 21, 1886.

III. Jane Nicholas<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Prince Edward Co., Va. Sept. 2, 1847.

IV. Elvira<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b., Prince Edward Co., Va., Mar. 4, 1849; m., Oct. 9, 1889, Albert G. Jeffress; d. Sept. 4, 1893. No issue.

V. Joseph<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; Hampden-Sidney College, Va., B. A., 1872; Union Theological Seminary, Va, 1873-74; Never Ordained on account of failing health; b., Prince Edward Co., Va, June 30 1851; d. Mar. 12, 1883; m., May 15, 1879, Alice Bowyer. Issue:

- i. Alvin Bowyer<sup>6</sup>, b., Aug. 1, 1880.

VI. Sarah Louisa<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b., Prince Edward Co., Va., May 28, 1853; m. Oct. 1, 1874, George W. *Redd*. Issue:

- i. William Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b.. Aug. at 1875.
- ii. Emily Watkins<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 9. 1877.
- iii. John Fennell<sup>6</sup>, b. May, 1880
- iv. Asa Washington<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 8, 1882: d. Mar. 7., 1882.
- v. George Washington<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 5. 1886.

VII. James Asa<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; Hampden-Sidney College, Va., 1879; Studied law under Prof. Minor of the University of Virginia; Began practice of law

James H<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m. Elizabeth G<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, (p. 158).

in Franklin Co., Va; Moved to Roanoke. Va, 1888; Elected Judge of the 18th Judicial Circuit Court, Mar., 1892, and served till Jan. 1, 1901, when he resumed practice of Law in Parkersburg, W. Va; b.. Prince Edward Co. Va., Aug. 3, 1856; m., Dec. 2, 1885, Mary Vaughan, (Daughter of Rev. Clement Read Vaughan, D. D. Presbyterian), d. Dec. 9, 1889. Issue:

i. Loulie Rochet<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 12 1886.

VIII. Edward Lawrence<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b., Prince Edward Co., Va., Feb. 1, 1859; m., Jan. 3, 1889, Emily Dupuy<sup>6</sup> Watkins (p. 202). Issue:

i. Mary Purnell<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 22, 1889.

ii. Richard Watkins<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 8, 1891.

iii. Edward Lawrence<sup>6</sup>, b. July 26, 1894.

IX. Henry Watkins<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b., Prince Edward Co., Va., Nov. 7, 1861; d. Feb. 28, 1894.

### *James H<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m. Elizabeth G<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, (p. 158).*

I. Ann Eliza<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Dec. 21, 1821; m. May 1, 1867, Charles Welling. No issue.

II Mary E<sup>5</sup>. Dupuy, b. Nov. 7, 1826; m. 1st., Dec 1852. T. J. Trueheart; m. 2d., Rev. J. C. Berryman (Methodist), b. Feb. 14, 1810. No issue.

III. Virginia C.<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Sept. 24, 1828; d, Farmington, Mo., July 21, 1901; m., Nov. 6, 1850, M. P. Cayce (his 2d. wife), b. June 15, 1801; d. Apr. 17, 1888. Issue:

i. Alice J<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 9, 1851.

ii. Elizabeth Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. 12. 1854; m., Oct. 16, 1874, Martin Clardy, b. Apr. 26, 1844; Lawyer. Issue

(i) Martin L<sup>7</sup>. b. Aug. 7, 1880.

(ii) Virginia C<sup>7</sup>, b. June 30, 1883.

iii. Nannie C<sup>6</sup>, b. July 1, 1856; m., Jan. 14, 1879, Kossuth W.

Weber, b. May 20, 1854; d. July 21 1899; (Lawyer and at one time Mayor of Farmington, Mo.). Issue:



(i) Kossuth<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 9, 1879.

(ii) Frank<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 29, 1881.

(iii) James Harry<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) M. P<sup>7</sup>.

(v) William Dupuy<sup>7</sup>.

(vi) Jennie<sup>7</sup>. Last four died.

IV. Sarah Lyle<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, (Twin), b. July 4, 1830; m. 1st. Valentine *Peers*. of Farmington; Mo.; m. 2d.---Watson, M. D., of Kentucky. Issue by 1st. m:

i. Katherine<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct., 1856; d. Oct., 1858.

ii John Valentine<sup>6</sup>. m. C. Hord, of Sherman, Tex. Issue:

(i) Katherine<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Marjorie Kenneth<sup>7</sup>.

V. Frances J.<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, (Twin), b. July 4, 1830; m. Rev. Thomas Cole *Smith*; (Presbyterian and for many years the Stated Clerk of the Synod of Missouri), b. Nov. 9, 1823; d. Dec. 11, 1896. Issue:

i. Charlton H<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 22, 1853.

ii. Sarah V<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1856; d. Aug. 19, 1858.

iii. Elizabeth Dupuy<sup>6</sup>; Stenographer; b. Jan. 13, 1859.

iv. Thomas Cole Spencer<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 8, 1862; m. Willie White, of Kansas City, Mo. Issue:

(i) Raymond Dupuy<sup>7</sup>.

v. Emma Lee<sup>6</sup>; Stenographer; b. July 6, 1865.

vi. Rev. Robert Asa<sup>6</sup>; Studied Theology privately; Licensed, Oct. 30, 1895, by the Presbytery of Butte; Ordained, Nov. 8, 1896, by the Presbytery of Boise; Pastor of Payette, Idaho, 1896; b., High Hill, Mo., July 22, 1869; m. Lucy Goodrich, of Montgomery, Mo. Issue

(i) Warren Dupuy<sup>7</sup>.

VI. Margaret L.<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Feb., 1832; d. Apr., 1864; m. Apr. 2, 1851 Richard C. *Thompson*., b. Apr. 13, 1831; d. Oct. 9 1867. Issue:

i. Elizabeth C<sup>6</sup>, b. May 9, 1852; m. Oct. 28, 1869,

George B. *Ligon*. Issue:

James H<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m. Elizabeth G<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, (p. 158).

(i) Edward F<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 12, 1870.

(ii) Myrtle B<sup>7</sup>, b. June 28, 1882.

ii. Samuel Anderson<sup>6</sup>, b. May 4, 1854.

iii. Mary Ellen<sup>6</sup>.

iv. Cornelia<sup>6</sup>. y. James Dupuy<sup>6</sup>,

vi. William D<sup>6</sup>. Last five died.

VII. Asa Purnell<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b., 1831; d. of wounds received, Apr. 6, 1862, at the battle of Shiloh, in C. S. A.; m. Julia Williams. Issue:

i. James Henry<sup>6</sup>. ii. Duke Williams<sup>6</sup>. iii. Mary Frances<sup>6</sup>.

VIII. William Hall<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, Adjutant of the 18th. and 19th. Arkansas Regiments of Infantry Govan's Brigade, Cleburne's Division, C. S. A.; d. May 29, 1864. of wound received, May 2., 1864, in an engagement of the Army of Tennessee, around New Hope Church, Paulding Co., Ga.

IX. John James<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; Hampden-Sidney College, Va., B. A., and First Honor; Volunteer in C. S. A., and served to the close of the Civil War; Attorney General, for 16 years, of the 13th Judicial Circuit Court of Tennessee; Practised Law late in life in Memphis, Tenn., where he died suddenly, Nov. 29, 1898; m. Sarah Baskerville. No issue.

X. Emma W.<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; m. E. P. Cayce; (Son of M. P. Cayce, by his 1st wife). Issue:

i. Lillian Maude<sup>6</sup>; d. an infant.

ii. Elsie E<sup>6</sup>; Secretary of the Woman's Missionary Union of Potosi Presbytery.

iii. Julian Paul<sup>6</sup>

iv. Alice Adele<sup>6</sup>.

XI. Cornelia T.<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; d. unmarried.

*Elvira<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Col. Richard B. Eggleston, (p. 160),  
Issue:*

I. John William<sup>5</sup> Eggleston; Leading merchant for years at Charlotte C. H. Va.; b. June 7, 1828; d. Charlotte C. H. Va., Nov. 12, 1897; m. Nov. 20, 1849. Lucy Nash Morton, b. Mar. 7, 1825; d., Charlotte C. H. Va., June 29, 1892. Issue:

i. Beverly Purnell<sup>6</sup>, b. July 10, 1851; m., Dec. 6, 1882. Fannie P. Ligon, b. July 12, 1861. Issue:

(i) John William<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 7, 1883; d. June 16, 1884.

(ii) Lucy Nash<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 2, 1884.

(iii) Leigh Ligon<sup>7</sup>, b. July 19, 1887.

(iv) Beverly Purnell<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1889. (v) David Quin<sup>7</sup>, b. June 19, 1893.

(vi) and John Morton<sup>7</sup>, and Fannie Louisa<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 26, 1896.

ii. John Morton<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1853; d. June 22, 1870.

iii. David Quin<sup>6</sup>; Hampden-Sidney College; University of Va.; Senator of Va, 1897-1901; Member of Va. Constitutional Conv., 1901-2; Lawyer; Secretary of the Commonwealth of Virginia; b. June 11, 1857; m., Nov. 29, 1883, Susan E. Daniel b. Nov. 8, 1860; [Daughter of Joseph M. and Fannie T. (Watkins) Daniel]. Issue:

(i) Daisy Daniel<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 14, 1884.

(ii) John William<sup>7</sup>, b. June 18, 1886.

(iii) Samuel Daniel<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1887.

(iv) Beverly Purnell<sup>7</sup>, b. July 9, 1890.

(v) Mary Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 12, 1892.

II. James Asa<sup>5</sup> Eggleston, b. Feb. 21, 1830; d. May 18, 1890; m., Oct. 19, 1857, Martha Shore, b. Dec. 17, 1838. Issue:

i. James Fletcher<sup>6</sup>, b. July 14, 1858; d. Nov. 2, 1894.

ii. Elvira Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. July 20, 1860.

iii. Lelia Graeme<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 21, 1862; m., Sept. 25, 1888,

Walter Harriss *Robertson*, b. Jan. 27, 1859. Issue:

(i) Lelia Eggleston<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 27, 1890.

Elvira<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Col. Richard B. Eggleston, (p. 160), Issue:

- (ii) Paul<sup>7</sup>, b. June 20, 1892.
- (iii) Walter Harriss<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 15, 1896; d. Dec. 12, 1898.
- iv. Mary Louisa<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 20, 1866.
- v. Martha Rebekah<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1872.
- vi. Julia Howard<sup>6</sup>, b. June 1. 1875.
- vii. Robert Skelton<sup>6</sup>. 1882.
- viii. Kate Shore<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 29. 1885.

III. Joseph Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Eggleston, M. D., Philadelphia Medical College; Located at "Marble Hill" Prince Edward Co., Va., and later moved to Worsham, in the same county; Did an extensive practice throughout that and adjoining counties; Physician for Hampden-Sidney College and Union Theological Seminary, Va.; b. Oct. 28, 1831; m. Nov. 16, 1868, Nannie Carrington Booker, b. Feb. 3, 1836; d. July 3, 1898. Issue:

- i. William Green<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1869; m. Blanche V. Stokes. Issue:
  - (i) William Stokes<sup>7</sup>.      (ii) Arthur Dupuy<sup>7</sup>,
- ii. Mary C<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 23. 1861; m. 1st Robert A. Wailes; m. 2d. Julian Taylor. Issue by 2d. m:
  - (i) Julian<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 17, 1899.
- iii. John Booker<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 12, 1863; d. Sept. 20, 1863.
- iv. Lucilla Margaret<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 30, 1866.
- v. Joseph Dupuy<sup>6</sup>; Elected, 1905, Superintendent of Public Schools of the State of Virginia; b. Nor. 13, 1867; m., Dec. 18, 1895, Julia J. Johnson. Issue:
  - (i) Elizabeth Carrington<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 17, 1899.
- vi. John Booker<sup>6</sup>, b. July 5, 1872; d. May, 1873.
- vii. Nannie C<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr., 1874; d. July, 1874.
- viii. Nelia Purnell<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 19, 1877.

IV. George Markham<sup>5</sup> Eggleston, b., Cumberland Co., Va, Sept. 12, 1833; d. May 21, 1896; m. June 2, 1856, Mary Lyle. Issue:

- i. and ii. Archibald and Alexander<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 30, 1857; d. next day.
- iii. Mary Terhune<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 9, 1858.
- iv. Martha Elvira<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1860; d. Jan. 18, 1861.



v. Nannie Josephine<sup>6</sup>, (Twin), b. May 16, 1862; m. Sept. 8, 1891, Chas. H. *Gibbs*, M. D. Issue:

(i) Charles Randolph<sup>7</sup>, b. June 28, 1897. (ii) Mary Eggleston<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 22, 1899.

vi. Matthew Lyle<sup>6</sup> (Twin), b. May 16, 1862; m., Sept. 8, 1896. Mary Fitzhugh. Issue:

(i) Carrie Lyle<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 3, 1898.

vii. Henry Markam<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 12, 1865; d. Oct. 23, 1866.

viii. Rev. Richard Beverly<sup>6</sup>; Hampden-Sidney College Va.; Union Theological Seminary, Va., 1891; Licensed, Apr., 1891; Ordained, Sept., 1891, by the Presbytery of West Hanover; Pastor of Gordonsville Va., 1891-95, of Liberty, Va., 1895-97., of Court St. church, Portsmouth, Va., 1897-1901 of the Third church, Richmond, Va., 1901-; Nottoway Co., Va., Mar. 4, 1867; m. Nov. 28. 1894, Martha Lyle Wills, b. Sept. 11, 1869. Issue:

(i) Richard Bererly<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 28, 1896.

(ii) Martha Lyle<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 9, 1898.

ix. Lucy Morton<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 4, 1871; m. Apr. 26, 1892. Rev. Griffin William *Bull*, b., Leon Co. Fla; (Hampden-Sidney College, Va., 1890; Union Theological Seminary Va., 1892; Licensed by the Presbytery of East Hanover, and Ordained by the Presbytery of Macon, 1892; Pastor of Cuthbert. Ga., 2 years, of Opelika Ga., 2 years, of West End church, Atlanta, Ga., 1896-1903, of More Memorial, Nashville, Tenn., 1903-). Issue:

(i) Lucy Eggleston<sup>7</sup>, b. July 28, 1893.

(ii) Mary Holland<sup>7</sup>, b. June 29, 1895.

V. Mary Jane<sup>5</sup> Eggleston, b. Sept. 9, 1835, m., Oct. 21. 1857, Robert E. *Shore* Issue:

i. Daughter<sup>6</sup>, b. and d. May 1, 1859.

ii. Louise<sup>6</sup>, b. May 19, 1860; d. Mar. 1, 1863.

iii. Martha Elvira<sup>6</sup>, b. May 5, 1862; d. Mar. 1, 1863.

iv. Son<sup>6</sup>, b. and d. Feb. 20, 1864.

v. Robert Edwin<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 5, 1865.

vi. Beverly Eggleston<sup>6</sup>, b. July 11, 1867.

Elvira<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Col. Richard B. Eggleston, (p. 160), Issue:

vii. Cornelia Howard<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 1, 1869; m. Oct. 31, 1869, Rev. Kenneth A. *McLeod*, b. Richmond Co., N. C.; (Davidson College. N. C., B. A., 1886; Union Theological Seminary, Va., 1889; Licensed, June, 1889; Ordained. Aug., 1889, by the Presbytery of Fayetteville; Pastor of Peedee, and Sharon, N. C., 1889-94, of Jonesboro, Mt. Pisgah, St. Andrews and Salem, N. C., 1894.). Issue:

- (i) Mamie Little<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1890.
- (ii) William Shore<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 7, 1895.
- (iii) Lelia Marguerite<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 2 1897.

viii. Sallie Fletcher<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 18, 1871; m., June 28, 1893, Thomas *Perkinson*. Issue:

- (i) Edward Bland<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 10, 1894.
- (ii) Thomas Randolph<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 2, 1895.
- (iii) Janie Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 4, 1898.

ix. Lou Ward<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 24, 1873; d. May 26, 1899; m., Oct. 17, 1894, John *McAulay*. Issue:

- (i) Mary Louise<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 6, 1895.
- (ii) Robbie Stanback<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1898.

x. John James<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1876.

xi. Julia Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1879.

VI. Cornelia A<sup>5</sup>. Eggleston, b. Aug. 21, 1839; m., Dec. 18, 1866, Alfred Grattan *Howard*. Issue:

i. Alfred Grattan<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 4, 1867.

ii. Cornelia Eggleston<sup>6</sup>, b. June 8, 1869; m., Dec. 18, 1894, Norman *Lamar*. Issue:

- (i) Henry Howard<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 18, 1895.

iii. Joseph Beverly<sup>6</sup>, b. May 6, 1871; m., Dec. 15, 1896, Martha Burch Issue:

- (i) C. Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. July 23, 1896.

iv. May Elvira<sup>6</sup>, b., 1873.

v. Anna Thorne<sup>6</sup>, m., Aug. 17, 1898, B. W. *Burnett*. Issue:

- (i) Cornelia E<sup>7</sup>, b. May 28, 1899.

v. Paul Dupuy<sup>6</sup>.

vi. Charles Langhorn<sup>6</sup>.

***Martha B<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m. Wm. McKinney. (p. 161). Issue:***

I. Robert Jennings<sup>5</sup> McKinney, b. Oct. 6. 1811; d. Sept. 11, 1836.

II. Martha Louisa<sup>5</sup> McKinney. b. Jan. 28, 1813; d. May 27, 1845; m. Mar. 8, 1831, David *Bridges*, b. Dec. 28., 1810. Issue:

i. Katherine Louisa<sup>6</sup>; m., Oct. 10, 1841, James Philip *Roy*, b. Apr. 30, 1828; d. Oct. 24, 1876. Issue:

(i) Lizzie Perkins<sup>7</sup>, b. May 19, 1856.

(ii) Kate Louise<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 25, 1857.

(iii) Susan Carter<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 6, 1859.

(iv) James Philip<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 24, 1861.

ii. Martha Caskie<sup>6</sup>; d. Oct., 1883.

iii. William McKinney<sup>6</sup>, b. May 5, 1835; m., Apr. 13, 1871. Lucy Cary Cocke. Issue:

(i) Philip St. George<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 3, 1872.

(ii) Lucy Cary<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 28, 1873.

(iii) Maggie Fergusson<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 13, 1875 ; d. June 15, 1875.

(iv) Courtney Bowdoin<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 23, 1876,

(v) William Kennon<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 30, 1878.

(vi) Evelyn Condie<sup>7</sup>, b. July 7, 1880.

(vii) David Quarrier<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1883.

iv. Julia Cabell<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1837; d. Oct. 10 1837.

v. Florence<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 23, 1838; d. Feb. 25, 1839.

vi. David<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 2, 1841; d. May 18, 1863, of disease contracted in Company F., 21st. Virginia Regiment of Infantry, C. S. A.

vii. Clifford Cabell<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 26, 1845; m., Nov. 24. 1870, Lizzie Rogan Macgill. Issue:

(i) Kate Condie<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 11, 1871; d. July 27, 1875.

(ii) Mary M<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 29, 1878; d. June 18, 1873.

(iii) Lizzie M<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 10, 1874.

(iv) Ida Hairston<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 25, 1876; d. Apr. 9, 1878.

(v) Lelia Carroll<sup>7</sup>, b. July 23, 1878.

Jane G<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m. Thomas McKinney, (p. 162). Issue:

(vi) Condie Roy<sup>7</sup>, b. July 17, 1880.

(vii) Mollie M<sup>7</sup>, b. May 18, 1882.

(viii) Charles M<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1884.

III. Peter Dupuy<sup>5</sup> McKinney, b. June 6, 1815; d. Aug. 5, 1875; m. May 15, 1856, Sarah Ann Lyle, b. Oct. 13, 1824; d. Jan. 22, 1885. Issue:

i. Helen LeVert<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1858.

ii. William Barrett<sup>6</sup>, b. May 12, 1859.

iii. Lelia Bland<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1861; d. July 4, 1862.

iv. Charles Lyle<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1866.

*Jane G<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m. Thomas McKinney, (p. 162). Issue:*

I. Margaret Logan<sup>5</sup> McKinney, b. Mar. 30, 1827.

II. Charles Eugene<sup>5</sup> McKinney, b. June 23, 1828; d. Nov. 16, 1848.

III. Thomas Hampden<sup>5</sup> McKinney; Emigrated to Cadiz, Ky; b. May 24, 1830; m., Apr. 23, 1867, Emma Arsenath Thomas, b. Dec. 6, 1842. Issue:

i. Maggie Belle<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 15, 1868.

ii. Ro Linnaeus<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1870.

iii. Kate Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b., May 10, 1872.

IV. Sarah Jane<sup>5</sup> McKinney, b. Sept. 22, 1832; d. Sept. 5, 1834.

V. Robert Martin<sup>5</sup> McKinney; Colonel in C. S. A; b. June 25, 1837; Killed in battle, Apr. 16, 1862, at Dam, No. 1, near Lee's Mill on the Peninsula.

VI. Linnaeus Barrett<sup>5</sup> McKinney, b. June 29, 1840; Killed in battle in C. S. A, Mar. 31, 1865.

VII. Ellen Dupuy<sup>5</sup> McKinney, b. Mar. 24, 1842; m. Nov. 5, 1872, John Thomas *Berry*, b. Dec. 4, 1839. Issue:

i. Margaret Olivia<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 13, 1874.



ii. Thomas Dorsey<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1876.

iii. William Elbert<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 24, 1877.

***Virginia A<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m. William Michie, (p. 162). Issue:***

I. Cornelia Virginia<sup>5</sup> Michie, b. Mar. 22, 1831; m. Jan. 19, 1819,  
Robert Bruce *Watkins*, b. Aug. 13, 1822. Issue:

i. Robert Bruce<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 21, 1849.

ii. Virginia Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 3, 1851; d. Oct. 3, 1851.

iii. Edward Waverly<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 19, 1852 d. Oct. 22, 1858;

iv. Evangline St. C<sup>6</sup>., b. Mar. 13, 1855.

v. Amelia Lousia<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 29, 1857.

vi. Florence N<sup>6</sup>., b. May 21, 1859; d. Nov. 19, 1862.

vii. Virginia Judith<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 9, 1861.

viii. Anna Adelaide<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 1, 1864.

ix. Corinne Lawrence<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 11, 1867.

x. Charlotte Ellen<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 20, 1870.

xi. Raymond Lavillon<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 11. 1872.

***Moses F<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m. Phoebe Stephenson, (p. 163).  
Issue:***

I. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Aug. 8, 1819; d. Mar. 1, 1848; m. Louisa Crump.  
Issue:

i. Louisa<sup>6</sup>, m. R. B. Riggs. No issue.

II. Sarah Ann<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Sept. 29, 1820; d. Mar., 1892; m. Simpson  
Crump. Issue, 10.

III. William<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; Deputy Sheriff of Greenup Co.. Ky.; b. Jan. 17,  
1824; d. Mar. 14, 1818. Never married.

IV. Richard Stephenson<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; Reared in Greenup Co., Ky. of which  
he was Deputy Clerk for 12 years; Lived 11 years in Lewis Co., Ky.; Moved

Moses F<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m. Phoebe Stephenson, (p. 163) Issue:

to Ironton, O., 1864; Declined a nomination to the Ohio Legislature; Captain in U. S. A. in the Civil War; Owner of a large Tannery in Ironton, O.; b. Sept. 10, 1825; m. 1st. Martha Waring, (Daughter of Bazel Waring, Son of Gen. Thomas Waring, of the Revolution, who received a grant of land in Kentucky, for services rendered his Country); m. 2d. May 31, 1865, Cynthia Garland, b. Oct. 22, 1840; d. Ironton, O., Feb. 22, 1904. Page 218

V. Martha<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Aug. 29, 1827; d. Oct. 23, 1854, m. Andrew Jackson *Arnold*. Issue:

i. Leonard W<sup>6</sup>. M. D.; m —Issue: 2 boys<sup>7</sup> and 1 girl<sup>7</sup>.

VI. Albert Gallatin<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Mar. 16, 1829; d. May 15, 1894; m. Nov. 13, 1862, Anne B. Lee, b. May 25, 1844. Page 220.

VII. Mary Jane<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Oct. 22, 1834; m., May 5, 1859. Thomas P. *Goodwin*, b. Feb. 3, 1835; d. Sept. 15, 1899. Issue:

i. Maria Louisa<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1864; m., Apr. 27, 1887, James A *Keith*. Issue:

(i) Nellie<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Mary Kate<sup>7</sup>, Others.

ii. Charles Albert<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1866; m., Oct. 16, 1890, Clara Paul. Issue:

(i) Paul<sup>7</sup>.

iii. Sarah Jane<sup>6</sup>, b. June 11, 1867; m., Nov. 26, 1900, R. H. Ramsdell.

iv. Ella Daisy<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 30, 1874; m., Apr. 30, 1902, Charles Dudley *Brown*, b. Mar. 24, 1875. Issue:

(i) Daughter<sup>7</sup>

v. Thomas Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. May 6, 1875; m., Dec. 26, 1899, Nellie Harrington

*Richard S<sup>5</sup>. Dupuy, m. 1st. Martha Waring, (p. 216).  
Issue:*

I. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Dupuy, d. in infancy.

II. James Newton<sup>6</sup> Dupuy; Graduate of the Hollingsworth and Eaton's Business College, Cincinnati, O.; Held offices of Eminent Commander of Ironton Commandery, No. 45, K. T., and High Priest of Lagrange Chapter, No. 68, R. A. M., and offices in other orders many years Superintendent of the M. E. S. S., in Kinney Bottom; A Tanner and Currier; b., Greenup Co., Ky., Mar. 15, 1851; m. 1st, Lewis Co., Ky., Oct. 15, 1873, Nattie A. V. Garland; d. June 18, 1888; m. 2d., Greenup Co., Ky., Oct. 23, 1889, Sallie Howland, b. July 3, 1870. Issue by 1st m:

i. Eva Frances<sup>7</sup>, b., Lewis Co., Ky., Aug. 7, 1874;

m. 1st, Aug. 7, 1892, Frank *Arnold*; d. Feb., 1893. Issue:

(i) Frances<sup>8</sup>; m. 2d., Apr. 15, 1896, Wilson *Coverston*. Issue:

(ii) Edna<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 11, 1897.

ii. Elbert Stephenson<sup>7</sup>, M. D.; Miami Medical College. Cincinnati, O., 1900; Began practice of Medicine in Fayette Co., W. Va.; b. Lewis Co., Ky., Mar. 20, 1876; m., June 10, 1903, Lillian Dixon. Issue:

(i) Elbert Newton<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1904.

iii. Frank Garland<sup>7</sup>, b., Lewis Co., Ky., Feb. 1, 1884; Student of Cincinnati Dental College.

*Issue of James N<sup>6</sup>. by his 2d. m:*

iv. Esther<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 3, 1894.

III. Francis Albert<sup>6</sup> Dupuy; Eminent Commander of Ironton Commandery. K. T.; Elected one of five laymen by the Ohio M. E. Conference to the General Conference of the M. E. Church in Los Angeles, Cal., May, 1904; Member of the Executive Committee of the Ohio Sunday School Association, 1903-04; Treasurer of the Lawrence County Sunday

Richard S<sup>5</sup>. Dupuy, m. 2d Cynthia Garland. (p. 216) Issue—Continued

School Association; Superintendent of the Wesley M. E. Church Sunday School, Ironton, O.; Author of "The Layman's Duty in Church Finance"; etc.; b. Jan. 28, 1855; m., Sept. 2, 1878, Marietta Thomas, b. May 22, 1857. Issue:

- i. Richard Dean<sup>7</sup>, b. June 29, 1879; d. June 21, 1880.
- ii. Benjamin Francis<sup>7</sup>; Ohio State University; Civil Engineer of the Chesapeake and Ohio R. R.; b. Mar. 20, 1881; m., Columbus, O., Apr. 27, 1907, Lorena Garrison. Moved to California.
- iii. Van A<sup>7</sup>, b. June 6, 1883; accidentally drowned, July 6, 1893.
- iv. Victor Newton<sup>7</sup>, b. July 20, 1885.
- v. Helen<sup>7</sup>, b. May 17, 1891.
- vi. Florence Martha<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1892.
- vii. Marion<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 11, 1896; d. Oct. 28, 1899.

IV. William<sup>6</sup> Dupuy, accidentally drowned in Ironton, O.

V. Trevanain Van<sup>6</sup> Dupuy, M. D.; Miami Medical College, Cincinnati, O., 1889; Assistant Surgeon of the Central Branch National Military Home for disabled volunteer soldiers, Dayton O., 1889-90; Resident Physician and Surgeon of the Ohio Soldiers and Sailor's Orphan's Home, Xenia, O., 1890-92; Began practice of Medicine and Surgery, Dayton, O., 1892; Member of the Board of United States Examining, Surgeons for Pensions, from Montgomery Co., O., 1893-96; Elected Honorary member of the "Veteran's Union," and appointed aid-de-camp, with rank of Colonel, on the Staff of the Commander-in-chief; Appointed captain and assistant Surgeon of the Third Regiment, Ohio National Guards; Member of the American Medical Association and the Montgomery county Medical Society; Chairman for six years of the Montgomery county Democratic Central Committee; b., Lewis Co., Ky. June 17, 1861.

*Richard S<sup>5</sup>. Dupuy, m. 2d Cynthia Garland. (p. 216)*  
*Issue—Continued*

VI. Edwin Garland<sup>6</sup> Dupuy; d. aged 10 yrs.



VII. Harry Clayton<sup>6</sup> Dupuy; d. aged 16 yrs.

VIII. Mary Estella<sup>6</sup> Dupuy; Attended Miss Castner's School for Girls, Ironton, O.; b. Nov. 17, 1871; m., Ironton, O., Nov. 17, 1891, Clinton Harvey Towns of Pomeroy, O., b. Jan. 20, 1869, (Telegraph Operator). Issue:

i. Alma Ruth<sup>7</sup>, b., Ironton, O., Feb. 12, 1893.

ii. Helen Garland<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 1, 1895.

iii. Richard Dupuy<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 4, 1897.

iv. Mary Cynthia<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 4, 1899.

v. Anna Jean<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 29, 1900.

vi. Emma Dorothy<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 3, 1902.

vii. Elizabeth Gertrude<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 3, 1903.

IX. Anna Ellen<sup>6</sup> Dupuy, b. May 6, 1873; d. Apr. 27, 1896;  
m. May 9, 1894, Jesse Wilber Darling, of Ironton O.

*Albert G<sup>5</sup>. Dupuy. m. Anne B. Lee, (p. 217). Issue:*

I. Agnes Mary<sup>6</sup> Dupuy, b. Oct. 24, 1864; m. Sept. 4, 1888. William James Stephens, b. July 7, 1858. Issue:

i. George Albert<sup>7</sup>, b. June 27, 1889.

ii. Frank Charles<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 28, 1891.

iii. Marian Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. June 7, 1895.

iv. Florence May<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1897.

II. Samuel Edward<sup>6</sup> Dupuy, b. July 11, 1866; m., Dec. 19, 1891.  
Anna Bell Athey from Parkersburg, W. Va., b. Oct. 22, 1869;  
(Daughter of a M. E. Minister). Issue:

i. Albert<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1893.

ii. Marguerette<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 7, 1895. \*\*

iii. Genevieve<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 11, 1899.

III. Rosswell<sup>6</sup> Dupuy, b. Oct. 30, 1869; m., Nov. 6, 1895.  
Virginia B. Hardman, b. Nov. 1, 1873. Issue:

- i. Essie Marie<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug 28, 1896; d. Dec. 5, 1896.
- ii. Raymond F<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 14, 1897.
- iii. Clifford Hardman<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 23, 1900.
- iv. Virgil<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1902.

IV. William<sup>6</sup> Dupuy, b. May 9, 1872; m., Oct. 7, 1896,  
Gertrude C. Humphrey, b. July 20, 1876. Issue:

- i. Clarence Earl<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 10, 1898.
- ii. Leonard Humphrey<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 20, 1900.
- iii. Roy Otis<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 10, 1902.

V. Earnest Richard<sup>6</sup> Dupuy, b. Aug. 30, 1875.

VI. Bessie<sup>6</sup> Dupuy, b. Feb. 3, 1883; d. July 1, 1885.

## LINE OF MARTHA<sup>1</sup> (DUPUY) CHASTAIN.

*Martha<sup>1</sup> Dupuy, m. Stephen Chastain, (p. 150). Issue:*

I. Mary Magdalene<sup>2</sup> Chastain, b., King William Parish, Va., Aug. 23, 1727, (Baptismal Register, No. 5); m., about 1742, James Cocke, of Henrico Co., Va.; (Son of James Powell and Martha Cocke, b. about 1690, d., 1747, vestryman of Henrico Parish, 1730-47; Son of Capt. Thomas Cocke, appointed Sheriff of Henrico county, 1699, d., 1707; Son of Thomas and Margaret Cocke, of "Pickthorne Farm," Henrico Co., d., 1697; Son of Richard Cocke who immigrated to America from Leeds, Yorkshire, England, prior to 1636. and settled "Malvern Hill," Henrico Co., Va.; Representative of Henrico county in the House of Burgesses. 1644-54, and

---

\*\*\*\* A niece, Anita Jo Cantrell Berry : "she was called Marguerite"

for some time County Lieutenant; The Progenitor of the Cocke family of Virginia, and the Southern and Western parts of the United States).

Below

II. Stephen<sup>2</sup> Chastain, b., King William Parish, Va., Mar. 1, 1729.

(Baptismal Register, No. 10).

*Mary M<sup>2</sup>. Chastain, m. James Cocke, (above). Issue:*

I. Chastain<sup>3</sup> Cocke; The progenitor of the branch of Cockes, of "Clover Pasture," Powhatan Co., Va.; b., in King William Parish, Va., Nov. 13, 1749 (Baptismal Register, No. 31); d. Mar. 19, 1795; m. Martha Field Archer, b. Dec. 21, 1752; d. Feb. 27, 1816; [Daughter of John and Elizabeth (Royall) Archer]. Issue:

i. James<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1770; d. Aug. 17, 1825; m. Mary Lewis, of Williamsburg, Va, b. Nov., 1775; d. June 10, 1853. Page 224

ii. William Archer<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 22, 1771; d. Jan. 13, 1844; m. Catherine Murray Winston Ronald, b. Oct. 18, 1771; d. Mar. 2, 1840.

Page 225

iii. Chastain<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 30, 1775; d., 1797, at sea

iv. Bowler<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1777; d. Aug. 18, 1777.

v. Elizabeth Royall<sup>4</sup>, b. Apr. 14, 1778; d. Sept. 7, 1820; m. Joseph Royall Page 227

vi. John Field<sup>4</sup>; Captain of Cavalry in the War of 1812; b. Apr. 9, 1784; d. Jan. 26, 1857; m., at "Comoton," Powhatan Co., Va., Mar. 5, 1818, Anne Waller Ronald, b. Feb. 17, 1792, d. June 21, 1834

Page 228

Mary M<sup>2</sup>. Chastain, m. James Cocke, (above). Issue:

- vii. Mary Magdalene<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 29, 1786; d. Feb. 23, 1802.
- viii. Richard Herbert<sup>4</sup>, M. D., b. Aug. 31, 1788; d. Aug. 29, 1814;  
m. Eliza Green, of Amelia Co., Va. (Daughter of Col. Abram Green  
of same county. No issue.
- ix. Joseph Archer<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1790; d. Oct. 17, 1811.
- x. Stephen Cannon<sup>4</sup>, b. Mar. 3, 1794; d. Mar. 7, 1795.

II. James Powell<sup>3</sup> Cocke; Lived at "Malvern Hill"; d. Jan. 13, 1829; m.  
1st., Nov. 29, 1767, Elizabeth Archer; d., 1773, without issue; m. 2d., Sept.,  
1777, Lucy Smith, b. Oct., 1756; d. Feb. 27, 1816. Issue:

i. James Powell<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 10, 1779; d. Dec 27, 1811; m. Martha Ann  
Lewis, d. June 4, 1856.

ii. Smith<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 2, 1792; d., 1735.

iii. Chastain<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 1, 1795; d. Dec. 16, 1838.

iv. Mary<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 21, 1796; m., Apr. 18, 1816, Charles Warner  
Lewis Carter, M. D., b. Aug., 1773; d. Nov. 1, 1867.. [Son of  
Edward and Mary Randolph (Lewis) Carter].

Page 229

v. Martha<sup>4</sup>, b. June 14, 1799; d. July 12, 1874; m., Feb. 1, 1825,  
Valentine Wood Southall, (his 2d. wife), of Charlottesville, Va., b.,  
1793; d. Aug. 22, 1861; [Distinguished lawyer; Speaker of the  
House of Delegates of Virginia, and Member of the Conventions of  
1850-51 and of 1861 ;Son of Major Stephen and Martha (Wood)  
Southall; Son of Turner and Elizabeth (Barret) Southall; Son of  
Dacey and Martha (daughter of Nathaniel Vandervall) Southall,  
who settled in Henrico Co., Va., about 1750].

Page 230

III. Stephen<sup>3</sup> Cocke; m. Jane Segar Eggleston, of Amelia Co., Va.  
(Sister of Major Joseph Eggleston of the Revolution). Issue:

i. Joseph Eggleston<sup>4</sup>, m. Anne Mosby.

ii. James Powell<sup>4</sup>, m. Caroline Lewis.

iii. Charles<sup>4</sup>, m. Sarah W. Taylor.

iv. Judith<sup>4</sup>, m. Peterfield Archer.

v. Mary C<sup>4</sup>, m. Richard Archer.

vi. Martha<sup>4</sup>, m. W. T. Eggleston.



vii. Nancy<sup>4</sup>, d. young.

viii. Jane Segar<sup>4</sup>. m. James Hobson.

IV.. Martha<sup>3</sup> Cocke; m. William *Cannon* (his 2d. wife) of Buckingham Co. Va., d. 1820. Issue:

i. John<sup>4</sup>.

ii. William. The father and two sons moved to Tennessee in 1812, and thence to Western. Ky., in 1820, where the father died that year, and was buried in Caldwell county.

V. Elizabeth Chastain<sup>3</sup> Cocke; m. Henry *Anderson*. of Amelia Co., Va., and had issue of four sons and three daughters.

### *James<sup>4</sup> Cocke, m Mary Lewis (p. 222). Issue:*

I. Martha<sup>5</sup> Cocke. II. Chastain<sup>5</sup> Cocke; d. in infancy. III. James<sup>5</sup> Cocke.

IV.. James Lewis<sup>5</sup> Cocke.

V. Elizabeth Aubyn<sup>5</sup> Cocke; m. Armistead *Green*, of "Farm Hill," Amelia Co., Va. Issue:

i. Rosalie<sup>6</sup>; m. Richard F. *Taylor*, M. D. [Son of Richard and Mary (Harrison, of Brandon) Taylor, of Prince George Co., Va.]. Issue:

(i) Armistead Green<sup>7</sup> M. D.; m. Pattie Harvie, of Amelia Co., Va.

(ii) Evelyn Harrison<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) George Keith<sup>7</sup>; m. Courtney Harvie, of Amelia Co., Va.

(iv.) Richard Field<sup>7</sup>.

(v) James Aubyn<sup>7</sup>.

(vi.) Mary Byrd<sup>7</sup>.

(vii) Rosalie Green<sup>7</sup>.

(viii) Anne Willing<sup>7</sup>.

VI.. Susan Anne<sup>5</sup> Cocke.

VII. Mary Chastain<sup>5</sup> Cocke.

William A<sup>4</sup>. Cocke. m. C. M. Winston Ronald, (p. 222). Issue:

VIII. Omeron<sup>5</sup> Cocke. These d. young.

IX. James Everett<sup>5</sup> Cocke.

X. and XI. Frances and Richard Cocke, Twins<sup>5</sup>, d. in infancy.

XII. Mary Susan<sup>5</sup> Cocke; m. James Granville *Boyd* of Nelson Co., Va. [Officer in C. S. A. and killed in battle; Son of Rev. James and Henrietta (Garland) Boyd]. Issue:

i. James Granville<sup>6</sup>.

XIII. Richard Herbert<sup>5</sup> Cocke, d. in infancy.

*William A<sup>4</sup>. Cocke. m. C. M. Winston Ronald, (p. 222).  
Issue:*

I. William Archer<sup>5</sup> Cocke, b. May 20, 1796 d. Aug. 29, 1821; m. Dec 1, 1819. Catherine Murray, b. Nov. 10, 1798; d. Oct. 25, 1878. Issue:

i. William Alexander<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 17, 1821; d. Sept. 16, 1822.

ii. William Archer<sup>6</sup>; Author of valuable works on Constitutional Law, etc.; Attorney-General of Florida; b. May 10, 1822; m., Apr. 5, 1853, Kate Parkhill, b. Aug, 26, 1826. No issue.

II. Chastain<sup>5</sup> Cocke, b. Jan. 26, 1798; d. Oct. 1, 1798.

III. Martha Judith<sup>5</sup> Cocke, b. Sept. 26, 1799; d. Feb. 24, 1859; m., "Comoton", Powhatan Co., Va., Sept 20, 1820, Edward Francis *Eggleston*, b. July 6, 1798; d. June 6, 1857. Issue:

i. Judith<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 24, 1821; d. Oct. 29, 1821.

ii. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, b. and d. July, 1823.

iii. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 27, 1827; d. Sept. 27, 1846.

iv.. William Archer<sup>6</sup>; Served through the Civil War in the C. S. A. b. Mar., 1831.

v. Martha Judith<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1835; m., "Egglestitton," Amelia Co., Va., Apr. 18, 1860, William Old, Jr., of Powhatan Co., Va., who resigned as Editor of the "Richmond Examiner" to enter the C. S. A.

IV.. Rebecca Bently<sup>5</sup> Cocke, b. Feb. 5, 1801; d. Aug., 1803.

V. Chastain<sup>5</sup> Cocke, b. Oct. 2, 1802; d. Apr. 26, 1860; m. 1st., Jan. 31, 1825, Sallie Meade Eggleston, b. Jan. 29, 1802; d. Nov. 12, 1830; m. 2d. Mary Eggleston, b. Jan. 21, 1816; d. Mar. 8, 1873. Issue by both marriages:

i. Chastain<sup>6</sup>; d. Apr. 21, 1828.

ii. Josephine<sup>6</sup>, b., 1830; d. Jan. 6, 1855; m. George William Hobson, of Richmond, Va., Killed in Battle, July, 1864.

iii. Mary Catherine<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 4, 1838; d. June 12, 1840.

iv.. Chastain<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 9, 1810; Soldier in C. S. A.

v. Bettie Chaffin<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 21, 1842; m. Dec. 6, 1877,

Luther *Ransom*. Issue:

(i) Ronald Augustine<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 21, 1882.

(ii) Mary Eggleston<sup>7</sup>.

vi. Catherine Archer<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 9, 1843; d. Aug. 6, 1848.

vii. Edward Eggleston<sup>6</sup>, b. May 2, 1845; d. July 24, 1869.

viii. Mary Eggleston<sup>6</sup>, b. May 7, 1847; m. Feb. 28, 1871.

Robt. E. *Wynn*. Issue:

(i) Bessie Eggleston<sup>7</sup>, b. July 30, 1873; d. May 19, 1877.

(ii) Mary Eppes<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 28, 1875; d. Aug. 11, 1882.

(iii) Norah Meade<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 23, 1877.

ix. Helen Martha<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1849.

x. Sallie Meade<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1855; m. William Thomas *Wynn*.

Issue:

(i) Judith Maria<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1876.

(ii) Helen Archer<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1877.

(iii) Mary E<sup>7</sup>, b. June 1, 1882; d. June. 1882.

(iv) Emma C<sup>7</sup>, b. June 1, 1882; d. June. 1882.

VI. Mary Magdalene Chastain<sup>5</sup> Cocke, b. Feb. 2, 1807; d. May 17, 1880;  
m. James Ligon *Saunders*; d. Nov. 5, 1871. Issue:

i. William James<sup>6</sup>; Member or Powhatan Artillery, C. S. A., and  
served through the War; b. Dec. 9, 1846; m. Pattie Richardson, of  
Ballard Co., Ky., b. Jan. 13, 1850; d. Apr. 2, 1883. Issue:

(i) James Ligon<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 29, 1873; d. Aug. 4, 1874.

(ii) Mary William<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 23, 1875.

(iii) Frederick Courtney<sup>7</sup>, b. July 19, 1878.

*Elizabeth R<sup>4</sup>. Cocke, m. Joseph Royall, (p. 222). Issue:*

I. Joseph Albert<sup>5</sup> Royall, m. Mary Bolling Weisiger, of Manchester, Va  
Issue:

i. Elizabeth Cocke<sup>6</sup>, d. young.

ii. Aubyn Archer<sup>6</sup>, burned to death.

iii. Mary Alice<sup>6</sup>,

iv. Sarah Seignora<sup>6</sup>, m. George Webb.

v. Elizabeth Cocke<sup>6</sup>, m. John Wallace *Powell*, of Richmond, Va.

Issue:

(i) George Webb<sup>7</sup>, m. Dr. Lacklan Tyler. (Son of John Tyler.  
President of U. S.)

(ii) John Munford Gregory<sup>7</sup>, d. in infancy.

(iii) Bessie Wallace<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Thomas Wallace<sup>7</sup>.

(v) Mary Archer<sup>7</sup>, m. Ashton Todd. (Son of Rev. Todd, of the  
Protestant Episcopal Church of Maryland.)

(vi) William Price<sup>7</sup>.

vi. William Segar Archer<sup>6</sup>, m. Eliza J. Christian, of Richmond, Va.  
Issue:

(i) Mary Aubyn<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) John Powell<sup>7</sup>.



- (iii) George Willie Powell<sup>7</sup>.
- (iv) William Archer<sup>7</sup>.
- vii. John Albert<sup>7</sup>.
- viii. Richard Rendall<sup>6</sup> Killed in C. S. A.

*John F<sup>4</sup>. Cocke, m. Anne W. Ronald, (p. 222). Issue:*

I. Richard Ivanhoe<sup>5</sup> Cocke; Commonwealth's Attorney of Fluvanna Co., Va; Member of House of Delegates of Virginia, and of the Virginia Convention, 1850-51; Entered C. S. A. as Lieutenant of the Powhatan Artillery, but had to resign because of feeble health; b. Aug. 13, 1820; d. Aug. 30, 1873; m., Richmond, Va, Fannie Allen Ellis, b. May 26, 1827; [Daughter of Charles and Margaret E. (Nimmo) Ellis]. Issue:

- i. John Field<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 7, 1849; m. Oct. 29, 1873, in Blandville, Ballard Co., Ky., Laura A. Hite, b. July 28, 1853; d. Jan. 8, 1886.

Issue:

- (i) Anna Allen<sup>7</sup>, b. July 23, 1874; d. Aug. 6 1874.
- (ii) Richard I<sup>7</sup>, b. July 31, 1877, d. Apr. 17, 1878.
- (iii) George W<sup>7</sup>, b. July 31, 1877, d. May 1, 1878.
- (iv) Infant<sup>7</sup>, d. at birth.
- ii. Son<sup>6</sup>, d., "Clover Pasture", Powhatan Co., Va., at birth, Sept., 1862.

II. Rowena Glowina<sup>5</sup> Cocke, b. Jan. 1, 1823; d. Mar. 17, 1861  
m. Joseph Wade *Royall* d., 1866. Issue:

- i. Ann Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 29, 1857; d. May 7, 1877.
- ii. Rowena Glowina<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 12, 1859.

III. William Ronald<sup>5</sup> Cocke; Unable to serve in the C. S. A., was detailed to raise provisions for it; After the War, was judge of Fluvanna Co., Va., until his death; b. Aug. 18, 1824; d. Mar 24, 1875; m., "Red Hills", Fluvanna Co., Va., Bettie Ragland Boston, b. Oct. 15, 1830. Issue:

- i. Amelia Archer<sup>6</sup>, b. June 12, 1851; m., Oct. 28, 1884, William Forbs Churchill.

Mary<sup>4</sup> Cocke, m. Charles Warner L. Carter, M. D. (p. 223). Issue:

- ii. Bettie Boston<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1853.
- iii. William Ronald<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 6, 1855.
- iv. Clarence Chastain<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 26, 1857.
- v. Margaret Boston<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 26, 1859
- vi. Rowena Glowina<sup>6</sup>, b. July 4, 1861; m. Aug. 22, 1883,  
Dabney Minor *Trice*, of Albemarle Co., Va. Issue:  
(i) Robert Nelson<sup>7</sup>.
- vii. Grace Dudley<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 28, 1863.
- viii. Blanche Beverly<sup>6</sup>, b. July 28, 1865.
- ix. Eloise<sup>6</sup>, b. June 21, 1867.
- x. Richard Ivanhoe<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 31, 1870.
- xi. Ann Waller<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 28, 1873.

IV.. Amelia Archer<sup>5</sup> Cocke, b. Oct. 27, 1826; d. Jan 4, 1849.

*Mary<sup>4</sup> Cocke, m. Charles Warner L. Carter, M. D.  
(p. 223). Issue:*

I. Mary Lewis<sup>5</sup> Carter, b. Jan. 13, 1817; m. Sept. 22, 1836, John Coles  
*Singleton*, of South Carolina; d. Sept. 20, 1852. Issue:

- i. Mary Carter<sup>6</sup>, m. Rev. Robert W. *Barnwell*, of South Carolina  
Issue:  
(i) John Singleton<sup>7</sup>.  
(ii) Robert<sup>7</sup>.
- ii. Rebecca Coles<sup>6</sup>, m. Hon. Alexander C. *Haskell* of S. C. Issue:  
(i) Rebecca Singleton<sup>7</sup>.
- iii. Richard Randolph<sup>6</sup>, m. Annie Broome. Issue:  
(i) Eliza<sup>7</sup>.  
(ii) Maria<sup>7</sup>.  
(iii) Lucy Champe<sup>7</sup>.  
(iv.) Chas. Carter<sup>7</sup>.  
(v) Kate<sup>7</sup>. (vi.) Rebecca Coles<sup>7</sup>.
- iv.. Charles Carter<sup>6</sup>, m.—
- v. John Coles<sup>6</sup>, m. Harriet B.—. Issue:

(i) John<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Mary Carter<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Harriet<sup>7</sup>.

(iv.) Lucy<sup>7</sup>.

vi.. Lucy E<sup>6</sup>., m. David Hemphill, of South Carolina

II. Lucy Smith<sup>5</sup> Carter, b. July 29, 1819; m. Oct 15, 1840,  
Peter Carr *Minor*, b. Mar. 21, 1816; d. Oct. 30, 1879. Issue:

i. Frank Hugh<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 29, 1842; d. Oct. 11, 1870.

ii. Charles Carter<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1844.

III. Charles Everett<sup>5</sup> Carter, b. Feb. 5, 1821; d. Nov. 5, 187, in the city  
of Mexico.

IV.. Martha Champe<sup>5</sup> Carter, b. Apr. 5, 1830; m., Nov. 6, 1850 Moses  
Green *Peyton*; (Major in the C. S. A.) Issue:

i. Bernard<sup>6</sup>; University of Virginia, A. M.; Medalist of the Jefferson  
Literary Society; Lawyer, Richmond, Va.; Associate Editor with  
Wm. L. Royall of "The Commonwealth"; General Counsellor of  
the Georgia Pacific R. R.; killed in a R. R. accident near Atlanta,  
Ga., Dec. 14, 1885.

ii. Charles Carter<sup>6</sup>, m. Elizabeth Kendrick

iii. Champe Carter<sup>6</sup>.

iv.. Mary Carter<sup>6</sup>.

v. Julia Amanda<sup>6</sup>.

vi.. Imogene<sup>6</sup>.

*Martha<sup>4</sup> Cocke, m. Valentine W. Southall (p. 223).*

*Issue:*

I. William Henry<sup>5</sup> Southall, b. Aug. 14, 1826; m. Jan. 10, 1819,  
Bettie Allen. Issue:

i. Joseph Allen<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 5, 1854.

ii. Lizzie Lyle<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1858 m. Apr. 20, 1881.

Ludolph Wilhelm *Gunther*, of Baltimore, Md. Issue:

(i) Maude Cecil<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb., 1882.

iii. Valentine<sup>6</sup>, b. June 16, 1863.

iv. William<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 25, 1864.

v. Thompson Brown<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec., 1866.

II. James Cocke<sup>5</sup> Southall; L. L. D.; Author and Scientist; Editor of "Richmond Examiner," and joint Editor with William T. Richardson, D. D., of the "Central Presbyterian"; b. Sept. 2, 1828; m. Nov. 10, 1869, Eliza F. Sharp, b. May 28, 1836. Issue:

i. James Powell Cocke<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 4, 1871.

ii. Evelyn Henry<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 10, 1873.

III. Stephen Valentine<sup>5</sup> Southall; Prominent Lawyer of Charlottesville, Va., b. Apr. 27, 1830; m. Feb. 8, 1866, Emily Gordon Voss. Issue:

i. Mary Stuart<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec., 1866.

ii. Martha Cocke<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov., 1867;

iii. Emily<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr., 1869;

iv.. Valentine<sup>6</sup>, b. May, 1871.

IV.. Lucy Smith<sup>5</sup> Southall, b. Apr. 12, 1833; m. Nov., 1856, Charles *Sharp*, of Norfolk, Va; b., 1828. Issue:

i. Florence Southall<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept., 1857.

ii William Willoughby Southall<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct., 1861.

V. Mary Martha<sup>5</sup> Southall, b. Nov. 19, 1834; m. 1st., Apr., 1858, Col. John Thompson Brown; (Lawyer; Confederate States Artillery, and killed at the battle of the Wilderness, Va., May, 1864); m. 2d. July, 1876, Col. Charles Scott *Venable*; (C. S. A. and on the staff of Gen. Robert E. Lee; Professor of Mathematics in the University of Virginia; Chairman of Faculty 1870-73.) Issue:

i. Charles<sup>6</sup>, b., 1877.

VI.. Florence Carter<sup>5</sup> Southall, b. Sept. 29, 1836; d. Jan. 20, 1854



LINE OF JOHN JAMES<sup>1</sup> DUPUY.

*John James<sup>1</sup> Dupuy, m. Susanna Levilain  
(p. 150). Issue:*

I. Olympia<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b. King William Parish, Va., Nov. 12, 1729 (B. R. No. 9); d. aged 93 yrs, at the home of her son, Edward Trabue, Woodford Co. Ky.; m. 1744-45, John James Trabue, b., 1722; d. Dec. 23, 1803; [Ensign in the Revolution, and acquired the right of half pay, commutation and bounty lands under the act of Congress; Son of Anthony and Magdalene Flourmoy, (died, Henrico Co., Va., Nov., 1731, daughter of Jacob Flourmoy) Trabue born, about 1667, near Montauban, France, escaped to Holland. 1687, and emigrated to England, thence to America, and settled in King William Parish, Va. in 1701, where he died, Jan. 1724. aged about fifty-six or seven years, leaving five children Anthony, Jacob, John James, Judith and Magdalene. "Antoine (Anthony) Trabue a native of Montauban, aged about 19, of good size fine carriage, dark complexion--having a scar under his left eye has always professed the Reformed Religion, in which his parents raised him, and has never committed any offense that has come to our knowledge, other than what the violence of the late horrible persecutions justified, which persecutions God has had the kindness to stop, and for which he has given us reparation. We commend him to the care of Divine Providence, and to a cordial reception from our Brethren. Done at Lausanne this 15th of September, A. D., 1687." (Signed by the church pastors of Montauban, Lausignarque; Dauphiny, Lausanne, and Bearn, and original sheepskin parchment forwarded to Mr. A. E. D. Trabue of Hannibal, Mo., by Mr. Macon Trabue of Virginia, many years ago.) The manner of his escape from France is given in a "Memorandum" of his family history, left by his grandson, Daniel Trabue: "I understand that my grandfather, Anthony Trabue. had an estate, but concluded would leave it if he could possibly make his escape. He was a very young man and he and another younger man took a cart. and loaded it with wine, and went on to sell it to the farthestmost guard: and when night came on they left their horses and

(p. 150). Issue:

cart, and made their escape to an English ship which took them on board, and they went to England, leaving their estates, native country, relatives and everything, for the sake of Jesus who died for them." (Richmond Standard, May 10-19, 1879. by R. A. Brock Esq., Sec. Va. Hist'l Society). Other family tradition states that he went first to Holland and thence to England. In the Virginia Land Registry are the following records: "Anthony Trabue, Mar. 18, 1717, 522 acres, on the great fork of Swift creek; Anthony Trabue, Mar. 23, 1715, 163 acres. South Side James river, Henrico Co., Va."; For many years a Church Warden, in King William Parish]. Page. 235

II. Bartholomew<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, m. Mary Mottley; Moved to Kentucky from Amelia Co., Va.; His will giving names of his children, was dated June 5, 1790. Woodford Co., Ky., and is still preserved by is descendants.

Page, 320

III. Susanna<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b., King, William Parish, Va., Apr. 25, 1734, (B. R. No. 18); d. before 1775, (See will of her father); m. James *Lockett*, d. later that 1775. Issue:

i. John<sup>3</sup>.

ii. James<sup>3</sup>.

iii. Joel<sup>3</sup>.

iv. Brittain<sup>3</sup>. All four were legatees in their grandfather's will, herein recorded, but of their posterity the author knows nothing.

IV. Mary<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b., King, William Parish, Va, Feb. 26, 1736 (B. R. No. 23 ); m. Benjamin *Hatcher*. Issue:

i. Benjamin<sup>3</sup>. ii. Susanna<sup>3</sup>. Both were born prior to 1775, and were legatees in their grandfather's will. Of their posterity the author is ignorant.

V. Rev. John<sup>2</sup> Dupuy: The old "Dupuy's Meeting House." a Baptist church, located in the Eastern part of Powhatan Co., Va., took its name from this man, who, during the time that its pastor, Rev. David Tinsley, was seized by the hand of persecution and incarcerated in the Chesterfield prison, was

so stirred up at the forlorn condition of the church that he had began first as an exhorter, and afterwards entered the ministry. A few years later, when Mr. Tinsley gave up the charge, the church chose John Dupuy for its pastor, whose ministrations were blessed with a revival, in which were large accessions to the membership. He moved to Kentucky, and became a member of Clear Creek church, Woodford Co. in 1784. In 1801, he moved to Oldham Co., Ky., and joined the church at Patton's creek; Later, he settled in Shelbyville, Ky., but by request of the members of the Patton's creek church he retained his membership therein until his death; Author of letter beginning p. 163; b., King, William Parish, Va, Mar. 17, 1738, (B. R. No. 27); d., Shelbyville, Ky., Sept. 7, 1831; m. Elizabeth Minter, b. Sept. 27, 1766; d. Jan. 3, 1838. Page, 337

VI. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b., King William Parish, Va., Sept. 4, 1740 (B. R. No. 29); married late in life Thomas *Atkinson*. Issue:

- i. John<sup>3</sup>.
- ii. Nancy<sup>3</sup>.
- iii. Patsy<sup>3</sup>.

VII. Rev. James<sup>2</sup> Dupuy (Baptist); Emigrated from Powhatan Co., Va., to Kentucky, about 1786 and joined Clear creek church, Oldham Co.; Later, united in forming Buck Run church, Whose building is now a handsome brick structure, located in Finchville, Ky; and still later was connected with Bethel church, both in Shelby Co.; b., King William Parish, Va., Jan. 29, 1745 (B. R. No. 32); d. May 5, 1837; m., Oct. 16, 1776, Anne Starke; d. June 11, 1833; (Daughter of Major John Starke of Va.) Page 336

VIII. Martha<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b., King William Parish, Va., May 21, 1747. (B. R. No. 35); m. James *Foster*. Issue:

- i. George<sup>3</sup>.
- ii. Susanna<sup>3</sup>.
- iii. Mary<sup>3</sup>. Legatees in their Grandfather's will. No further trace of them.

*Olympia<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, m. John J. Trabue, (p. 232). Issue:*

I. James<sup>3</sup> Trabue; Commissary General in the Revolution, in the Department of Kentucky, and was taken prisoner at Ruddel's Station, and held at Montreal for more than a year, when he made his escape; Surveyor with Daniel Boone; His compass, which he buried, was long years afterwards plowed up, and is now in the hands of one of his descendants; b. Jan. 29, 1746; d. Dec. 23, 1803; m., 1782, Jane E. Porter, b. about 1756; d. Mar. 17, 1830; (Daughter of Robert Porter, a Scotchman). Page, 239

II. Magdalene<sup>3</sup> Trabue, b., 1748; d., 1815; m. Edward Clay, Uncle of Hon. Henry Clay; Moved to North Carolina Issue:

- i. John<sup>4</sup>.
- ii. Samuel<sup>4</sup>.
- iii. Martha<sup>4</sup>.
- iv. James<sup>4</sup>.
- v. Francis<sup>4</sup>.
- vi. Judith<sup>4</sup>.
- vii. Mary<sup>4</sup>.
- viii. Phoebe<sup>4</sup>.
- ix. Edward<sup>4</sup>.
- x. Sarah<sup>4</sup>.

III. Phoebe<sup>3</sup> Trabue, b., 1750; d., 1767.

IV. Jane<sup>3</sup> Trabue, b. Jan. 12, 1752; d., 1802; m. Rev. Joseph Minter (Baptist), b. Mar. 19, 1754; d., 1814; (Son of Joseph Anthony Minter; Author of the hymn, beginning, "O Lord of hosts, my God and King," published in "Dupuy's Hymns."). They moved from Virginia to Woodford Co. Ky. Page, 242

V. John<sup>3</sup> Trabue; Commissary General in the Revolution under Gen. George Rogers Clark; b. Mar. 17, 1754; d. Logan's Forte. Ky., 1788; m.—Pearce.



VI. William<sup>3</sup> Trabue: Soldier in the Revolution in Virginia. and served to the close of the War; received bounty land of 200 acres; b. Mar. 13, d. Mar. 2, 1786; m. Feb. 12, 1783, Elizabeth Haskins, b. Sept. 29, 1759; d. Oct. 10, 1825; [Daughter of (Col. Robert and Betsy (Hill) Haskins]

Page 261

VII. Mary<sup>3</sup> Trabue. b., Chesterfield Co., Va., Feb. 26, 1758; d., Woodford Co., Ky., 1792; m., Mar. 6, 1779 Lewis *Sublett* (his 1st. wife), b., Chesterfield Co., Va., 1759; d., Woodford Co., Ky., 1830; [Soldier in the Revolution was at the siege of Yorktown, and the surrender of Cornwallis; Son of Lewis and Frances (McGruder, of Chesterfield Co., Va.) Sublett, b. Apr. 9, 1728, d., Chesterfield Co., Va., 1802. m., 1719; Son of Peter Lewis and Martha (Martin) Sublett, b., Germany, 1689, d., Cumberland Co., Va., 1754, m., 1723; Son of Abraham and Susanna (Dupuy, d., King William Parish, Va., 1710) Sublett, who escaped from France to Germany, 1685, with their sons, Abraham and James, thence they went to Holland, where their daughter, Anne, was born, (d. King William Parish, Va, April, 1723, having married Peter Chastain), and thence to Littleberry, England, where their youngest son, Littleberry, was born. Abraham Sublett with his sons, Abraham and James, left London, Mar. 24, 1700, on the ship, "Mary Ann", commanded by Capt. Homes, and arrived at Jamestown, Va., June 23, 1700. His wife and the other children, Peter Lewis, Littlebury, and Anne, whom he left in England, arrived at Jamestown, Va., m Sept. 20, 1700, in the ship, "Ye Peter and Anthony", Galley of London, commanded by Capt. Daniel Perreau. They settled in King William Parish, Va. The land which they settled is still known as "Sublett's Post Office". Seven of the Virginia Subletts were in the Richmond Howitzers C. S. A. Those descendants who went West were early Pioneers of the Country, and became noted Indian fighters]. Lewis Sublett and his wife, Mary Trabue, moved to Fayette (now Woodford) Co. Ky., in 1782, and shortly after their arrival, he, with thirty other men, went to the relief of the inmates of Bryan's Station, which was attacked by the Indians. On their arrival, the Indians had retreated, whom they pursued, and gaining the first sight of them on the opposite bank of Licking river, they crossed the stream, dismounted and attacked them, but

were badly defeated in their flight, they lost their horses, several officers,  
and a number of men Page, 266

VIII. Daniel<sup>3</sup> Trabue; Captain in the Revolution; b. Mar. 31 1760; d.,  
1840; m. Mary Haskins; [Daughter of Col. Robt. and Betsy (Hill) Haskins]  
Page 274

IX. Martha<sup>3</sup> (Patsy) Trabue, b., 1762; m. Josiah Wooldridge .  
Page, 276

X. Edward<sup>3</sup> Trabue; Soldier in the Revolution, was at Gate's Defeat, and  
the battle of Guilford, N. C.; b., 1764; d., about 1820; m. 1st, Martha  
Haskins; [Daughter of Col. Robt. and Betsy (Hill) Haskins ;] Page, 279  
m. 2d., 1797, Jane E. Clay, b. Jan. 1, 1776; d., Ralls Co., Mo., June 8, 1815,  
at the residence of her son-in-law, Taylor Jones. (Daughter of Rev. Eliazar  
Clay, son of James, son of Charles, brother of Hon. Henry Clay).  
Descendants settled mostly in Missouri Page, 281

XI. Stephen<sup>3</sup> Trabue, b., 1766; d., 1833; m. July 24, 1788, Jane Haskins;  
d., 1833. Daughter of Col. Robt. and Betsy (Hill) Haskins] Page, 299

XII. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Trabue, b. Feb. 27, 1768; d Aug. 6, 1835; m. Apr. 14,  
1794, Fenelon R. Willson, b., England, Feb. 14, 1768;  
d. about 1838 Page 307

XIII. Samuel<sup>3</sup> Trabue, b. 1770; d. aged 7 years.

XIV. Susanna<sup>3</sup> Trabue, Legatee in her grandfather's will; b. 1772; d. Jan.  
24, 1862; m. Apr. 1793 Thomas Major, b. Dec. 25, 1769; d. Franklin Co.  
Ky., May 6, 1846.

"State of Missouri, |

County of Saline | s.s.

On this — day — of Eighteen Hundred and fifty-six, personally appeared before me, a justice of the peace. within and for the county aforesaid. Susanna Majors aged—years a resident of Saline county in the State of Missouri, who being duly sworn according to law declares that she is the widow of Thomas Majors deceased who was a private in the company commanded by General Scott of Kentucky Militia one month; and was also in Capt. Barber's company in the regiment commanded by General Wilkerson three months, escorting provisions to different Block Houses or Fortifications in the war between the United States and the Indians of the Northwest Territory; that her said husband volunteered in the spring of 1792 and served under Gen. Scott, again volunteered and severed under Gen. Wilkerson in the same year and continued in actual service about 4 months, part of said time on the Wabash river, and know not whether he got discharge or not. She further states that she was married to the said Thomas Majors in Woodford Co., Ky., on the 17th day of April 1793 by one James Dupuy, a Baptist Preacher, and that her name before her marriage was Susanna Trabue, that her husband died in Franklin Co., Ky., the 6th day of May 1846, and that she is now a widow. She makes this declaration for the purpose of obtaining the Bounty Land to which she may be entitled under the act approved March 3, 1855.

We, ----- and----- residents of Saline county in the state of Missouri upon our oaths declare that the foregoing declaration was signed and acknowledged in our presence by Susanna Major and that we believe from the appearance and statements of the applicant that she is the identical person she represents herself to be The foregoing declaration and affidavit were sworn to and subscribed before me on the day and year above written and I certify that I know the affiants to be credible persons, that the claimant is the person she represents herself to be and that I have no interest in the claim. J. P.”

(Copy furnished by A. T. Gunnell, Attorney, Colorado Springs, Colo.)

Page, 313

XV. Judith<sup>3</sup> Trabue, b, 1774; m. John Major. Settled in Illinois .

*James<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Jane E. Porter, (p. 235). Issue:*

I. Judith<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. George Ewing.

II. Mary<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. William T. *Scott*. Issue:

i. Olympia Dupuy<sup>5</sup>, d. aged 16 years.

ii. John<sup>5</sup>, m.—Pullam, of Owingsville, Ky.; moved to Carthage, Mo., and thence to Fannin Co., Tex.

iii. George<sup>5</sup>, M. D., m.—Lindsey; Settled in Carthage, Mo.

III. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. Chastain<sup>4</sup> Trabue, (p. 299).

IV. Martha T.<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m., about 1822, Archer *King*. Issue:

i. Mary Ann<sup>5</sup>, m., 1846, William Snyder, of Milton, Ky. Issue:

(i) John<sup>6</sup>.

ii. Amanda Frances<sup>5</sup>, d. young.

iii. Eliza Jane<sup>5</sup>, m.—*Sullenger*, M. D., of Woodford Co., Ky. Issue:

(i) Mattie<sup>6</sup>, m.—Perham. Issue 10.

iv. Susan M<sup>5</sup>, m. —Hall.

V. Robert<sup>4</sup> Trabue; d. about 1830; m., 1810, Mary Grimes. (niece of Thomas Garrett), of Bourbon Co., Ky., b., 1795; d., 1865. Issue:

i. Stephen<sup>5</sup> d. in infancy.

ii. Franklin<sup>5</sup> d. in infancy.

iii. James<sup>5</sup>, b. 1812 d. 1864. Never married.

iv. Daniel<sup>5</sup> b. 1814; d., Nov. 27, 1897, in Mississippi. Never married.

v. Edward<sup>5</sup>, b., 1816; d., 1865; m., 1847, Sarah McGuidey, of Lancaster, Mo. Issue:

(i) Mary<sup>6</sup>.

(ii) Martha<sup>6</sup>.

(iii) Edward<sup>6</sup>.



- (iv) Andrew<sup>6</sup>.
- (v) David Lee<sup>6</sup>, m. Mrs.—of California.
- (vi) Julia Canna<sup>6</sup>, m.
- vi. Julia Anna<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 15, 1818; d., 1844; m., 1834,  
William *Eades*. Issue:
  - (i) Amanda L<sup>6</sup>, b. 1835; m. 1st., 1855, George *Weller*. of  
Louisville Ky., d., 1858. Issue:
    - 1. Harry<sup>7</sup>, m. 2d. J. T. *Johnston*, of Lagrange, Mo. Issue:
    - 2. Maggie<sup>7</sup>, d. in infancy.
    - 3. Abbie<sup>7</sup>, m.—
    - 4. John T<sup>7</sup>, m.—. Issue:
    - (1) Son<sup>8</sup>. 5. C. Oscar<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ii) Annie M<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 8. 1837; d. May 9, 1888; m., 1856,  
T. L. *Durkee*. of Canton, Mo., b. about 1834. Issue:
    - 1. Alice<sup>7</sup>, m.—Clark, of Hannibal, Mo.
    - 2. Henry<sup>7</sup>, m.—Morris.
  - (iii) Robert Oscar<sup>6</sup>, b. July 7, 1841; m. Martha Ow, of Lancaster,  
Mo. Issue: Two.
  - (iv) William Granville<sup>6</sup>, b. May 2, 1843. Never married.
  - (v) Edwin S<sup>6</sup>, M. D., b. Oct. 11, 1814; d. Nov. 12, 1871, at  
Bledsoe Landing, Ark.
- vii. William<sup>5</sup>, b., 1820; d., 1849; m., 1842, Issue:
  - (i) Elizabeth T<sup>6</sup>, m.—Beasley.
- viii. Robert<sup>5</sup>, b. 1822; d., 1864; m., 1854—.
- ix. Lavinia<sup>5</sup>, Educated at Paris and Georgetown. Ky.; b., Bourbon  
Co., Ky., Feb. 22, 1824; d., 1907; m., Oct. 9, 1845, W. H. Eades,  
b. Oct. 29, 1809; d., Schuyler Co., Mo., July 3, 1872. They lived  
near St. Louis Mo.; Moved to Canton, Mo., where Mr. Eades  
merchandised for years and educated his children; and thence to  
Schuyler Co., Mo.; Mrs. Eades, who furnished most of this family  
register, expressed the following beautiful sentiment in one of her  
letters, which is recorded as a heritage to her posterity: "I am  
seventy-six years old, and try to do the best I can for myself and  
many others, knowing I have not many years to do for myself or  
anyone else. I want to prepare to live and to prepare to die, and be

James<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Jane E. Porter, (p. 235). Issue:

ready when I am called from time to eternity when I rise of a morning, I want to rise to walk in newness of life, day by day, for Jesus' sake." Issue:

(i) Malcom<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug., 3, 1846; d., 1852.

(ii) C. H<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 6, 1848; m. Mary Briggs, of Lynngrove, Mo. Issue: 4.

(iii) Sallie Henrietta<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1850; m., Aug. 18, 1875, Newton Cannon, of St. Louis, Mo. Issue: 1. Grace<sup>7</sup>. 2. Lottie<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Julia<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 13, 1853; m. Nov. 3, 1875, E. B. Moore, of Glenwood, Mo. Issue:

1. Daughter<sup>7</sup>, m. Ve Porter, of Newark, Mo. Issue

(1) Daughter<sup>8</sup>.

2. Samuel<sup>7</sup>.

3. Julia<sup>7</sup>.

(v) Mary<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 19, 1856; m., Oct. 25, 1877, B. V. Means, Jeweler of Quincy, Ill. Issue:

1. Edith<sup>7</sup>.

2. Annie<sup>7</sup>.

(vi) George A<sup>6</sup>, b. June 27, 1858; d., 1860.

(vii) Joseph L<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 30, 1864; m., Dec. 24, 1885, Mary B. Johnson, of Palmyra Mo. Issue:

1. Joseph<sup>7</sup>.

2. Julia Paul<sup>7</sup>.

3. Myrtle<sup>7</sup>.

4. Pansy<sup>7</sup>.

x. Charles<sup>5</sup>, b., 1827; Killed 1864 in battle of Civil War m., 1846, —. Issue:

(i) Edward<sup>6</sup>

(ii) Stephen<sup>6</sup>.

(iii). William<sup>6</sup>.

(iv) Nannie<sup>5</sup>, m. —

(v) Mattie<sup>6</sup>, m. W. B. Thompson, Clerk of Winchester Co. Ill. Issue: 3.

VI. James<sup>4</sup> Trabue. b., Charlotte Co., Va., Apr. 24, 1791; Moved to Kentucky with his mother and family 1807 Commanded the Militia of Bourbon Co., Ky., for years; d. Feb. 22, 1874; m. 1st. Judith<sup>4</sup> Wooldridge (his cousin p. 276). Issue:

i. Martha Jane<sup>5</sup>; d. aged 4 yrs.

ii. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; d. aged 20 yrs.

He married 2d Lucy Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Cosby (p. 252) Issue:

iii. John<sup>5</sup>, b. May 1, 1842; d. Jan. 18, 1892.

iv. William Anthony<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 20, 1844; d. Aug. 6, 1866.

v. Mary Elvira<sup>5</sup>, b. Apr. 26, 1846 d. Aug. 6, 1875.

vi. Sarah Ellen<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 28, 1848.

vii. George W<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1851 d. June 23, 1883.

viii. Olympia Dupuy<sup>5</sup>, b. May 1, 1853; d. May 23, 1884.

ix. Henrietta<sup>5</sup>, b. June 13, 1855. d., Charlotte Harbor, Fla., May 25, 1886

### *Jane<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Rev. Joseph Minter, (p. 235). Issue:*

I. James<sup>4</sup> Minter, b. Jan. 29, 1776; d. young.

II. Nancy<sup>4</sup> Minter, b. Jan. 9, 1777; m. Joseph Watkins; (Soldier in the War of the Revolution) Page, 246

III. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Minter, b. July 21, 1778; m. James Major . Page, 247

IV. Judith<sup>4</sup> Minter, b. Sept. 28, 1779; m. James Gow. Issue:

i. Emily<sup>5</sup>; m. 1st.—Minter. Issue:

(i) Son<sup>6</sup>, m. Issue several.

(ii) Daughter<sup>6</sup>.

M. 2d Benjamin Nelson. Issue:

(iii) William<sup>6</sup>.

(iv) Annie<sup>6</sup>.

V. Jane<sup>4</sup> Minter, b. Mar. 6, 1781; m. Benjamin Watkins, b. Oct. 1, 1775; (Son of Joseph Watkins). 249

Jane<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Rev. Joseph Minter, (p. 235). Issue:

VI. Sarah<sup>4</sup> Minter, b. Aug. 13, 1782; d. Oct., 1859, at the residence of her daughter, Mrs. Lucy D. Trabue, Burbon Co., Ky; m. Apr. 10, 1810, William H. Cosby; d. Oct. 30. 1859. Page, 252

VII. John Trabue<sup>4</sup> Minter, b. May 16, 1784; m. Elizabeth Scarce. Issue:

i. Benjamin Franklin<sup>5</sup>.

ii. Henrietta<sup>5</sup>, m.—*Owens*. Issue:

(i) Catherine<sup>6</sup>.

(ii) Anne<sup>6</sup>.

iii. Jephtha<sup>5</sup>, m. Lavinia Minor. Issue:

(i) John Mills<sup>6</sup>.

iv. George<sup>5</sup>; d.—.

v. George<sup>5</sup>, m. 1st., C. Dickey; m. 2d. L. Ware. Issue:

(i) William<sup>6</sup>.

(ii) Sarah<sup>6</sup>, m. —*House*. Issue:

1. Zella<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) James T<sup>6</sup>.

(iv) Eugenia C<sup>6</sup>.

(v) Leonidas<sup>6</sup>.

(vi) Thomas S<sup>6</sup>.

(vii) Anna S<sup>6</sup>.

(viii) Arthur<sup>6</sup>.

(ix) Percy<sup>6</sup>.

vi. Jane<sup>5</sup>, m.—*Lowry*. Issue:

(i) John<sup>6</sup>.

(ii) Jane<sup>6</sup>.

(iii) Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

vii. Martha<sup>5</sup>, m.—*Key*. Issue:

(i) Minter P<sup>6</sup>.

(ii) Wellington<sup>6</sup>.

(iii) Walter<sup>6</sup>.

(iv) John F<sup>6</sup>.

(v) Fannie<sup>6</sup>.



- (vi) Mattie A<sup>6</sup>.
- (vii) Mary E<sup>6</sup>.
- (viii) Maggie<sup>6</sup>. Annetta<sup>6</sup>.
- viii. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, m.—*Terry*. Issue:
- (i) Catherine<sup>6</sup>.

VIII. William<sup>4</sup> Minter, b. Dec. 16, 1785; d. about 1863; m. Elizabeth Green Waggoner; d., 1844. They moved from Columbia, Ky., to Columbia, Tenn. Page, 253

IX. Martha<sup>4</sup> Minter, b. Apr. 14, 1787; d. Dec 11, 1860; m., Jan. 29, 1811, Peter Gregory (2d. marriage), b., Virginia, May 8, 1767. Page, 259

X. Joseph<sup>4</sup> Minter, b. June 17, 1789; d., 1833; m. Elizabeth Ann Cosby. Issue:

i. Martha Ann<sup>5</sup>; m., Oct. 2, 1834, Rev. Robert G. *Rowland*, (Baptist), b. Nov. 28, 1811. Issue:

(i) Mary E<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 6, 1835; m. T. J. Pilcher.

(ii) Louisa<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 15, 1837; m. J. L. Robbins.

(iii) Martha J<sup>6</sup>, b. May 16, 1839; m. 1st., Dec. 22, 1858,

G. L. *Knight*. Issue:

1. William P<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 29, 1860.

2. Caroline C<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 29, 1862.

3. Grant L<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 20, 1864; m. Florence Hudson. Issue:

(1) Henry Hudson<sup>8</sup>;

(2) Joseph<sup>8</sup>.

4. Franklin D<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1866. She m. 2d J. S. *Mizner*. Issue:

5. John S<sup>7</sup>.

ii. William<sup>5</sup>, b. July 18, 1841; d. young.

iii. Benjamin<sup>5</sup>.

iv. Caroline<sup>5</sup>.

v. John<sup>5</sup>.

vi. Joseph<sup>5</sup>, m.—. Issue: Several.

Jane<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Rev. Joseph Minter, (p. 235). Issue:

XI. Tabitha<sup>4</sup> Minter, b. Feb. 9, 1791; m. William H. *Pittman*. b. Apr. 8, 1790; (Long a drygoods merchant in Columbia, Ky., whose interests he greatly advanced). Issue:

- i. Angeline<sup>5</sup>, b., 1822; m. Thomas E<sup>5</sup>. *Gregory* (p. 259).
- ii Eva<sup>5</sup>, d.—.

XII Anthony<sup>4</sup> Minter, b. Dec. 1, 1792; m Elizabeth Kerr.

XIII. James<sup>4</sup> Minter, b. Mar. 14, 1794; m.—.

XIV. Jeremiah A<sup>4</sup>. Minter, b. June 23, 1796; Sallie McDowell. Issue:

i. Ann M<sup>5</sup>., m. Alexander Lamdin *Slayback*. issue:

- (i) Alonzo William<sup>6</sup>; Colonel in the C. S. A.; Author and Poet; Lawyer in St. Louis, Mo; Delegate from the Second Congressional District of Missouri to the Democratic Presidential Convention, in 1876; First Vice President for two terms, of the Bar Association of St. Louis, Mo., 1879-81; Twice President of the Law Library Association of St. Louis, Mo.; b., Marion Co., Mo., July 4, 1838; d., St. Louis, Mo., Oct. 13, 1882; m., Apr. 14, 1859,

Alice Waddell. Issue:

- 1. Susie<sup>7</sup>.
- 2. Minnette<sup>7</sup>.
- 3. Katie<sup>7</sup>.
- 4. Mabel<sup>7</sup>.
- 5. Grace<sup>7</sup>.
- 6. Alonzo<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Charles E<sup>6</sup>., m.—Newman.

(iii) Preston<sup>6</sup>.

(iv) Minnie<sup>6</sup> m.—Bond.

ii. Magdalene<sup>5</sup>, m.—Kidd.

iii. Mary S<sup>5</sup>, m.—Hife.

iv. Marshall<sup>5</sup>.

v. Sarah Jane<sup>5</sup>.

vi. Ellen<sup>5</sup>.

vii. Bertholde<sup>5</sup>.

viii. Susan<sup>5</sup>.

*Nancy<sup>4</sup> Minter, m. Joseph Watkins, (p. 242). Issue:*

I. Jacob<sup>5</sup> Watkins.

II. Lucy Ann<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b., 1802 m. Abelard Temple *Smith*, b., Culpeper Co., Va., 1799; d., Chambersburgh, Ill., Mar. 11, 1846. Issue:

i. William Gray<sup>6</sup>, b., 1823; d. 1873, m. Temperance Mason, b., 1833. Issue:

(i) Oscar<sup>7</sup>, b. 1857; m. Hellen Ham, b., 1858. Issue:

1. William<sup>8</sup>, b., 1879 m. Alta Hill. Issue:

(1) Carl Rodney<sup>9</sup>, b., 1898.

(ii) Isabella<sup>7</sup>, m. Albert *Stinson*. Issue:

1. Edna<sup>8</sup>.

(iii) Franklin<sup>7</sup>, b., 1860; d., 1880.

ii. Joseph Watkins<sup>6</sup>, b., 1825; m., 1880, H. R. Handy, b., 1844. Issue:

(i) Maude L<sup>7</sup>, b., 1881.

(ii) Richard Edward<sup>7</sup>, b., 1888.

iii. Walter Abelard<sup>6</sup>, m. Lucinda Lindsey. Issue:

(i) William<sup>7</sup>, d. .

(ii) Lucy Ann<sup>7</sup>, d. —

(iii) Edward<sup>7</sup>, d. (iv) Jenetta<sup>7</sup>, d.

iv. Martha Minter<sup>6</sup>, m. Olive Lemon.

v. Caroline<sup>6</sup>, d. —

vi. Almira<sup>6</sup>, m. 1st. —Theile. No issue; m. 2d. Leander *Smith*. Issue:

(i) Joseph Whitfield<sup>7</sup>, m. —. Issue:

1. Raymond<sup>8</sup>.

(ii) Charles S<sup>7</sup>, m. Lula Gillies. Issue:

1. Dwight<sup>8</sup>. 2. Verna<sup>8</sup>.

vii. Eliza Emily<sup>6</sup>, m. Richard *Harking*. Issue:

(i) Charles<sup>7</sup>, d. .

- (ii) Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, m. James *Smith*. Issue 1. Lula<sup>8</sup>.
- viii. Mary Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, m. William A. *Beaner*, b., Roane Co., Tenn., Dec., 1825; d., Perry, Ill., Jan. 13, 1874. Issue:
  - (i) Averett<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ii) Lois Frances<sup>7</sup>, m. John Downing *Johnson*. Issue:
    - 1. Jno. Downing<sup>8</sup>.
  - (iii) Herschel<sup>7</sup>, m. Katie Hinkbey. Issue:
    - 1. Marie<sup>8</sup>.
    - 2. Zelma<sup>8</sup>.
    - 3. Averett<sup>8</sup>.
    - 4. Richard<sup>8</sup>, d.—.
- ix. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>; m.—.

*Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Minter, m. James Major, (p. 242). Issue:*

- I. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Major; d., 1895. Never married
- II. Benjamin<sup>5</sup> Major, m. Sallie Leftwich. Issue:
  - i. Sallie<sup>6</sup>.
  - ii. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>.
  - iii. Lelia<sup>6</sup>.
  - iv. Emma<sup>6</sup>.
- III. Joseph<sup>5</sup> Major; d. Mar. 29, 1872; m. Jane Boone. Issue:
  - i. Boone<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 19, 1825; m. Dec. 12, 1849, Prudence Warder.
  - ii. Alfred<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 13, 1828. Never married.
  - iii. Lucien<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept 22, 1831; m. Feb 10, 1853, Sarah Ridge. Issue:
    - (i) William H<sup>7</sup>, b. July 21, 1854; m. Aug. 20, 1871. Susan Taylor. Issue:
      - 1 Lucien S<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 17, 1878.
      - 2. Virgie<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 1, 1879.
      - 3. Thomas<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 6, 1883.
      - 4. George<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 26, 1886.



5. Willie<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 13, 1888.  
 6. Mary<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1890.  
 (ii) Mary E<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 6, 1858; m. Nov. 22, 1883. John J. *Conlon*.  
 Issue:  
 1. John Major<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 28, 1885.  
 2. Mary<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1888.  
 3. Joseph<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 21, 1892.  
 4. Sarah<sup>8</sup>, b. June 28, 1895.  
 (iii) Lucien S<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1860; m. Feb. 12, 1895. Olevia  
*Gregory*. Issue:  
 1. Susanna<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 20, 1895.  
 2. Thomas G<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 28, 1896.  
 3. Minor<sup>8</sup>, b. May 13, 1901.  
 (iv) Weightman<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 9, 1862; m. Nov. 30, 1887 Harriet  
 Mohon. Issue:  
 1. Frank<sup>8</sup>, b. July 26, 1890.  
 2. Harry<sup>8</sup>, b. July 28, 1899.  
 3. Hallie<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 8, 1901.  
 (v) Isaac R<sup>7</sup>, b. May 24, 1866.  
 (vi) Georgia<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 10, 1869; m., Nov. 30, 1887, G. B. Mohon.  
 Issue:  
 1. Catherine<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 1 1889.  
 (vii) Joseph T<sup>7</sup>, b. July 16, 1872.  
 (viii) Ada H<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 1, 1875; m., Oct. 25, 1898, Joseph *Gregory*.  
 Issue:  
 1. Josephine<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 19, 1899.  
 (ix) Earl E<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 2, 1877; m., Mar. 16, 1895,  
 Hattie McMenomy. Issue:  
 1. Helen<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 28, 1896.  
 2. Georgia<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 13, 1898.  
 3. Sophia<sup>8</sup>, b. June 11, 1901.  
 iv. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1834 d. Jan. 29, 1899; m., Sept. 28, 1854,  
 Samuel. Benton.  
 v. Agnes<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 20, 1837; m., Aug. 9, 1855, Oscar Bullard.  
 vi. Joseph B<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 12, 1839; m., Apr. 13, 1873, Louisa Hord.

Jane<sup>4</sup> Minter, m. Benjamin Watkins, (p. 242). Issue:

vii. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 9, 1844; d. Aug. 29, 1899;  
m., June 11, 1873, David Bradley, M. D.

viii. John<sup>6</sup>.

ix. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

IV. James<sup>5</sup> Major; d. Aug. 25, 1885; m. Kate Allen. Issue:

i. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

ii. John<sup>6</sup>.

iii. Harriet<sup>6</sup>.

iv. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>.

v. James<sup>6</sup>.

V. Jane<sup>5</sup> Major; d., 1896; m. Albert *Branham*. Issue:

i. John T<sup>6</sup>.

ii. Ellen<sup>6</sup>.

iii. Sallie<sup>6</sup>.

iv. Laura<sup>6</sup>.

v. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

vi. Olivia<sup>6</sup>.

vii. Albert<sup>6</sup>.

viii. Alvin<sup>6</sup>.

VI. William<sup>5</sup> Major; Killed in C. S. A., m. Amanda McCarty. Issue:

i. Ida<sup>6</sup>.

ii. George<sup>6</sup>.

iii. Florence<sup>6</sup>.

iv. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>.

*Jane<sup>4</sup> Minter, m. Benjamin Watkins, (p. 242). Issue:*

I. Mary<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Oct. 30, 1802; d. Aug. 6, 1877; m., Oct. 30, 1825,  
John G. *Handy*, of Harrodsburg, Ky. Issue:

i. Martha Jane<sup>6</sup>, d. early womanhood.

ii. William<sup>6</sup>.

- iii. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>; d. at college.
- iv. Walter<sup>6</sup>. m. Mary Moore. Issue:
  - (i) Son<sup>7</sup>, m.—. Issue. four sons.
  - (ii) Mattie<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iii) Mary Amner<sup>7</sup>, m. Wesley *Hocker*. Issue 2 sons and 2 daughters.
- v. George<sup>6</sup>; Served through the Civil War in C. S. A. under Gen. John Morgan; m. Mary—. Issue one daughter.
- vi. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, m. Hugh L. McElroy.

II. Martha<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Sept. 26, 1804; m. —*Luke*. Issue:

- i. Mary J<sup>6</sup>., m.—Albright.

III. Walthus<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Oct. 30, 1806; m. Mary Holloway. Issue:

- i. Catherine<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. George<sup>6</sup>.
- iii. John<sup>6</sup>.
- iv. Martha<sup>6</sup>.
- v. Lizzie<sup>6</sup>.
- vi. Jewell<sup>6</sup>.
- vii. Caroline<sup>6</sup>.
- viii. Judson<sup>6</sup>.
- ix. Joseph<sup>6</sup>.

IV. Benjamin F<sup>5</sup>. Watkins, b. May 22, 1808; m. Elvira Adkins.

V. Jane W<sup>5</sup>. Watkins, b. Nov. 30, 1809; m. Philip Gill.

VI. James W<sup>5</sup>. Watkins, b. Apr. 16, 1811; m. Martha Scarce. Issue:

- i. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. Parker<sup>6</sup>.
- iii. Anna<sup>6</sup>.
- iv. Jennie<sup>6</sup>.
- v. Amelia<sup>6</sup>.
- vi. Susan<sup>6</sup>.
- vii. Laban<sup>6</sup>.

Jane<sup>4</sup> Minter, m. Benjamin Watkins, (p. 242). Issue:

viii. Alice<sup>6</sup>.

ix. Laura<sup>6</sup>.

x. Edwin<sup>6</sup>.

VII. Caroline W<sup>5</sup>. Watkins, b. May 7, 1813; m. Parker H. *Hardin*, (Lawyer). Issue:

i. Charles<sup>6</sup>; Judge; m. Jennie McGoffin. Issue:

(i) Charles<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) McGoffin<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Son<sup>7</sup>.

ii. P. Walthus<sup>6</sup>; Ex. State Attorney; m. Mollie Salle. Issue, six.

iii. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>.

VIII. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. June 8, 1814; m. Isaac *Carter*. Issue:

i. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>.

ii. Susan<sup>6</sup>.

iii. Ellen<sup>6</sup>; m. — *Luke*. Issue:

(i) Ethel Jean<sup>7</sup>.

IX. Tabitha<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Dec. 6, 1816; m. John *Gill*. Issue:

i. Philip<sup>6</sup>.

ii. Ellen<sup>6</sup>.

iii. James<sup>6</sup>.

iv. Sarah<sup>6</sup>.

v. John<sup>6</sup>.

vi. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

vii. Alice<sup>6</sup>.

X. Annie Maria<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. May 21, 1817; d. young.

XI. Margaret<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Apr. 10, 1819; m. 1st. Milton *Bynam*; m. 2d. A. D. *Blythe*. Issue by 1st m.:

i. Alvin<sup>6</sup>.

ii. Susan<sup>6</sup>.

Issue by 2d. m: iii. Robert P<sup>6</sup>.



iv. Mary F<sup>6</sup>, m. William W<sup>6</sup>. Goodwin, of Memphis, Tenn., (p. 258).

v. Samuel Judson<sup>6</sup>, m. Jessie E. Force. Issue:

(i) Arnold D<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1880.

(ii) Mary Force<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 22, 1882; d. Apr. 11, 1887.

(iii) Saml. Judson<sup>7</sup>, b. June 25, 1889.

(iv) Nellie<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 8, 1892.

(v) Jessie<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 3, 1897.

XII. Rebecca<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. May 10, 1821; m. William Yates.

XIII. Susan<sup>5</sup> Watkins, b. Aug. 12, 1823; m. John *Hardin*. Issue:

i. Adelia<sup>6</sup>.

ii. Walter<sup>6</sup>.

*Sarah*<sup>4</sup> *Minter*, m. *William H. Cosby*, (p. 243). Issue:

I. Eliza Jane<sup>5</sup> Cosby, b. Jan. 26, 1811; d. Aug. 17, 1814.

II. Lucy Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Cosby, b. Dec. 12, 1813; d. Jan. 18, 1892;

m. James<sup>4</sup> Trabue, (p. 242)

III. Joseph Minter<sup>5</sup> Cosby, b. Jan. 2, 1816; d. Feb. 16, 1817.

IV. Mary<sup>5</sup> Cosby, b. Dec 3, 1817; d. Dec 31, 1837.

V. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Cosby, b. Jan. 4, 1820; d., Louisville, Ky., Apr. 10, 1851; m. 1st., Feb., 1842, Alford Fox *Hough*; d. Aug., 1819; m. 2d.—Philips. Issue by 1st. m:

i. Clarence Linden<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 19, 1846; m., Jan. 1, 1873,

Josephine Elizabeth Lindsey, b. Oct. 1, 1856. Issue:

(i) Charles F<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 18, 1873.

(ii) Lindsey Eads<sup>7</sup>, b. June 9, 1875.

(iii) Mary Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 8, 1877.

(iv) Ernest<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1879.

(v) Ida Bassett<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 25, 1882.

(vi) James<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 25, 1881.

William<sup>4</sup> Minter, m. Elizabeth G. Waggoner, (p. 244). Issue:

- (vii) Thomas<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1887.
- (viii) Harrison<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 6, 1889.
- (ix) Lillian<sup>7</sup>, June 6, 1890.
- (x) Lucy Jane<sup>7</sup>, b. July 1, 1893.
- (xi) George William<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 27, 1895.

VI. William Henry<sup>5</sup> Cosby, b. July 16, 1822; d., Santa Clara, Cal. Mar. 12, 1855; m., Apr. 12, 1846, Eliza Frances Porter, of Clay Co., Mo. Issue:  
i. Eliza F<sup>6</sup>., m.—Dykes, of Kearney, Mo.

VII. Sarah Ann<sup>5</sup> Cosby, b. Aug. 12, 1824; d. Apr. 16, 1837.

*William<sup>4</sup> Minter, m. Elizabeth G. Waggoner, (p. 244).  
Issue:*

I. Martha J<sup>5</sup>. Minter; Compiled a "Dupuy Tree" in 1861, in Memphis, Tenn.; b., 1811; d. Aug. 15, 1871; m. William Howard *Stovall*; d., 1833. Issue:

- i. James K. B<sup>6</sup>., b. 1829; m. Alice Corben. Issue 2 daughters.
- ii. George A<sup>6</sup>.; Volunteer in C. S. A.; b. Mar. 11, 1831; m., 1858, Laura William Issue:

- (i) Allison W<sup>7</sup>.
- (ii) Martha<sup>7</sup>, m. Everett Hall. Issue, 4.
- (iii) George A<sup>7</sup>., m. . Issue, 2.
- (iv) Laura<sup>7</sup>, m. Sim Speers.
- (v) William S<sup>7</sup>.
- (vi) Cornelia<sup>7</sup>.

iii. Elizabeth J<sup>6</sup>., b. Aug., 21, 1832; m. Apr. 18, 1854. Joseph Minter<sup>5</sup> Gregory (p. 260).

iv. William Howard<sup>6</sup>; Lawyer; Volunteer in C. S. A; Cotton planter after the War; b. Mar. 22, 1833; m. 1st., Louise J. Fowler. Issue:

- (i) John W<sup>7</sup>, m., 1898, Jeane Stone Wight, of Baltimore, Md. Issue:

1. Louise Fowler<sup>8</sup>, b. 1899. W. H.<sup>6</sup> m. 2d. Louisa<sup>6</sup> Goodwin (p. 258) m. 3d. Roberta L.<sup>7</sup> Franks (p. 256) Issue:  
(ii) William Howard<sup>7</sup>, b., 1895.

II. Lamira A.<sup>5</sup> Minter, b. Jan. 11, 1812; d. May 13, 1890; m., Apr. 22, 1830, Robert A. *Parker* of Columbia, Ky.; d. Jan. 29 1864. They moved to Somerville, Tenn., Apr., 1830, and thence to Memphis, Tenn., in 1841. Issue:

- i. Thomas J.<sup>6</sup>, b. May 1, 1832; d. Nov. 29, 1852. Never married.  
ii. Susan Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 19, 1833; m. Apr. 10, 1856, John Dunn *Beattie*, b. Apr. 7, 1827; d. Nov. 17, 1900. Issue:  
(i) Rosa<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 20, 1857; m., Apr. 21, 1880, J. A. Carothers. b. July 7, 1848. Issue:

1. Laura Minter<sup>8</sup>, b. May 13, 1881.
2. Rosa<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 27, 1883.
3. Robert<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1886.
4. Chas<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1888.
5. Beattie<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 17, 1894.

(ii) Thomas Beall<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 10, 1858; m., Oct. 26, 1882, Laura L. Ervin, b. July 26, 1862 Issue: 1. Annie Parker<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 14, 1884.  
2. James Ervin<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 15, 1887. 3. John Dean<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 9, 1889; d. Feb. 21, 1890. 4. Lulie Beall<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 3, 1891. 5. Thos. Beall<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1898; d. Feb. 27, 1901. 6. Robt. Bruce<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 6, 1900.

(iii) Robert Marye<sup>7</sup>; Lawyer; b. Mar. 23, 1861; m., Feb. 11, 1891, Lottie C. Lotspeich, b. Nov. 18, 1866; d. Jan. 24, 1899. Issue:

1. Lillian Marye<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 29, 1891; d. Jan. 7, 1893.
2. Robert Marye<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 3, 1895.
3. Minnie Dunn<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 16, 1896.

(iv) Garnett Minter<sup>7</sup>, b. May 31, 1864.

(v) John Dunn<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1867; d. Jan. 29, 1877.

(vi) Arthur Nelson<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 27, 1872.

(vii) Fannie Marye<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 29, 1874.

(viii) Henry Atwood<sup>7</sup>, b. May 17, 1877.

William<sup>4</sup> Minter, m. Elizabeth G. Waggoner, (p. 244). Issue:

- iii Martha Ann<sup>6</sup>, b. July 30, 1835; d. Feb. 2, 1853. Never married.
- iv. Robert A<sup>6</sup>., b. Nov. 19, 1836; m., May 25, 1858.
- Sallie J. Flowers, b. Aug. 27, 1840. Issue:
  - (i) Robert A<sup>7</sup>., b. June 20, 1868; m., Oct. 25, 1899.  
Georgia Langstaff Lee. b. Sept. 1873.
  - (ii) Mary Flower<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1874; m., Oct 5, 1897,  
Landon H. Conly, b. Dec. 9, 1867.
  - (iii) William Garnett<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 31, 1877.
- v. Mary Houston<sup>6</sup>, b. June 4, 1838; d. Sept. 26, 1865.  
Never married.
- vi. William Garnett<sup>6</sup>, b. May 1, 1841; d. Mar. 8, 1878.  
Never married.
- vii. Minter<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 24, 1812; d. Oct 7, 1894; m. Nov. 20, 1867,  
Fannie Pillow; d. Mar. 17, 1890. Issue:
  - (i) Minter<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 2, 1868.
  - (ii) Jerome Pillow<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 26, 1870.
  - (iii) Mary Bethel<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1873; m., Sept. 25, 1894, Walter  
Kline, b. Jan. 8, 1869; d. May 10, 1900. Issue: 1. Frances Pillow<sup>8</sup>,  
b. Feb. 4, 1896.
  - (iv) Cynthia Jean<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 28, 1877; m., Jan. 4, 1899, Joseph C.  
Houston, b. Nov. 6, 1870. Issue: 1. Cynthia Bethel<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 28,  
1899.
  - (v) Fannie Pillow<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1879; m., Dec. 22, 1897, Palmer  
Farusworth. Issue: 1. Minter Parker<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 20, 1898.
  - (vi) Louisa<sup>7</sup>, b. July 1, 1884.
- viii. Louisa Ray<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 6, 1814; m., May 10, 1865,  
George J. Henry. Issue:
  - (i) George J<sup>7</sup>., b. Jan. 6, 1872; m., Nov. 26, 1896, Clarissa Fisher.
- ix. Infant<sup>6</sup>, b. and d. Apr. 6, 1846.
- x. Arthur C<sup>6</sup>., b. Feb. 3, 1850; m., Jan. 14, 1880, Edmonia Berry.  
Issue:
  - (i) Frank Sim<sup>7</sup>, b. May 6, 1881; d. Oct. 23, 1882.
  - (ii) Arthur C<sup>7</sup>., b. July 16, 1885.
  - (iii) Lamira Minter<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1887.
  - (iv) Julia<sup>7</sup>.

xi. Walter Lowrie<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 5, 1852; m., June 13, 1872, Ella Burr.

Issue:

(i) Walter Lowrie<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 6, 1873.

(ii) Louise Kay<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 16, 1875; m. William H. *Allen*, of St. Joseph Mo.

(iii) Ada<sup>7</sup>, b. June 8, 1877; m. C. J. Miller, M. D., of Cowan, Tenn.

(iv) Heber Jones<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 19, 1881.

(v) John Burr<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1884

(vi) Farrar Burr<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 19, 1886.

xii. Lamira<sup>6</sup>, b. June 23, 1853; m., Nov. 24, 1874, W. L. *Clapp*, b. Apr. 15, 1850; (Former Mayor of the city of Memphis, Tenn.).

Issue:

(i) Jere Watkins<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 23, 1876; d. Oct. 2, 1892.

(ii) Walter Lucas<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 13, 1878.

(iii) Robert Parker<sup>7</sup>, b. June 8, 1880.

(iv) Aubrey Beard<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1885.

III. Sarah A<sup>5</sup>. Minter, b., 1815; d., 1878; m., 1835, R. H. *Lewis*, M. D., b., 1811; d., 1871. Issue:

i. Charles D<sup>6</sup>, b., 1836; d., 1867; m. Leonora A. Hill, b., 1830.

ii. Joseph Minter<sup>6</sup>, b., 1837; d., 1858.

iii. Emily Davis<sup>6</sup>, b., 1839; d., 1848.

iv. Robert H<sup>6</sup>, b., 1841; <\$FRobert, William and B. P. were Volunteers in C. S. A.>

v. William Minter<sup>6</sup>, b. 1843; d. 1885;

vi. B. P<sup>6</sup>, b., 1844; d., 1899;

vii. Lamira Jane<sup>6</sup>, b., 1846; d., 1870; m., 1867, R. H. *Franks*, b., 1841; d., 1883. Issue:

(i) Mary Minter<sup>7</sup>, b., 1868; d., 1870. (ii) Roberta L<sup>7</sup>, b., 1870; m. 1891, Wm. H<sup>6</sup>. Stovall (p. 254).

viii. Mary Louisa<sup>6</sup>, b., 1848; m., 1868, Nathan *Holman*, b., 1842.

Issue:

(i) John H<sup>7</sup>, b. and d., 1869. (ii) William Shields<sup>7</sup>, b., 1870; m., 1897, Louisa Kaulback, b., 1871. Issue: 1. John L<sup>8</sup>, b. 1897. 2.

William Shields<sup>8</sup>, b., 1899.



William<sup>4</sup> Minter, m. Elizabeth G. Waggoner, (p. 244). Issue:

- (iii) Anna Mary<sup>7</sup>, b. 1874.
- (iv) Nathan<sup>7</sup>, b.,
- (v) Virginia<sup>7</sup>, b. 1878; m., 1896, Thomas G. Moore.
- (vi) Lousia Minter<sup>7</sup>, b., 1881.
- (vii) Emma Hall<sup>7</sup>, b., 1885,.
- (viii) John T<sup>7</sup>, b., 1886.
- ix. Pattison<sup>6</sup>, b., 1850; d, 1880.
- x. Rosa Eagle<sup>6</sup>, b., 1852; m., 1877, G. D. Perkins; d. 1884. Issue:
  - (i) Henry W<sup>7</sup>, b. 1877
  - (ii) Robert D<sup>7</sup>, b., 1879; d., 1899
  - (iii) George<sup>7</sup>, d., 1882
- xi. Roberta H<sup>6</sup>, b., 1854; m. 1873, John N. Hall. b., 1849. Issue:
  - (i) Robert Lewis<sup>7</sup>, b. 1874.
  - (ii) J<sup>7</sup>, b., 1876
  - (iii) John Nesbitt<sup>7</sup>, b., 1880. (iv) Nathan<sup>7</sup>, b. 1883
  - (v) Minter<sup>7</sup>, b. 1890.

IV. William Garrett<sup>5</sup> Minter; d. aged about 22 yrs. Never married.

V. Mary<sup>5</sup> Minter, b. Feb. 23, 1821; d. June 30, 1891; m, Aug, 31, 1841, Winfield Scott *Rainey*, b. June 7, 1818; d. Jan. 9. 1894; (Lawyer). Issue:

i. William Garnett<sup>6</sup>, b. June 29, 1842; m., Dec 19, 1871, Alice Hall. Issue:

(i) Ada<sup>7</sup>, b. May 28, 187

ii. Joseph Minter<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 2, 1843; m., Nov. 1871, Carrie Divine. Issue:

(i) Carrie Divine<sup>7</sup>, b. June 7, 1874.

iii. Isaac Nelson<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 6, 1845; m., Mar. 15, 1884, Mrs. Maria McKinney. Issue:

(i) Garnett Ethel<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 15, 1885.

iv. George<sup>6</sup>. Twin, b. Jan. 27, 1847; m., Apr. 28, 1875, Lucy Yancey.

v. Jesse<sup>6</sup>, Twin, b. Jan. 27, 1847; d. Jan. 18, 1885; m., Sept., 1875, Annie Moore. Issue:

(i) Ewing Irving<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 2, 1876.

- (ii) Walter Moore<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct 4, 1878.
  - (iii) Robert Minter<sup>7</sup>, b. July, 1881.
  - (iv) Jesse G<sup>7</sup>., b. Mar., 1883.
  - vi. Winfield Scott<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 11, 1848; d. July 24, 1866.
  - vii. Horace<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 9, 1850; m., Feb. 6, 1889, Maggie Fleming.
- Issue:

- (i) Mary Minter<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 31, 1890.
- (ii) Addie Oatman<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 13, 1892.
- (iii) Horace<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 11, 1895.
- (iv) William Fleming<sup>7</sup>, b. June 5, 1900.
- (v) Margaret Wells<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1902.
- viii. Walter<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 17, 1853; d. Dec 28, 1872.
- ix. Mary Lou<sup>6</sup>, b. July 19, 1859; m., Feb. 8, 1888, H. A. *Gant*, M. D., (For many years the leading physician of Water Valley, Miss.; Member of the Mississippi State Board of Health; Active in Yellow Fever epidemics, and very successful in treating the disease; Visited Havana, Cuba, in the interest of stamping it out; Moved from Water Valley to Jackson, Miss.). Issue:
- (i) Albert Minter<sup>7</sup>, b. July 7, 1894.
- (ii) Richard Preston<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 19, 1897.
- x. Sallie<sup>6</sup>, b. July 16, 1861; d. July 21, 1866.

VI. Louisa H<sup>5</sup>. Minter, m. George B. *Goodwin*. Issue:

- i. William W<sup>6</sup>. Lawyer; m. Mary F<sup>6</sup>. Blythe. (p. 252). Issue:
  - (i) Robert B<sup>7</sup>., b. Feb. 26, 1874.
  - (ii) Mary Anne<sup>7</sup>, b. June 14, 1875.
  - (iii) Margaret Blythe<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 4, 1879.
- ii. John E<sup>6</sup>., m.—Buford. Issue 9.
- iii. Annie<sup>6</sup>, d. in early life.
- iv. George B<sup>6</sup>.
- v. Louisa<sup>6</sup> m. William H<sup>6</sup>. Stovall (p. 254).
- vi. Arthur<sup>6</sup>.
- vii. Albert F<sup>6</sup>.
- viii. Mary<sup>6</sup>.
- ix. Martha<sup>6</sup>.

Martha<sup>4</sup> Minter. m. Peter Gregory (p. 244). Issue:

x. Lamira<sup>6</sup>.

VII. Rosa<sup>5</sup> Minter, b. June 2, 1825; m. 1st William *Eagle*;  
m. 2d. J. W. Fowler. Issue by 1st m. i. William Henry<sup>6</sup>, b., 1844; d., 1848.

VIII. Eliza J<sup>5</sup>. Minter, d. unmarried in early womanhood.

***Martha<sup>4</sup> Minter. m. Peter Gregory (p. 244). Issue:***

I. Paulina J<sup>5</sup> Gregory, b. Feb. 1, 1812; d. Apr. 29, 1896. Never married.

II. Thomas Edmondson<sup>5</sup> Gregory, b. Mar. 22, 1814; m. 1st., Angeline<sup>5</sup>  
Pittman (p. 245). Issue:

i. Mary<sup>6</sup>: d.—;

m. 2d, June 14, 1849, Susan Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Major (p. 313). Issue:

ii. Olive P<sup>6</sup>, b. May 14, 1851; d. Nov. 9, 1856.

iii. Allen M<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 31, 1853; d. Nov. 15, 1856.

iv. Lucy A<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 12, 1854; d. Nov. 24, 1856.

v. Martha L<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 26, 1856.

vi. Joseph E<sup>6</sup>., b. June 6, 1858; m. Oct., 1898, Ada Helen Major.

Issue:

(i) Nancy Elizabeth Josephine<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 19, 1900.

vii. Nancy S<sup>6</sup>., b. July 22, 1860; m. Sept., 1895,

William E. Howland.

viii. Mary Anna<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 26, 1862; m. Nov. 25, 1891,

William H. Ritchey.

ix. Olivia M<sup>6</sup>., b. July 12, 1864; m. Feb. 12, 1896,

Lucien Scruggs *Major*. Issue:

(i) Marie Susanne<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 28, 1896.

(ii) Gregory<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec 29, 1897.

III. Mary A<sup>5</sup>. Gregory, m. William O. *Clarkson*. Issue:

i. William C<sup>6</sup>.

ii. Minter<sup>6</sup>, Killed in the Civil War.

iii. George G<sup>6</sup>., m.—. Issue:

- (i) Edwin<sup>7</sup>
- (ii) Walter<sup>7</sup>.
- (iii) Ferdinand<sup>7</sup>.
- (iv) Jennie<sup>7</sup>, m. —McGee.
- iv. Martha<sup>6</sup>, m. Thomas Wood. Issue:
  - (i) George<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ii) Addie Lou<sup>7</sup>, m. H. T. *McArthur*. Issue:
    - 1. Daughter<sup>8</sup>.
    - 2. Bruce<sup>8</sup>.

IV. Lucy A.<sup>5</sup> Gregory, b. Mar. 22, 1818; d. Nov. 11, 1853.  
Never married.

V. Anthony Minter<sup>5</sup> Gregory, b. Mar. 7, 1820; d. Jan. 15, 1840.

VI. Edwin<sup>5</sup> Gregory, b. Sept. 24, 1822; d. Mar. 12, 1859;  
m. Anne S. Lane. Issue:

- i. Charles Edwin<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. Carrie<sup>6</sup>, m. Charles Piper.
- iii. Lou<sup>6</sup>, m. Rev. Finley.

VII. Joseph Minter<sup>5</sup> Gregory; Member of Kentucky Legislature 1853-54; Lawyer; b. Sept. 28, 1827; m., Apr. 18, 1854, Elizabeth J.<sup>6</sup> Stovall (p. 253.) Issue.

- i. Walter L<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 17, 1855; m. Emma Bowie.
- ii. Joseph Minter<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 18, 1858; m. Mattie Harris. Issue two.
- iii. Bettie Stovall<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 15, 1865; m. May 8, 1888, William E. *Howland*. Issue:

- (i) William Vernon<sup>7</sup>.
- (ii) John Carver<sup>7</sup>; d. Feb. 15, 1892.
- iv. Mary Belle<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1867; m. Nov. 15, 1888, John M. *Hays*.  
Issue:
  - (i) Joseph Gregory<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 29, 1892.
  - (ii) Ida Myrtle<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 16, 1894.
  - (iii) John M<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 12, 1898.

William<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Elizabeth Haskins (p. 236). Issue:

v. Ida Myrtle<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1868; m. Nov. 10, 1891 James A. *Sample*. Issue:

(i) Florence Howard<sup>7</sup>, b. July 26, 1897.

*William<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Elizabeth Haskins (p. 236). Issue:*

I. Nancy<sup>4</sup> Trabue, b. Nov. 21, 1783; d. Feb. 16, 1846; m. William Caldwell (his 2d m.), b. Aug. 10, 1777; d. Jan. 10, 1854. Issue:

i. Elizabeth Haskins<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 26, 1811; d. Oct. 25, 1865; m. William<sup>4</sup> Trabue, (p. 301).

ii. Ann Jane<sup>5</sup>, b. Mar. 9, 1813; m. John Dudley Winston, M. D., of Nashville, Tenn. Issue:

(i) Anna Maria<sup>6</sup>, m. Rev. S. Pitts.

(ii) William Caldwell<sup>6</sup>, m. Tinsley Winston.

(iii) John Dudley<sup>6</sup>, Killed in C. S. A. at the battle of Chickamauga.

(iv) Judith Dudley<sup>6</sup>, m. Capt M. B. Pilcher.

(v) Mary Overton, m. Edward Campbell.

(vi) George Alfred<sup>6</sup>, m. Mary Hite.

(vii) Eliza Wagley<sup>6</sup>, m.—Stanley, a judge.

(viii) Augusta<sup>6</sup>; d. in early womanhood.

(ix) Jennie<sup>6</sup>, m. Gordon.

(x) Louise<sup>6</sup>, m.—Anderson.

iii. George Alfred<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 8, 1814; d. Sept., 1866; Member of Kentucky Legislature from Adair County; Major of Volunteers in the Mexican War; Promoted Colonel for valuable service rendered in the city of Mexico; Head of a prominent Law Firm in Louisville, Ky., till his death; Member of Congress from the Fourth District of Ky. Never married.

iv. Phoebe Lucretia<sup>5</sup>, b. July 30, 1817; d., 1893;

m. William Duvall Helm, M. D. Issue:

(i) Augusta<sup>6</sup>, m. William Porter

(ii) George Alfred<sup>6</sup>, m. Eddie Johnson.



v. William Beverly<sup>5</sup>; M. D. of Transylvania University, Lexington, Ky.; Practised Medicine in Adair Co. Ky.; Moved to Louisville, Ky., 1846 where he built up a large and lucrative practice; Director of the L. and N. R. R., and of the J. M. and I. R. R.; Occupied many positions of prominence and was a devout member of the Baptist Church, being one of the pillars and Strongest supporters of the Walnut St. church, Louisville, Ky., b., Columbia, Ky., Apr. 3, 1819; d., Louisville, Ky., May, 1892; m., 1847, Ann Augusta Guthrie; (Daughter of James Guthrie, Secretary of the Treasury under Franklin Pierce). Issue:

(i) Ann Eliza<sup>6</sup>, d., 1900; m. Ernest J. Norton. Issue: I. Caldwell<sup>7</sup>, m., Apr., 1893, Nannie Stephens. Issue:

(1) James<sup>8</sup>.

(2) Caldwell<sup>8</sup>. 2. Ernest<sup>7</sup>, m.—.

(ii) William Beverly<sup>6</sup>, m. Minnie Norton.

(iii) James Guthrie<sup>6</sup>, m. Nannie Standiford.

(iv) Augusta<sup>6</sup>, m. Horatio Bright.

(v) Junius<sup>6</sup>, m. Ella Payne.

(vi) Mary Phoebe<sup>6</sup>, m. Rev. Rufus P. Johnston D. D.

vi. Junius<sup>5</sup>; Member of the Law Firm with his elder brother; b. Mar. 2, 1820; d. Nov., 1891; m. Henrietta Rochester. No Issue.

vii. Isaac<sup>5</sup>; Member of the Law Firm with his two elder brothers; b. Jan. 30, 1824; m. Kate Smith. Issue:

(i) Isaac Palmer<sup>6</sup>, m. Jane Jacobs.

(ii) Mary<sup>6</sup>, m. Philip P. Peace.

(iii) Margaret<sup>6</sup>.

(iv) William<sup>6</sup>.

(v) Catherine<sup>6</sup>.

(vi) Alice L<sup>6</sup>.

viii. Mary Leatitia<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 3, 1825; d. Oct., 1902;

m. Charles C. Rochester. Issue:

(i) Anne Caldwell<sup>6</sup>, m. John O. McAlister.

(ii) William Isaac<sup>6</sup>, d. aged 22 yrs.

(iii) George Alfred<sup>6</sup>, m. Julia Smith.

(iv) Junius<sup>6</sup>, m. Carleen Rice.

William<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Elizabeth Haskins (p. 236). Issue:

- (v) Richmond<sup>6</sup>, m. Minnie Bond.
- (vi) Percy Winston<sup>6</sup>, m. Ainice L. Crampton.
- (vii) Leatitia Lee<sup>6</sup>, m. James R. Gudzell.

II. Phoebe<sup>4</sup> Trabue, b. Feb. 21, 1785; d. Mar. 12, 1851; m. Isaac *Hodgen*  
b. Aug. 8, 1779; d. Mar. 22, 1826. Issue:

- i. Robert<sup>5</sup>, b. Mar. 1, 1807; d. Apr., 1827.
- ii. Elizabeth Haskins<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1808; d. Mar. 7, 1877;  
m. 1st., Robert *Caldwell*; m. 2d., John Scott. Issue by 1st. m:

(i) Luther<sup>6</sup>, m. Bettie Davis. Issue:

- 1. Samuel<sup>7</sup>, m. Nettie Smith.
- 2. Tiba<sup>7</sup>, d.—.
- 3. Hattie<sup>7</sup>, m. C. F. Shaw.
- 4. Jennie<sup>7</sup>, m. Luther Wells.
- 5. Luther<sup>7</sup>.
- 6. George<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Isaac<sup>6</sup>, m.— Bryant. Issue:

- 1. Luther<sup>7</sup>.
- 2. George<sup>7</sup>.
- 3. Sallie<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Priscilla<sup>6</sup>.

iii. William T<sup>5</sup>, b. June 28, 1810; d. May 1, 1885; m. 1st.,  
Ann Williams; m. 2d., Jane Johnson; m. 3d., Mattie English. Issue:

(i) Phoebe<sup>6</sup>, m. 1st., William *Burton*. Issue:

- 1. William<sup>7</sup>.
- 2. Joseph<sup>7</sup>; m. 2d. Samuel McFerren. Issue:
- 3. Lula<sup>7</sup>.
- 4. Mary<sup>7</sup>.
- 5. Rosa<sup>7</sup>.
- 6. Nellie<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Mary<sup>6</sup>, m. T. B. *Mustain*. Issue: 1. William<sup>7</sup>. 2. McClellan<sup>7</sup>.  
3. Anne<sup>7</sup>. 4. Charles<sup>7</sup>. 5. Lula<sup>7</sup>. 6. Lutie<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Anna<sup>6</sup>, d.—.

(iv) Bettie<sup>6</sup>, m. Jesse Mustain. Issue: 1. Bulah<sup>7</sup>, m. Wm. Baird.  
2. Hodgen<sup>7</sup>.

(v) Alford<sup>6</sup>, m. —.

(vi) Isaac<sup>6</sup>, m. Mattie Thomson. Issue: 1 Simmie Redford<sup>7</sup>.

iv. Sallie L<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 6, 1812; d. June 4, 1885; m. George *Cole*.  
Issue:

(i) Isora Hodgen<sup>6</sup>, m. Van D. Watson. Issue: 1. Hodgen<sup>7</sup>.

2. La Rue<sup>7</sup>.

v. Isaac N<sup>5</sup>, b. Mar. 2, 1814; d. Nov. 29, 1895; m., Sept., 1843,  
Caroline E. Ritter, b. June 20, 1826; d. Oct. 11, 1895. Issue:

(i) James<sup>6</sup>, b., 1815; d., 1847.

(ii) Wilson<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec., 1847; d. Dec. 20, 1867.

(iii) Lucy E<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 20, 1849; m. 1st, May, 1867,

Robert *Hays*, b., 1847; d., 1873. Issue:

1. Carrie<sup>7</sup>, b. June 20, 1869; m. Chas. *Hylar*. Issue:

(1) Ernest Beamer<sup>8</sup>, m. 2d., Sept., 1875, John S. *White*,  
b., 1840. Issue:

2. Lawrence Lamar<sup>7</sup>.

3. John Stanley<sup>7</sup>, b., 1878.

4. Florence<sup>7</sup>, b., 1882.

(iv) Olivia<sup>6</sup>, b. May 4, 1851.

(v) Mary Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 21, 1853; m. Dec., 1871, Richard H.  
*Beamer*, b. 1851. Issue:

1. Daisy<sup>7</sup>, b. May 6, 1874; m., 1894. S. B. *Hobson*. Issue:

(1) Marie Berneice<sup>8</sup>, b. June, 1891.

2. Blanche H<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr., 1877.

3. Richard Fred<sup>7</sup>, b. 1879.

4. Olivia La Roe<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr., 1883; d., 1885.

5. Joseph Hodgen<sup>7</sup>, b., 1887.

(vi) Dora Pink<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept., 1855; m., 1873, Richard *Forrister*, b.,  
1853. Issue:

1. Fannie<sup>7</sup>, b., 1874; m. 1894, Charles *Langenour*, b., 1873.

Issue:

(1) Thomas Eugene<sup>8</sup>, b. in 1875

(2) Son<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 1900.

William<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Elizabeth Haskins (p. 236). Issue:

2. Ethel H<sup>7</sup>, b., 1877; m., 1894 Ralston Campbell, b., 1875.

3. Frank H<sup>7</sup>, b., 1879.

4. Edith<sup>7</sup>, b., 1895.

(vii) Trabue<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 3, 1860; d.--.

(viii) Joseph Dupuy<sup>6</sup>; D. D. S., University of California, 1887; Superintendent of the Infirmary, 1891-94; Laboratory Assistant in Metallurgy 1892-93; Assistant to Chair of Chemistry and Metallurgy, 1900; Professor of Chemistry and Metallurgy 1900; Secretary of State Board of Dental Examiners, 1891-96; Secretary of National Association of Dental Examiners, 1893; b., Lexington, Ky., Sept. 12, 1865; moved to California. Sept. 1, 1875; m. Oct. 29, 1889, Abigail Reynolds, b., 1871. Issue: 1. Margaret Trabue<sup>7</sup>, b., 1890.

vi. Nancy<sup>5</sup>, b. Mar. 24, 1816; d. Dec. 1, 1839.

vii. Walter R<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 14, 1818; d. Aug. 30, 1825.

viii. Harriet N<sup>5</sup>, b. May 11, 1821; d. Nov. 24, 1902;

m. T. B. *Wooten*. Issue:

(i) Junius<sup>6</sup>, m. Edmonia Shobe. Issue: 1. S. B<sup>7</sup>. 2. Mary<sup>7</sup>.

3. Junius<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Mary<sup>6</sup>, m. J. C. *Stith*. Issue: 1. Wooten<sup>7</sup>. 2. Paul<sup>7</sup>, d.—.

3. Mary C<sup>7</sup>, d.—. 4. Erle<sup>7</sup>. 5. Hattie<sup>7</sup>. 6. Leslie<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Hodgen<sup>6</sup>, m. Fannie Lucas. Issue: 1. Victor<sup>7</sup>. 2. Margaret<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Thomas<sup>6</sup>.

(v) Hattie<sup>6</sup>.

ix. Mary E<sup>5</sup>, b. June 9, 1825; d. Sept. 30, 1894; m., 1848,

Riley B. *Wilson*, b. Apr. 5, 1824; d. Mar. 22, 1896. Issue:

(i) Eugene Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, m. 1st., B. B. Stewart; m. 2d., Angie Martin.

Issue:

1. Harry Dupuy<sup>7</sup>, d—.

2. Eugene<sup>7</sup>.

3. Floy<sup>7</sup>.

4. Martin Hodgen<sup>7</sup>.

5. Mary E<sup>7</sup>.

6. Riley H<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Orlando Victor<sup>6</sup>, m. Ella Slaughter. Issue:

1. Juliet<sup>7</sup>, m. J. G. Marty. 2. Victor<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Hodgen Isaac<sup>6</sup>, m. Lily Myer. Issue:

1. Myer<sup>7</sup>.

2. Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>.

3. Leslie<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Ada Lena<sup>6</sup>.

(v) William Edgar<sup>6</sup>, m. 1st., Carrie Mackery; m. 2d Dora J. Hall.

Issue: 1. Mary Lena<sup>7</sup>. 2. Carrie M<sup>7</sup>.

(vi) Mary E<sup>6</sup>.

(vii) Julia<sup>6</sup>, d.—.

(viii) Hallie<sup>6</sup>, d.—.

(ix) Arthur B<sup>6</sup>.

**Mary<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Lewis Sublett ( p. 236). Issue:**

I. William<sup>4</sup> Sublett; Soldier in the War of 1812; b., Chesterfield Co., Va., Mar. 3, 1780; d., Bellville, Ia., 1840; m., 1806, Mrs. Nancy (Samuel) Saunders; d., 1845. Page 268

II. James<sup>4</sup> Sublett; Soldier in the War of 1812; b. July 15, 1785; d., Clinton Ky., June 9, 1860; m., Sept. 3 1807, Susan Edzard, b. May 17, 1789; d. June 9, 1860. Issue:

i. Lewis H<sup>5</sup>, b. June 5, 1808; d. June 7, 1826.

ii. Martha A<sup>5</sup>, b. May 10, 1810; d. Nov. 20, 1885; m. 1st., Oct. 28, 1828, William *Waller*. Issue:

(i) Susan Frances<sup>6</sup>, m. John T. *Moore*, of Clinton, Ky. Issue:

1. John T<sup>7</sup>, m. 1st. Florence Wells. Issue:

(1) John T<sup>8</sup>.

(2) Robert W<sup>8</sup>.

(3) Howard<sup>8</sup>.

(4) Lillian Frances<sup>8</sup>; m. 2d. Lillian Murrah.

(ii) Robert<sup>6</sup>. Martha A<sup>5</sup>. m. 2d.,— *Thomlason*. M. D. Issue.

(iii) Ada<sup>6</sup>, m.—Rudd.



Mary<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Lewis Sublett ( p. 236). Issue:

- iii. William Edward<sup>5</sup>, b. July 4, 1812; d. 1890; m., June 13, 1873, Mary Cook.
- iv. Mary Frances<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 15, 1814; d., 1886; m., Sept. 11, 1832,—Dodge.
- v. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, b. Apr. 24, 1817; d. Mar. 13 1841; m. July 27, 1836,—Ramsey.
- vi. Eliza<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 3. 1819; m., Oct., 1811 David Holmes. Moved to Missouri.
- vii. Aepia Woolfork<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 29, 1822; d. Oct. 15, 1815.
- viii. James Taylor<sup>5</sup>, b. June 20, 1825; m. Nov., 1859, Irene Dodge.
- ix. George<sup>5</sup>, b. May 11, 1828; d. Aug. 11, 1848.
- x. John Caldwell<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1830; d. Feb. 28, 1869; m., Nov. 15, 1855, Martha Ringo.

III. Lewis<sup>4</sup> Sublett; Soldier in Capt. Z. Singleton's Company, Col. James Allin's regiment, war of 1812; b., 1787; d., Woodford Co., Ky., 1827; m., 1808, Susan Coleman, b., 1793; d., Woodford Co., Ky., Aug., 1834; [Daughter of Thomas Coleman; d., Woodford Co., Ky., Aug. 28, 1828; m., 1781, Mrs. Sarah (Strother, b., Orange Co., Va., 1753; d., Woodford Co., Ky., 1830) Hawkins; Daughter of William, b., Culpeper Co., Va., Apr. 30, 1726; d., Woodford Co., Ky., Nov. 7, 1808, and Mrs. William (Pannill) Strother; Son of Francis Strother, of St. Mark's Parish, Va., b., 1700; d., 1752, who married Susanna Dabney, daughter of John Dabney, who married Sarah Jennings; Thomas Coleman was the son of James Coleman, m. Mildred Chew, daughter of Thomas Chew, m. Martha Taylor, b. Jan. 27, 1702, daughter of James Taylor the 2d, b. Mar. 14, 1674; d. June 23, 1729; m., Feb. 3, 1699, Martha Thompson, b. 1679, d. Nov. 19, 1762, daughter of Col. William Thompson, an officer of the English army. James Taylor, 2d., settled in Orange Co., Va., about 1722, where he located 10,000 acres of land on which he lived and died, and was justice of the peace 1702-14 for King and Queen County.].

Page, 269

IV. John<sup>4</sup> Sublett, b., Woodford Co., Ky.; Killed 1813, in the engagement of Dudley's defeat, war of 1812; m.—. Issue. 1. Marian<sup>5</sup>, m. 1st. Cave Johnson. Issue five; m. 2d. Faunteroy Johnson. of Va. Issue six.

V. Frances<sup>4</sup> Sublett, m. William Vaughan.

**William<sup>4</sup>. Sublett, m. Mrs. Nancy Saunders, (p. 266).**

**Issue:**

I. John T<sup>5</sup>. Sublett, b. Nov. 8, 1806; d., 1854; m. 1st., Susan Oates. Issue:

i. Nancy F<sup>6</sup>., m. — *Cormock*. Issue:

(i) Frances<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Gideon<sup>7</sup>. (iii) Mary<sup>7</sup>.

ii. Mary C<sup>6</sup>., b. June 7, 1830; d. May, 1876;

m. John *Dills*, b., Belleville Ia, May 15, 1829. Issue:

(i) John H<sup>7</sup>., b. May 15, 1849.

(ii) Leana<sup>7</sup>., b. July 22, 1852.

(iii) Mary E<sup>7</sup>., b. May 13, 1854; m. — Tarrant.

(iv) P. Edward<sup>7</sup>., b. Apr. 12, 1858.

(v) William Cole<sup>7</sup>., b. July 26, 1861.

(vi) Samuel B<sup>7</sup>., b. Oct. 30, 1864

(vii) Agnes<sup>7</sup>., b. Jan. 7, 1868; m. — Tarrant. John T<sup>5</sup>.,

m. 2d. Mary J. Smith. Issue:

iii. George<sup>6</sup>.

iv. Zackary<sup>6</sup>.

v. John V<sup>6</sup>.

II. Phoebe Ann<sup>5</sup> Sublett, b. Aug. 9, 1808; m. 1st. John D. Bell;  
m. 2d., Brooks.

III. Mary<sup>5</sup> Sublett, b., Westport, Ky., 1812; d., Los Angeles, Cal., 1893;  
m., 1827, John Falls *O'Neill*. (Son of Terrance O'Neill, an officer of the  
Royal Navy of Ireland); Mr. O'Neill and his wife moved to Mineral Point,  
Wisconsin Territory, where he took an active part in having the Territory  
admitted to Statehood; Appointed one of a committee of three  
Commissioners by President, Benjamin Harrison to locate the site of the

Capitol of the State; Later, he and his wife removed to St. Louis, Mo., and in 1849 they went to the American Valley, Cal. Issue:

- i. Sarah Ann<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 7, 1828.
- ii. Mary Frances<sup>6</sup>, b. July 4, 1830; m.—Bell.
- iii. John Bruce<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 22, 1832.
- iv. Theresa C<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb 10 1831; m. J. B. Wheeler of Baltimore. Md.
- v. Adelade Clara<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1836.
- vi. William Sublett<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 10, 1838.
- vii. Thomas Tyrone<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 28. 1840.
- viii. Richard<sup>6</sup>, b. May 10, 1842.
- ix. Clara Maria<sup>6</sup>, b. May 9, 1844.
- x. James Falls<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 5, 1846.
- xi. Louis Josephine<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 26, 1848.
- xii. Chas. Terrance<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 22, 1851.
- xiii. Frank Owen<sup>6</sup>, b. May 2, 1857.

IV. William<sup>5</sup> Sublett; d.—. V. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Sublett; d.—.

*Lewis<sup>4</sup> Sublett, m. Susan Coleman, (p. 267.). Issue:*

I. Mary<sup>5</sup> Sublett, b., Woodford Co., Ky., July 12, 1810; d., St. Joseph, Mo., Jan. 20, 1897; m., 1828, James *Huggins*, b. in Tyrone, Ireland. Issue:

- i. Susan<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. Sarah<sup>6</sup>.
- iii. James<sup>6</sup>.
- iv. Margaret<sup>6</sup>.
- v. Andrew<sup>6</sup>.
- vi. Lewis<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 1, 1842.
- vii. William<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1844.

II. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Sublett, b. May 8, 1812; d., Versailles, Ky., Jan. 12, 1813:  
m. Catherine Morton; d., Lexington, Ky., 1900. Issue:

- i. Fannie<sup>6</sup>.

- ii. Susan<sup>6</sup>.
- iii. William<sup>6</sup> m. Irene Brown. Issue:
  - (i) William<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ii) Lewis<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iii) Jennie<sup>7</sup>.
- iv. Thomas<sup>6</sup>.
- v. Morton<sup>6</sup>.
- vi. David<sup>6</sup>.

III. John<sup>5</sup> Sublett; d. young.

IV. Susan<sup>5</sup> Sublett; d. young.

V. Frances<sup>5</sup> Sublett, b., Woodford Co., Ky., Feb. 7, 1818; d., St. Joseph, Mo., Mar. 8, 1906; m. 1st., Mar. 18, 1834, Thomas *Logan*, b., Donegal, Ireland, Aug. 7, 1801; d., Shelbyville, Ky., Apr. 18, 1840; [Son of John and Jane (Shannon) Logan; Son of John, who descended from a Logan of Restalrig, Scotland] Issue:

i. John Sublett<sup>6</sup>; M. D.; Acting Assistant Surgeon in the U. S. A., 1862-65; appointed Assistant Surgeon of the Buchanan County of Missouri Militia by Gov. Thomas C. Fletcher, July 18, 1865; Appointed Fish Commissioner of Missouri, May 18, 1882, and reappointed by Gov. John S. Marmaduke, Jan. 20, 1885; Appointed on the Board of Managers of the Bureau of Geology and Mines of Missouri, by Gov. Lon V. Stephens, Nov. 5, 1896 to 1897; Appointed by same as one of the commissioners of the Trans-Mississippi and Inter-National Exposition, 1897 Member of the Tans-Mississippi Commercial Congress. 1899; Member of the Missouri chapter of the Sons of the revolution; b., Shelbyville. Ky., June 25, 1836; m., Nov. 20, 1862, Emma Puryear Cotton, b. Feb. 26, 1811; [Daughter of Charles and Sarah Blackburn (Puryear, his 2d. wife, b. Louisville, Ky., May 1, 1804, d. Sept. 7, 1843; m. Oct. 26, 1837; daughter of Wm. Puryear, b., Richmond, Va; m; June 26. 1803, Mildred Bohanan; daughter of Richard Bohanan, who married Sarah Blackburn, of Virginia; daughter of Col. Robert Blackburn, who married Miss Ritchie,) Cotton, b., Loudon Co., Va.,

Oct. 3, 1781; d., Woodford Co., Ky., Jan. 9, 1863; Son of William and Frances (Taylor) Cotton, Soldier In the Revolution, who moved from Loudon Co., Va., to Fayette (now Woodford) Co., Ky., in 1787, and both died therein in the spring of 1826]. Issue:

(i) Charles Cotton<sup>7</sup>; M. D; b., Louisville, Ky., Feb. 25, 1864; m. St. Joseph, Mo., Feb. 6, 1900, Edith Pearle Campbell, b., Atchison Co., Mo., Dec. 10, 1882; d. . [Daughter of James Andrew and Mrs. Jennie (Marshall, widow of Joseph Marshall, who died in Clay Co., Mo., nee Mann, daughter of Wm. (M. D.), Son of Wm. and Ruth E. Wolley) Mann) Campbell, Son of Jno. Campbell]. Issue: 1. James<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 7, 1901; C. C<sup>7</sup>. m. 2d. Mary Luy, of Los Angeles, Cal. Issue: 2. John Luy<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 10, 1906.

(ii) Thomas Trabue<sup>7</sup>, b., Buchanan Co., Mo., Jan. 15, 1866.

(iii) John Sublett<sup>7</sup>, b., St. Joseph, Mo., Nov. 1, 1869; m. Nov. 20, 1899, Caroline Ashton Sheridan; [Daughter of John J. and Lucinda Morgan (Ashton, daughter of Thomas?, Ashton, who married Lucinda Bassett Small, daughter of Thomas Small, who married Sarah McDonald, of Virginia, daughter of William McDonald, who married Charity Cobbley Flora) Sheridan; Son of Solomon Neill and Anne (Byrne) Sheridan]. Issue: 1. Sheridan<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 9, 1900. 2. Thomas Ashton<sup>8</sup>, b. July 1, 1903. 3. Mary Louise<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 22, 1907.

(iv) Frank Puryear<sup>7</sup>, b., Andrew Co., Mo., Dec. 7, 1872; m., Apr. 11, 1894, Margaret Croysdale, b. Dec. 25, 1872; (Daughter of Wm. Edward Croysdale and Emily Skinner, of Kansas City, Mo., daughter of Phinehas Skinner and Mary Patton, of Platt Co., Mo.). Issue: 1. John Sublett<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 20, 1896. 2. David Croysdale<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 21, 1899. 3. Frank Puryear<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 25, 1902. 4. Emily<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1805.

(v) Louis Sublett<sup>7</sup>, b., Louisville, Ky., Aug. 10, 1876.

(vi) Milton Tootle<sup>7</sup>, b., St. Joseph, Mo., Feb. 15, 1883.

ii. Mary<sup>6</sup>, b., Shelbyville, Ky., Sept. 7, 1838; d., St. Joseph, Mo., Feb. 22, 1866; m. Oct. 27, 1859, William Richardson *Lykens*, of Martinsburg, Va.; (Graduate of West Point). Issue:

(i) Mary O'Neill<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 5, 1860; d. Jan. 9, 1861



(ii) William Logan<sup>7</sup>, b. St Joseph, Mo., Oct. 19, 1861.

Frances<sup>5</sup> (Sublett) Logan, m. 2d., James L. *O'Neil*, b. Jan. 12, 1817; d. Joseph Mo., Feb. 18, 1865: (Son of Kyron O'Neill, b., Kilkenny, Ireland. 1781: m. 1814, Catherine Doyle, b., Wexford, Ireland). Issue:

iii. Alice<sup>6</sup>, b. Shelbyville, Ky. June 16, 1812; m., St. Joseph Mo., Oct. 2, 1867, William G. *Fairleigh*, b., Hardin Co., Ky., Feb. 9, 1830; (Son of Andrew Fairleigh and Jane Tolbert). Issue:

(i) James L. O'Neill<sup>7</sup>, b. St. Joseph, Mo., Aug. 12, 1868; m., Apr. 1. 1895, Forestine Cavilier McDonald, b. Sept. 30, 1872; (Daughter of Wm. A. P. McDonald and Forestine R. Gower; daughter of Alexander G. Gower and Forestine Cavilier, b., New Orleans, La). Issue: 1. William<sup>8</sup>, b., 1902.

(ii) Jennie<sup>7</sup>, b., St. Joseph Mo., May 5, 1870; m. Jan. 25, 1893, Charles Frederick *Enright*; (Son of Michael Enright and Mary Enright, b. in Illinois). Issue: 1. Wm. Fairleigh<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 3, 1894. 2. Charles Frederick<sup>8</sup>, b. June 23, 1898; d.—.

(iii) Mary Logan<sup>7</sup>, b., St. Joseph, Mo., Apr. 27, 1872; m., Jan. 25, 1893, Randolph Milton *Davis*, b. Oct. 28 1868; (Son of Randolph True Davis, b. Dec. 26, 1837, and Mary Bodston of Platte Co., Mo.). Issue: 1. Randolph Milton<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 12, 1894. 2. Alice Fairleigh<sup>8</sup>, b. July 5, 1896.

(iv) William G<sup>7</sup>, b. St. Joseph, Mo.

iv. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, b., Shelbyville, Ky., June 6, 1814; m. Jan., 1866, Milton *Tootle*, b., Ross Co., O., Feb. 26, 1823; d., St. Joseph, Mo., Jan. 2, 1887; (Son of John Tootle and Mary Armstrong). Issue:

(i) Catherine<sup>7</sup>; d. in infancy.

(ii) Frances Sublett<sup>7</sup>, b., St. Joseph, Mo., Apr. 5, 1870; m., London, Eng., July 10. 1892, Edward Caswell *Dameron*, b., Glasgow, Mo., Dec. 18, 1857; [Son of Logan Douglas and Miss (Chappell, Randolph Co., Mo.) Dameron, b., Caswell Co., N. C.; d., St. Louis. Mo.; Son of George B. Dameron and Mary Moore, both of Virginia]. Issue:

1. Catherine<sup>8</sup>, b., St. Joseph, Mo., May 6, 1893.

2. Frances<sup>8</sup>, b., St. Louis, Mo., Apr. 12, 1895.

Lewis<sup>4</sup> Sublett, m. Susan Coleman, (p. 267.). Issue:

(iii) Milton<sup>7</sup>, b., St. Joseph, Mo., Mar. 18, 1872; m., New York City, Nov. 9, 1892, Lillian Bell Duckworth, b., Cincinnati, O., June 16, 1872; (Daughter of George Duckworth, of Cincinnati, O., and Lucy Bishop, b., Fleming Co., Ky). Issue:

1. George Duckworth<sup>8</sup>, b. June 26, 1894.

2. Milton<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 10, 1895.

3. William Dameron<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 2, 1896. All in St. Joseph, Mo.

(iv) John James<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 2, 1874; m. Mar. 5, 1895, Mrs. Ella (Parker) Robinson. Issue:

1. Catherine O'Neill<sup>8</sup>, b. June 20, 1897.

v. Virginia<sup>6</sup>, b. May 28, 1846; m., St. Joseph, Mo., Thomas *Weakly*. Issue:

(i) Armstrong Beattie<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1866; m., Jan. 12, 1892, Susan Steel; (Daughter of Dudley M. Steel and Minnie Withers).

(ii) Lawrence O'Neill<sup>7</sup>, b. May 4, 1868; m., July 1892, Jannette Landis, b. Sept. 11, 1867; (Daughter of Benjamin Landis and Kate Morrison). Issue:

1. Lawrence O'Neill<sup>8</sup>, b. July 22, 1893.

2. Virginia Huggins<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 4, 1894.

3. William Beattie<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 16, 1895.

4. Jannette Landis<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1897.

5. Francis O'Neill<sup>8</sup>.

6. Charles Enright<sup>8</sup>.

(iii) Catherine<sup>7</sup>, b. July 8, 1875.

vi. Susan<sup>6</sup>, b. 1818; d. 1851.

vii. James L<sup>6</sup>, b., 1850; d., 1872.

VI. Lewis<sup>5</sup> Sublett, b., Woodford Co., Ky., Oct. 15, 1821; d., Versailles, Ky., June 9, 1878: Identified with the business interests of Versailles, Ky., for more than a generation; Left a fine estate at death, a part of which was bequeathed to the Widows' and Orphans' Home of Louisville, Ky.

VII William<sup>5</sup> Sublett, b., 1823; d. San Francisco, Cal., m. Shelbyville, Ky., Susan Brown; (Daughter of Dr. Oscar Brown). Issue: i. Susan<sup>6</sup>, d. in infancy.

VIII. Joel Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Sublett; M. D., b., Woodford Co., Ky., 1825; d. Pueblo, Tex., Feb. 20, 1848; Surgeon of the third Kentucky Regiment of Volunteers, commanded by Col. Manilus V. Thompson, in the Mexican War; His remains were brought to Kentucky by Company I of said regiment, Capt. Thomas Todd, of Shelby Co., Ky., and were interred in the family burial ground or Woodford, Co., Ky., with military honors.

*Daniel<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Mary Haskins, (p. 237). Issue:*

I. Judith<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. S. *Scott*. Issue:

i. Judith S<sup>5</sup>, m.—*Brown*; Issue four<sup>6</sup>.

II. Sallie<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. G. *Anderson*. Issue:

i. Martha<sup>5</sup>, m.—*Penix*.

ii. Eliza<sup>5</sup>, m.—*Barrett*.

iii. Sallie<sup>5</sup>, m.—*Terry*. Issue:

(i) Bettie<sup>6</sup>.

(ii) George<sup>6</sup>.

(iii) Mary<sup>6</sup>.

III. Rev. James<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. Eliza Stites. Issue:

i. Richard<sup>5</sup>, m. Kate Dougherty.

ii. Corina<sup>5</sup>.

iii. Sarah<sup>5</sup>; d.—.

iv. James<sup>5</sup>.

v. Mary<sup>5</sup>, m. W. B. *Barksdale*. Issue:

(i) William<sup>6</sup>.

(ii) Trabue<sup>6</sup>.

vi. William<sup>5</sup>, m. Lizzie Shrine. Issue:

(i) James Upton<sup>6</sup>.

(ii) Sallie<sup>6</sup>.

IV. Mary<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. Lewis *Sublett*. Issue:

i. Sallie<sup>5</sup>.

Daniel<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Mary Haskins, (p. 237). Issue:

- ii. Mary<sup>5</sup>
- iii. Judith<sup>5</sup>
- iv. Mary<sup>5</sup>
- v. Robert<sup>5</sup>
- vi. William<sup>5</sup>, m—.
- vii. Daniel<sup>5</sup>, m.—

V. John<sup>4</sup> Trabue, murdered when 12 yrs. of age by the notorious Harpers.

VI. Daniel<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. Mary Paxton of Texas. Issue:

- i. Robert<sup>5</sup>
- ii. Ann<sup>5</sup>
- iii. Ellen<sup>5</sup>, m —Smith.
- iv. Presley<sup>5</sup>
- v. William<sup>5</sup>, m —.
- vi. George<sup>5</sup>, m.—

VII. Presley<sup>4</sup> Trabue; d. young.

VIII. Robert<sup>4</sup> Trabue; Colonel in C. S. A.; m. Lucy Waggoner; d. in Illinois Issue:

- i. Eliza<sup>5</sup>
- ii. Sallie<sup>5</sup>, m. George *Patterson*, of Memphis, Tenn. Issue:
  - (i) Robert<sup>6</sup>
  - (ii) Annie<sup>6</sup>, m. William B. *Müchel*. Issue: 1. George Patterson<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iii) Oliver G<sup>6</sup>; Killed in C. S. A., at the battle of Shiloh, Tenn.
  - (iv) Thomas<sup>6</sup>, m. Hall.
  - (v) George<sup>6</sup>
  - (vi) John<sup>6</sup>
  - (vii) Reuben<sup>6</sup>
  - (viii) Holmes<sup>6</sup>
- iii. Robert<sup>5</sup>, m. M. Witherspoon.
- iv. Mary<sup>5</sup>, m. Joseph Lester.
- v. John<sup>5</sup>, m.—.
- vi. Martha<sup>5</sup>, m.—.

vii. Olympia<sup>5</sup>, m. Hall.

*Martha<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Josiah Wooldridge, (p. 237). Issue:*

- I. Seth<sup>4</sup> Wooldridge, m. Mary Ewing. Issue six<sup>5</sup>.
- II. Daniel<sup>4</sup> Wooldridge, m. Lucy Thurman.
- III. Samuel<sup>4</sup> Wooldridge, m. . Issue six<sup>5</sup>.
- IV. Martha<sup>4</sup> Wooldridge, m. — Cheatham, and settled in Illinois.
- V. Mary<sup>4</sup> (Polly) Wooldridge, m. Joseph Barton *White*, b., 1780; d. May, 1873, at the residence of his daughter, Mrs. Egbert Wooldridge, of Memphis, Tenn., (Son of Thomas White, an officer in the revolution ). below

VI. Claiborne<sup>4</sup> Wooldridge, d. Mar. 1838; m. Frances<sup>4</sup> Trabue, (page 302).

VII. Stephen<sup>4</sup> Woolridge, m. Mary Williams. Issue:

- i. Margaret<sup>5</sup>.
- ii. Martha<sup>5</sup>.
- iii. Demetrius<sup>5</sup>.
- iv. Zackary<sup>5</sup>.

VIII. Josiah<sup>4</sup> Wooldridge, m. Elizabeth Hill.

IX. Judith<sup>4</sup> Wooldridge, m. James<sup>4</sup> Trabue (p. 242).

X. Lewis<sup>4</sup> Wooldridge, m. Henrietta Phelps. Issue, six<sup>5</sup>.

XI. Livingston<sup>4</sup> Wooldridge.



Mary<sup>4</sup> Wooldridge, m. Joseph B. White, above. Issue:

*Mary<sup>4</sup> Wooldridge, m. Joseph B. White, above. Issue:*

I. Oscar<sup>5</sup> White, m. Rebecca McMullen. Issue: i. Oscar<sup>6</sup>.

II. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> White, b., 1814; m. Egbert *Wooldridge*. Issue:

i. Oscar<sup>6</sup>.

ii. Mary Hellen<sup>6</sup>, m. T. J. Latham, no issue.

iii. Harriet Clay<sup>6</sup>, m. J. G. *Simpson*. Issue:

(i) Lawrence<sup>7</sup>.

iv. Charles<sup>6</sup>, Killed in C. S. A., July 22, 1864 in battle at Atlanta Ga.

v. Egbert<sup>6</sup>, m. Mollie Wooldridge.

vi. William<sup>6</sup>, m. Mary Baxter. Issue:

(i) Baxter<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Latham<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Albert Scott<sup>7</sup>.

vii. George<sup>6</sup>; d. in infancy.

viii. James Albert<sup>6</sup>; d., 1900; m. Katherine Newcomb. No Issue.

ix. Margaret Moon<sup>6</sup>, m. Isaac *Peters*. Issue:

(i) John Egbert<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Mary Latham<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Charles<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Lawrence<sup>7</sup>.

III. Amanda<sup>5</sup> White, b. Aug. 16, 1815; d. Jan. 21, 1861; m., Oct. 14, 1835, James Allen *Gregory*, b. Feb. 23, 1805. Issue:

i. Mary Lucretia<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug., 1836; d. Apr. 3, 1893. Never married.

ii. Hortense<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1838; m., Feb. 5, 1856 James Hickman Walker, b., 1827; (Deputy Sheriff for three years, and Sheriff for four years of Crittenden Co., Ky., census enumerator in 1860; Circuit Clerk for twelve years; Commissioner of Court for many years). No Issue:

iii. Edgeworth<sup>6</sup>, b., Union Co., Ky., Jan. 16, 1840; m., Dec. 6, 1871, Jimmie Edmonia Yancy, b., Todd Co., Ky. Sept. 14, 1854. Issue:

(i) Claude<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 27, 1872.

(ii) Edgie<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 3, 1876.

- (iii) Georgie<sup>7</sup>, b. June 8, 1878; d. Dec. 4, 1880.
- (iv) Charles<sup>7</sup>, b. July 7, 1882.
- (v) Lucy Edmonia<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 29, 1884.
- (vi) Roy Allen<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 28, 1887.
- iv. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, b. May 7, 1842; m., June 30, 1869, John Andrew *Caldwell*, b. Apr. 20, 1838; d., Atlanta Ga., May, 1903. Issue:
  - (i) Hinton<sup>7</sup>, b. July 21, 1870.
  - (ii) Mary<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 12, 1872.
  - (iii) John<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 19, 1873.
  - (iv) Lucy Amanda<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 8, 1875.
  - (v) Hickman Walker<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 24, 1877; m., Sept. 30, 1897,—. Issue:
    - 1. John Irby<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 12, 1898.
  - (vi) Hugh<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 21, 1880.
- v. James Allen<sup>6</sup>, b. May 10, 1844; d. July 31, 1847.
- vi. Elizabeth Gentry<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 21, 1847; m. Aug. 18, 1870, John R. *Finley*, b. Oct. 13, 1844. Issue:
  - (i) Percy Blue<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 5, 1871; m. Rosa Kirk. Issue: 1. John Randolph<sup>8</sup>. 2. Percy Gregory<sup>8</sup>. 3. Clifton Benjamin<sup>8</sup>. 4. Mary Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>. (ii) Hortense<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 4, 1873. (iii) Fannie Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. July 11, 1877. (iv) Anna Lucy<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 11, 1878. (v) Arthur White<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1881. (vi) Mary Hellen<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 28, 1886.
- vii. Charles Hickman<sup>6</sup>, b. June 7, 1850; m., July 15, 1877, Lucy L. Hill, b. May, 25, 1853. Issue:
  - (i) Mary Ethel<sup>7</sup>, b. July 26, 1878.
  - (ii) John Hill<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 31, 1881.
  - (iii) Edgeworth<sup>7</sup>, b., 1883; d. Nov. 5, 1889.
  - (iv) Lucy Norma<sup>7</sup>, Jan. 20, 1888.
  - (v) William Garrison, b. Dec. 4, 1895.
- viii. Fannie White<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1852; m. 1879, Charles Henry *Linley*, M. D., b., June 19, 1847. Issue
  - (i) Maria<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 16, 1880.
  - (ii) Corinne<sup>7</sup>, b., Mar. 15, 1882.
  - (iii) Roy Gregory<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 16, 1883.
  - (iv) Nona<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 22, 1885.

Edward<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. 1st. Martha Haskins. (p. 279). Issue:

- (v) Alice<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 16, 1888.
- (vi) Louis Dupuy<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 23, 1890.
- ix. Joseph Blanchard<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 12, 1856; d. Aug. 16, 1858.

IV. Sarah<sup>5</sup> White, m. Joseph B. *Hickman*. Issue:

- i. Harrison<sup>6</sup>, m. Sarah Brooke.
- ii. Mary Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, d.—.
- iii. Louisa<sup>6</sup>, m.—Taylor.
- iv. Fannie<sup>6</sup>, m.—.
- v. Lindwood<sup>6</sup>, d.—.

*Edward<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. 1st. Martha Haskins. (p. 279).  
Issue:*

I. Mary<sup>4</sup> (Polly) Trabue, b., 1787; m. Anselm *Clarkson*. Issue:

- i. Edward Trabue<sup>5</sup>, m. Elizabeth Price.
- ii. Martha Haskins<sup>5</sup>, m. C. Blackburn.
- iii. George W<sup>5</sup>, m. 1st.—Rogers; m. 2d.—Corbin.
- iv. Green Clay<sup>5</sup>, m.—Garnett; (Daughter of Col. Wm. Garnett).
- v. Nancy Pittman<sup>5</sup>, m. James M. *Corbin*. Issue:
  - (i) Son<sup>6</sup>, m.—. Issue 2 daughters.
- vi. James M<sup>5</sup>, m.—. Hume. Issue:
  - (i) Mary<sup>6</sup>.
- vii. Emily<sup>5</sup>, m. Opie J. *Lindsay*, M. D.; (Transylvania University, Lexington, Ky.; Member of Legislature from Grant Co., Ky, Issue:
  - (i) Alice M<sup>6</sup>, m. W. L. Collins<sup>6</sup>. Issue:
    - 1. Marguerite<sup>7</sup>, m., Dec. C, 1892, Joseph Willard Haley.
    - 2. Julius<sup>7</sup>, d.
    - 3. Davie Lindsay<sup>7</sup>, m. Thomas M. Worcester.

II. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. Robert *Hatcher*. Issue:

- i. Henry<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1817; d., 1870.
- ii. Sallie<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1819; d. 1865.
- iii. Edward Trabue<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1821; d. 1899.

iv. Robert<sup>5</sup>, b. about, 1823; d., 1891.

v. Jerry<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 24, 1825; m. Apr. 24, 1859.

Mary Elizabeth Waldrop. Issue:

(i) Mary Lelia<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 25, 1860; m., 1879, Daniel *Devasher*.

Issue: 1. Elizabeth A<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 12, 1879.

(ii) William Robert<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 24, 1861; m., Nov. 23, 1887, Nannie Tucker. Issue: 1. Edwin<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 23, 1889. 2. Lucile<sup>7</sup>, b. June 10, 1891. 3. George<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 10, 1895.

(iii) Jerry<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 20, 1863.

(iv) Charles Morehouse<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 9, 1866.

(v) Samuel Percell<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 27, 1868.

(vi) Sewell<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 27, 1871.

(vii) James Berry<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 30, 1874; m., 1899, Mattie Walthall.

(viii) Edward Creel<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 4, 1878.

(ix) Mattie Haskins<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 26, 1880.

vi. Nancy<sup>5</sup>, b. about 1827; d., 1864.

vii. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, b. about, 1829.

viii. Martha Haskins<sup>5</sup>, b. about, 1831; d. Mar. 17, 1888; m., July, 1849, Charles G. *Morehouse*. Issue: (i) Robert Jay<sup>6</sup>, b. July 7, 1850; d., 1864.

III. Nancy Haskins<sup>4</sup> Trabue; Her mother died when she was two years old, and she was raised mostly by her grand-mother, Olympia (Dupuy) Trabue; b. Oct. 8, 1791; m., Nov. 6, 1816, Asa *Pittman*, b., Chesterfield Co., Va, 1788; d. May 6, 1837; (Moved to Woodford Co., Ky., about 1810; Long, a dry-goods merchant of Columbia, Moved to Nashville, Tenn., about 1836, for educational advantages of his elder children; Returned to Kentucky and settled in Russellville; Soldier in the War of 1812; The Pittman family immigrated from England to America about 1750) Page, 282

IV. George Washington<sup>4</sup> Trabue, b., Woodford Co., Ky., Feb. 22, 1793, d. Sept. 5, 1873; m., Jan. 18, 1820. Mrs. Elizabeth (Buford) Chambers. b. Woodford Co., Ky.,... Dec. 8, 1794; d. Aug. 30, 1869. Page, 285

Edward<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. 2d Jane E. Clay, (p. 237). Issue:

*Edward<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. 2d Jane E. Clay, (p. 237). Issue:*

V. Charles Clay<sup>4</sup> Trabue; Moved to Missouri and lived ten years in that state, thence to Nashville, Tenn; b. Woodford Co., Ky., Apr. 27, 1798; m., July 5, 1820, Agnes Green Woods . Page. 287

VI. John E<sup>4</sup> Trabue, M. D., m. Elizabeth Atkinson. Issue:

- i. Mrs. S. A<sup>5</sup> Latimer.
- ii. Mrs. B. T<sup>5</sup> Marshall.

VII. Martha<sup>4</sup> Trabue, b., 1803; d. July 11, 1833; m. Apr. 6, 1819, Aaron<sup>4</sup> Trabue . (p. 300).

VIII. Jane E<sup>4</sup> Trabue (twin), b., Woodford Co., Ky., Nov. 7, 1805; d., Winchester, Mo., Jan. 20, 1888, at the residence of her son, Jacob Lewellen; m., in Missouri, 1824, John White *Lewellen*, of Welsh descent. b., in Ky., about 1805; d., Montgomery Co., Mo., 1886; (The name was originally spelled "Lewellyn", but John White changed his to "Lewellen," to which spelling his posterity has adhered, excepting his grandson, Charles Trabue, who resumed the old spelling.) Page, 289

IX. Cynthia Ann<sup>4</sup> Trabue (Twin), b. Woodford Co., Ky., Nov. 7, 1805; d., New London, Mo., June 26, 1886; m., May 31, 1825, Taylor *Jones*, of Ralls Co., Mo., b. in Virginia, 1805; d. Mar. 7, 1885; (Son of Dabney, son of Harrison Jones, whose father came from Wales). Page, 294

X. Susan<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. Philip *Clayton*; Lived near Alton, Ill. Issue:

- i. George<sup>5</sup>
- ii. Charles<sup>5</sup>.
- iii. Nancy<sup>5</sup>, m. Bell.
- iv. William<sup>5</sup>.
- v. Jane<sup>5</sup>, m. Todd, of .
- vi. John<sup>5</sup> .



XI. Matilda O<sup>4</sup>. Trabue, b. Feb. 16, 1808; d. 1881;  
m., July 15, 1824, Amos Sutton . Page, 296

XII. Prince Edward<sup>4</sup> Trabue, b. Dec. 9, 1812, d. Oct. 20 1890;  
m. Oct. 30. 1834, Lydia Neville . Page, 298

*Nancy H<sup>4</sup>. Trabue, m. Asa Pittman, (page 280). Issue:*

I. Edward Francis<sup>5</sup> Pittman; Settled in St. Louis, Mo.; b. Oct. 6, 1818;  
d., Sherman, Tex., Mar. 6, 1881; m., Nov. 13, 1860, Anne Harrison, b., 1838.  
Issue:

- i. Katie<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 28, 1861; m., Nov. 13, 1889, John B. Oldham.
- ii. Mary<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1863; d. Oct. 8, 1864.
- iii. Edward F<sup>6</sup>., b. Feb. 10, 1867; m., Sept. 27, 1893, Maye Wright.

Issue:

- (i) Edward F<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 24, 1894; d. July 21, 1896.
- (ii) George H<sup>7</sup>., b. Dec. 30. 1898.
- iv. George Harrison<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 10, 1869; m., Jan. 8, 1902,  
Harriet Pen Dell.
- v. Annie Belle<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 21, 1871.
- vi. Ida May<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 1874; m., Nov. 13, 1897, William B. Taylor.

Issue:

- (i) William H<sup>7</sup>., b. Feb. 11, 1899; d., 1902.
- vii. James Harrison<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1878.

II. Martha Jane<sup>5</sup> Pittman, b. June 25, 1820; d. July 20, 1877; m., Mar.  
12, 1845, Jesse Grady *Crutcher*, b. Nov. 23, 1812; July 23, 1868. Issue:

- i. Asa P<sup>6</sup>., b., Woodford Co., Ky., 1846. Lives near Terrell, Tex.
- ii. Isaac Henry<sup>6</sup>, b., Woodford Co., Ky., Oct. 22, 1848;

m. Louisa Taylor. Issue:

- (i) Isaac Henry<sup>7</sup>, m. . Issue:

1. Isaac Henry<sup>8</sup>. 2. Son<sup>8</sup>

- (ii) Earl<sup>7</sup>.

Nancy H<sup>4</sup>. Trabue, m. Asa Pittman, (page 280). Issue:

- (iii) Carrie<sup>7</sup>; d.—.
- (iv) Bonner<sup>7</sup>; d.—.
- (v) Anna Lou<sup>7</sup>, b. May 18, 1885.
- (vi) Lem<sup>7</sup>
- (vii) Josie<sup>7</sup>
- (viii) Mary<sup>7</sup>; Last three died in infancy.

iii. Anne Bell<sup>6</sup>.

iv. Williamson<sup>6</sup>; Last two died in infancy.

v. Richard Lewis<sup>6</sup>. Mar. 25. 1854; m. Dec. 3, 1878.

Emma Jane Stephens, b. Aug. 8. 1861. Issue:

- (i) Nellie Dixie<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 31. 1881; d. Oct. 31, 1881.
- (ii) Louis Clifford<sup>7</sup>, b. May 31, 1882.
- (iii) Lillian<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 3, 1884; d. Sept. 1, 1884.
- (iv) Agnes White<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1885.
- (v) Edward Vaughan<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 3, 1887.
- (vi) Richard Luther<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 5, 1889.
- (vii) Lulie May<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 24, 1892.
- (viii) Marcia Lelia<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 22, 1893.
- (ix) Emma J<sup>7</sup>., b. Sept. 18, 1895.

vi. Anna Trabue<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 17, 1855; d., 1888; m., Sept. 28. 1881,

P. B. *Stanley*, b. Feb. 15, 1842. Issue:

- (i) Sallie Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. June 28, 1883.
- (ii) Anna Trabue<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 27, 1885.

vii. Mary Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. July 9, 1856; d. Mar. 20, 1902; m. July 12. 1,

John Washington *Bateman*, b. Mar. 11. 1843. Issue:

- (i) Ralph<sup>7</sup>, b. June 21. 1818.
- (ii) Dupuy<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 20, 1880.
- (iii) Claude<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 21, 1881.
- (iv) Jefferson<sup>7</sup>, b. June 21, 1883; d. Oct. 26, 1886.
- (v) John<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 21, 1886.
- (vi) Bennie May<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 1, 1889.

viii. Jessie<sup>6</sup>, Twin, b. Dec. 11, 1858; d. young.

ix. Mattie<sup>6</sup>, Twin, b. Dec. 11, 1858; m., July 12, 1877,

Clifford *Witherspoon*, b. June 11, 1852. Issue:

- (i) Nellie<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 3, 1880; d. Nov. 16, 1890.

- (ii) Ford C<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 30, 1881.
- (iii) Guy Pittman<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1884.
- (iv) Clifford<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 12, 1887.
- (v) Horace Trabue<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 14, 1889.
- (vi) Anna L<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 14, 1893.
- x. Edward P<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1861. Lives near Ferrell, Tex.
- xi. Flora Hattie<sup>6</sup>, b. July 29, 1862; m., Long View, Tex., Feb. 21, 1881. Robert Garland *Brown*, b. Feb. 2, 1852. Issue:
  - (i) Robert Garland<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 7, 1882.
  - (ii) Flora Hattie<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1884.
  - (iii) Annie B<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug., 11, 1881.
  - (iv) John Crutcher<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 16, 1890.
  - (v) Flora Frances<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 11, 1892.
  - (vi) Maggie Lynn<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 31, 1895.
  - (vii) Mary Josephine<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1897.
  - (viii) Samuel Bradford<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr., 1900.
- xii. Pittman<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1861.

### III. Benjamin<sup>6</sup> Pittman; d. in infancy.

IV. Williamson Haskins<sup>5</sup> Pittman; Settled in St. Louis, Mo., b. June 11, 1824; d. Oct. 21, 1875; m., July 5, 1859, Hannah Daviess, b. July, 1810. Issue:

- i. Nannie<sup>6</sup>, b. Nor. 13, 1861; m., Nov. 10, 1886, Archer *Anderson*. Issue:
  - (i) Joan Hamillton<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 12, 1892; d. 1902.
- ii. William Daviess<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 29, 1863; m., Oct 12, 1887, Sallie Duncan Patterson. Issue:
  - (i) Velona<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 24, 1888; d. Apr. 7, 1898.
  - (ii) Marie<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 23, 1891.
  - (iii) Cora<sup>7</sup>, b. July 23, 1894.
- iii. Asa<sup>6</sup>, b. June 5, 1865; d. Jan. 11, 1899; m. Maysie Walker; d. Mar. 28, 1896. Issue:
  - (i) Martha Walker<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 27, 1892.
- iv. Marie<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 29, 1868; d. July, 1868.

George W<sup>4</sup>. Trabue, Mrs. Elizabeth Chambers, (p. 280). Issue:

- v. Trabue<sup>6</sup>, b. June 20, 1870; m., Dec. 10, 1902, Louise Opel.
- vi. Williamson Haskins<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 21, 1872; d Mar. 4, 1901.

V. George Trabue<sup>5</sup> Pittman; settled in St. Louis, Mo.

VI. Jefferson J<sup>5</sup>. Pittman; d. young.

VII. Elizabeth J<sup>5</sup>. Pittman.

VIII. Chas. T<sup>5</sup>. Pittman.

IX. Ann Asa<sup>5</sup> Pittman; Educated at Greenville Institute, Harrodsburg, Ky., and at Madam Conda's French Academy, New York City; m. Zackary Frederick<sup>5</sup> Smith .  
(p. 329).

***George W<sup>4</sup>. Trabue, Mrs. Elizabeth Chambers,  
(p. 280). Issue:***

I. Joseph B<sup>5</sup>. Trabue, b. Glasglow, Ky., Dec. 22, 1820; d. Mar. 27, 1845;  
m. Judith Mullins.

II. Benjamin F<sup>5</sup>. Trabue, M. D., b., Glasglow, Ky., Oct. 6, 1822,  
m. June 12, 1855, Lelia Anderson. Issue:

i. Henry Buckner<sup>6</sup>, lb. Mar. 19, 1856; m, 1879, Rosa Drane. Issue:

(i) Drane<sup>7</sup>, b., 1880.

(ii) Anne Belle<sup>7</sup>, b., 1882 .

(iii) Gordon Carlisle<sup>7</sup>, b., 1881.

ii. Kate<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 28. 1858; m., Mar. 19, 1878, Joseph U. *Rogers*, b.  
Oct. 30, 1854. Issue:

(i) Lelia<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar 12, 1879.

(ii) Edmund L<sup>7</sup>., b. Aug. 19, 1883.

(iii) Benjamin Trabue<sup>7</sup>, b. May 9, 1887.

(iv) John<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 4, 1981

iii. Helen<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 24, 1860; m., 1881, Jerry B. *Leslie*. Issue:

(i) Louisa<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 3, 1882.

(ii) Lelia<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov., 1885.

(iii) Helen<sup>7</sup>.

iv. Bennora<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 4, 1861; m., Mar. 30, 1881, A. P. Terrell,  
Issue:

(i) Clarence Monroe<sup>7</sup>, b., 1882.

(ii) Allen Price<sup>7</sup>, b., 1884.

(iii) Lelia<sup>7</sup>, b., 1887.

(iv) Katherine<sup>7</sup>, b., 1894.

(v) George<sup>7</sup>, b., 1897.

III. Judith Helen<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b., Glasgow, Ky., Nov. 16, 1824; d. Dec. 2,  
1893; m. William Terry, of Louisville, Ky. Issue:

i. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

ii. William<sup>6</sup>.

iii. Alvah L<sup>6</sup>; m. —. Issue:

(i) John<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Alvah<sup>7</sup>.

iv. Buford<sup>6</sup>.

v. Maude<sup>6</sup>.

IV. Elizabeth Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b., Glasgow Ky, May 31, 1835;  
m., Dec. 1, 1853, Samuel W. VanCulin of Philadelphia Pa. Issue:

i. Trabue<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 24, 1854.

ii. Eliza<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1856; m. —Harper of Philadelphia, Pa.,

iii. Samuel W<sup>6</sup>, b. June 18, 1859; d. Mar. 23, 1884.

iv. William T<sup>6</sup>, b. July 27, 1864; m. —. Issue:

(i) William T<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Trabue<sup>7</sup>.

v. Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 17, 1867.

V. George Washington<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b., Glasgow, Ky., Jan. 21, 1839; d.  
Apr. 29, 1869; m., May 24, 1860, Mary T. Wade, of Glasgow, Ky. Issue:

i. Buford<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 29, 1861; d. —.

ii. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, b. July 13, 1862; d. Nov. 1, 1863.

iii. Nellie E<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 21, 1865; m. Lewis.



Charles C<sup>4</sup>. Trabue, m. Agnes G. Woods, (p. 281). Issue:

iv. Bettie T<sup>6</sup>., b. Dec. 4, 1867; d.—.

***Charles C<sup>4</sup>. Trabue, m. Agnes G. Woods, (p. 281).  
Issue:***

I. Martha Ann<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. July 5, 1823; m. George T. *Thompson*. Issue:

i. Agnes W<sup>6</sup>., m. George G. *O'Bryan*. Issue:

(i) Agnes Trabue<sup>7</sup>.

ii. Bessie<sup>6</sup>, m. J. P. W. *Brown* Issue:

(i) Geo. T<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Ella P<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) John P. W<sup>7</sup>., m. Anne Crockett.

(iv) Samuel P<sup>7</sup>.

iii. Chas. T<sup>6</sup>., m. Elizabeth Weeks. Issue:

(i) Hill<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Fannie<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Geo. O'Bryan<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Allen W<sup>7</sup>.

iv. Mattie W<sup>6</sup>.

v. Fannie<sup>6</sup>.

vi. Hill<sup>6</sup>, m. Agnes M. Ricketts.

vii. Jane R<sup>6</sup>., m. Alfred E. *Howell*. Issue:

(i) Morton B<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Martha<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Frances<sup>7</sup>.

(iv), Louise E<sup>7</sup>.

viii. Kate<sup>6</sup>, m. Joseph L. *Weakley*. Issue:

(i) Martha<sup>7</sup>.

II. Anthony Edward Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. Apr. 2, 1825; d.—;

m. Christine Manley. Issue:

i. Martha T<sup>6</sup>, m. Bragg *Glasscock*. Issue:

- (i) Ethel Green<sup>7</sup>.
- (ii) Laura<sup>7</sup>.
- (iii) Ray E<sup>7</sup>.
- (iv) Stella Gertrude<sup>7</sup>.
- ii. Christine<sup>6</sup>, m. W. G. *Robertson*. Issue:
  - (i) Kittie R<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ii) Christine M<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iii) Lucile<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iv) William G<sup>7</sup>.
  - (v) Agnes T<sup>7</sup>.
- iii. Taylor Jones<sup>6</sup>, m. Honor Williamson. Issue:
  - (i) Van Culin<sup>7</sup>.
- iv. Mary Glen<sup>6</sup>, b. July 1, 1874, m. Samuel D. *Shaw*. Issue:
  - (i) Martha Glen<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1898.

III. Joseph Woods<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. Feb. 4, 1827; never married.

IV. Jane W<sup>5</sup>. Trabue, b. Nov. 24, 1828; m. John H. *Reynolds*. Issue:

- i. Charles T<sup>6</sup>., m. Jennie Peyton.
- ii. John H<sup>6</sup>., m. Lottie Smith. Issue:
  - (i) William H<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ii) John H<sup>7</sup>.
- iii. Alice A<sup>6</sup>.
- iv. Martha T<sup>6</sup>., m. John Adger., Issue:
  - (i) Jane T<sup>7</sup>.
- v. Anthony T<sup>6</sup>.
- vi. Geo. T<sup>6</sup>., m. Mary Bruner, Issue:
  - (i) Mary<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ii) Jane T<sup>7</sup>.

V. Sarah E<sup>5</sup>. Trabue, b. Apr. 29, 1830; m. 1st., John B. *Stevens*; m. 2d., William R. Shivers. Issue by 1st. m:

- i. Johnette B<sup>6</sup>., m. Cyrus S. *Steere*. Issue:
  - (i) Sarah<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ii) Albert C<sup>7</sup>.

Jane E<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. John W. Lewellen, (p. 281). Issue

- (iii) Mable G<sup>7</sup>.
- (iv) Nellie L<sup>7</sup>.
- (v) Grace<sup>7</sup>.
- (vi) Johnette<sup>7</sup>.
- (vii) Cyrus S<sup>7</sup>.

VI. Charles Clay<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. Sept. 8, 1834; d. Sept. 19, 1862, of wounds in battle at Sharpsburg.

VII. Robert Wood<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. June 9, 1837; m. Mary Bibb. Issue:

- i. Joan<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1869; m., June 1, 1888, William *Winn*. Issue:
  - (i) Nellie C<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 18, 1894.
  - (ii) Robert W<sup>7</sup>, b. June 9, 1895.
  - (iii) George B<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 5, 1899.
- ii. Addie<sup>6</sup>, b. July 2, 1871; m. George M. *Briscoe*. Issue:
  - (i) Owen Trabue<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 5, 1896.
- iii. Christine M<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 8, 1875.

VIII. George W<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. Feb. 21, 1839; m. Ellen Dunn. Issue:

- i. Wm. Dunn<sup>6</sup>, m. Lucinda O'Bryan. Issue:
  - (i) Geo. O'B<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ii) Wm. D<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iii) Ellen Dunn<sup>7</sup>.
- ii. George<sup>6</sup>.
- iii. Charles C<sup>6</sup>.
- iv. Anthony E. D<sup>6</sup>.

IX. James Woods<sup>5</sup> Trabue; d. aged 9 years.

*Jane E<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. John W. Lewellen, (p. 281). Issue*

I. Sarepta<sup>5</sup> Lewellen, b. Mar. 16, 1826; m. 1st., Mar. 16, 1843, Dooley Bibb; m. 2d., 1889, A. Kady.

II. Araminta<sup>5</sup> Lewellen, b. Feb. 21, 1828; m. 1st., Elias *Owens*; m. 2d., Charles Johnson. Issue by 1st. m:

- i. Mary Jane<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. Carson<sup>6</sup>.
- iii. Frank<sup>6</sup>.
- iv. William Taylor<sup>6</sup>.

III. Adelia<sup>5</sup> Lewellen, b. May, 1830; d. Oct. 18, 1848.

IV. Agnes<sup>5</sup> Lewellen, b. July 11, 1832; d. Dec. 5, 1891; m., Oct. 26, 1852, Napoleon *Lewellen* (cousin), b. Dec. 29, 1827. Issue:

- i. Mary Jane<sup>6</sup>, b., 1853; d. 1873; m., 1872, Wm. Dickerson.
- ii. John Hosea<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 21, 1855; m., Dec. 8, 1881, Jennie Toliver.

Issue:

- (i) Nellie May<sup>7</sup>.
- (ii) Flory C<sup>7</sup>.
- (iii) Agnes T<sup>7</sup>.
- (iv) Dennie B<sup>7</sup>.
- (v) Arty Bryan<sup>7</sup>.
- (vi) Mabel Ruth<sup>7</sup>.

iii. Rolly B<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 27, 1857; m., Apr. 1, 1887, Larrie Moore.

Issue:

- (i) Roy<sup>7</sup>.
- (ii) Gertrude<sup>7</sup>.
- (iii) Agnes<sup>7</sup>.
- (iv) Stella<sup>7</sup>.
- (v) Napoleon<sup>7</sup>.
- (vi) Eddie Bryant<sup>7</sup>.

iv. Sarepta E<sup>6</sup>, b. May 14, 1859; m. Dec. 8, 1881, James F. *Alvis*.

Issue:

- (i) John Napoleon<sup>7</sup>.
- (ii) James O<sup>7</sup>.
- (iii) Blanch O<sup>7</sup>.
- (iv) Rose<sup>7</sup>.

Jane E<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. John W. Lewellen, (p. 281). Issue

v. James D<sup>6</sup>, b. July 23, 1861; m. 1st., Jan. 21, 1883,

Minerva Shoemaker. Issue:

(i) Lulie B<sup>7</sup>, m. 2d., 1890, Katie Pritchett. Issue:

(ii) James W<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Clarence Napoleon<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Carrie<sup>7</sup>.

vi. Willis Napoleon<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 20, 1863; m, Feb. 15, 1898, Fannie Pritchett. Issue:

(i) Napoleon<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 17, 1890.

vii. Agnes L<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 1866; m. 1st Charles *Henderson* Issue:

(i) Seasil<sup>7</sup>; ..1893,

m. 2d., 1893, James M. *Beatty*<sup>7</sup>. Issue:

(ii) Eddie Jack<sup>7</sup>

(iii) Ruby Pearl<sup>7</sup>

viii Edward Lee<sup>6</sup>, b. May 23, 1869; m, Feb. 28, 1899, Leony B. Kayburn. Issue:

(i) Vallye<sup>7</sup>, b., 1900.

ix. Theodore C<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 10, 1871; m., Sept. 11, 1895) Carrie Sisson. Issue:

(i) Clark B<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Zelda<sup>7</sup>.

x: Florence Pearl<sup>6</sup>, b. May 20, 1874; m. Apr. 10, 1895. Thomas *Smith*. Issue:

(i) Pearl<sup>7</sup>;

V. Jacob White<sup>5</sup> Lewellen, b. Mar. 19, 1834; d. Feb. 16, 1895; m. 1st., Nov, 6, 1856, Mary Boulevere, b., 1835; d., 1875. Issue:

i. John Willis<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 19, 1857; d. Nov. 16, 1886.

ii. Dr. George Edward<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 31, 1859.

iii Nancy Jane<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 1, 1861; m., Dec. 29, 1879,

Dock Harding *Brunning*<sup>7</sup>. Issue:

(i) Mary N<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 8, 1880.

(ii) Malissa Quinn<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 31, 1882.

(iii) Emma J<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 14, 1883.

(iv) Charles T<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 23, 1885.



- (v) Jacob W<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 13, 1887.
- (vi) Nellie<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1889.
- (vii) Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. May 27, 1891.
- (viii) Llewellyn Russel<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1894.
- (ix) Eva Hardin<sup>7</sup>, Sept. 19, 1896.
- (x) Perkins<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 25, 1899.
- (xi) Hester O<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 9, 1900.
- iv. Martha Agnes<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1863.
- v. Josephine Quinn<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1865; d. Nov. 26, 1892; m., Aug. 13, 1890, Eugene A. *Waples*. Issue:
  - (i) Mortimer Lee<sup>7</sup>, b. May 21, 1891; d. Aug. 8, 1892.
- vi. Chas. Trabue<sup>6</sup> (Llewlllyn. p. 282): attorney at Law; b. May 9, 1867; m., Oct. 5, 1891, Emma Kulluck. Issue:
  - (i) Dorothy Kulluck<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 5, 1898.
- vii. Mary Grace<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 3, 1874; d. Aug. 10, 1875.

Jacob White<sup>5</sup> Lewellen, m. 2d., 1877, Olivia M. Sexsmith, b., 1846.  
Issue:

- viii. Mary Sexsmith<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 12, 1879.
- ix. Maude Myrtle<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 16, 1881.
- x. William Claude<sup>6</sup>, b. May 22, 1883; d. May 25, 1883.
- xi. Josie Endora<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 12, 1884.
- xii. Edith Ann<sup>6</sup>, b., 1886.
- viii. Marcus Earl<sup>6</sup>, b. July 8, 1889; d. Nov. 28, 1891.

VI. Susan E<sup>5</sup>. Lewellen, b. Oct. 22, 1836; d. Jan. 31, 1885;  
m., Feb. 24, 1859, Harvey *Scanland*. Issue:

- i. Cora<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 6, 1860; m. Sept. 3, 1884,  
John Clarkson *Darnell*, M. D. Issue:
  - (i) Edna Lou<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 13, 1886.
  - (ii) Paul<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1888.
  - (iii) Floy Llewellyn<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 20, 1891.
- ii. Edgar<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 8, 1862; m., May 23, 1888,  
Bertie Virginia Hobson. Issue:
  - (i) Alma<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1889.

Jane E<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. John W. Lewellen, (p. 281). Issue

(ii) Telina<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 2, 1890.

(iii) Nellie<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 6, 1892.

(iv) Harvey Hobson<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 6, 1895.

(v) Mary Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 12, 1899.

(vi) Charles Boone<sup>7</sup>, b. June 26, 1901.

iii. Minnie<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 9, 1869; m., Feb. 6, 1896, Edgar L. *Collins*.

Issue:

(i) Harry S<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 20, 1897.

iv. Nellie<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 11, 1874

v. Grace<sup>6</sup>, b. July 22, 1877.

VII. Cynthia Ann<sup>5</sup> Lewellen, b. Oct. 6, 1839; d. Dec. 1, 1880; m., Mar. 21, 1868, Judge Thomas *Russell*, b., Washington Co., Pa, June 2, 1820; d., Moulton, Ia, Nov. 16, 1888. Issue:

i. Arthur Lewellen<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 30, 1867; m. Dec. 28, 1891,

Lula A. McGarbin. Issue:

(i) Hazel Grace<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1894.

(ii) Charles Lawrence<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 20, 1896.

(iii) Lula May<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 4, 1899.

(iv) Arthur Emerson<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 13, 1901.

ii. Carrie Agnes<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 7, 1869; d. July 19, 1871.

iii. Rev. Harvey<sup>6</sup>, b., Schuyler Co., Mo., May 31 1871; d. Nov. 6, 1895; m. Mary Wells.

iv. Lonius<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1872; m., Dec 13, 1891, Martha Henderson.

Issue:

(i) Icel Ines<sup>7</sup>, b. July 24, 1894.

(ii) Lawrence<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 23, 1896.

(iii) Minnie Cecil<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 13, 1897.

(iv) Myrtle Fay<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 23, 1900.

v. Eva Josephine<sup>6</sup>, b., Schutler Co., Mo., Aug. 28, 1874; m., Sept. 15, 1897, J. Price Sutton; (Cashier of the Faber Bank, Faber, Mo.)

vi. Edward<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 30, 1875.

vii. Charles Eugene<sup>6</sup>, b. May, 1880; d. Aug., 1880.

VIII. Samuel Edward<sup>5</sup> Lewellen; Soldier in the C. S. A, under Gen. Price, b. June 27, 1842; m., Feb. 15, 1874, Sallie Crews; d.—. Issue:

- i. Martha Jane<sup>6</sup>, b. and d., 1875.
- ii. Benjamin Franklin<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 6, 1876; d., 1896.
- iii. Geo. Washington<sup>6</sup>, b. and d. 1878.
- iv. Irene<sup>6</sup>, b., 1879; d., 1879.
- v. Jacob Edward<sup>6</sup>, b. May, 1881.
- vi. Lulie Crews<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr., 1888.

IX. Miranda Louisa<sup>5</sup> Lewellen, b. Sept. 10, 1845; m., Apr. 25, 1871, Robert *Graham*, b., 1849. Issue:

i. Neva Josephine<sup>6</sup>, b. June, 1872; m., June, 1898, F. B. *Moore*.  
Issue:

- (i) Irene Louisa<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 23, 1899; d. Aug. 2, 1900.
- ii. John Robert<sup>6</sup>, b. June, 1874.
- iii. Jamie May<sup>6</sup>, b. May, 1876; m., Oct., 1897, J. F. *Crane*. Issue:
  - (i) Vernon Earnest<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug., 1898.
  - (ii) Viola Marie<sup>7</sup>, b. June, 1901.
- iv. Ester Agnes<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 3, 1878; d. Feb. 11, 1880.
- v. Son<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1881. d. Mar. 3, 1881.
- vi. Claude Alexander<sup>6</sup>, b. 1883.
- vii. Doc. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, b., 1886.

X. Martha Matilda Josephine<sup>5</sup> Lewellen, b. Mar. 21, 1819; m. 1st., Jan. 11, 1877, Coldwell Russell; m. 2d., 1882, Charles *Lillie*. Issue by 2d. m.

- i. Charles Lewellen<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 24, 1884.
- ii. John William<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 23, 1886.
- iii. Antoine Trabue<sup>6</sup>, twin, b. June 14, 1888,
- iv. Lonius Clay<sup>6</sup>, twin, b. June 14, 1888

*Cynthia A*<sup>4</sup>. *Trabue, m. Taylor Jones, (p. 281). Issue:*

I. Elizabeth Jane<sup>5</sup> Jones, b. Jan. 1, 1830; d. Aug. 16, 1833.

Cynthia A<sup>4</sup>. Trabue, m. Taylor Jones, (p. 281). Issue:

II. Sallie Ann<sup>5</sup> Jones, b. Feb. 21, 1832; d. Sept. 29, 1833.

III. Henry Clay<sup>5</sup> Jones, b. Apr. 20, 1834; d. Apr. 18, 1899; m., Dec. 5, 1872, Annie Tutt, b. Oct. 12, 1847.

IV. Martha Agnes<sup>5</sup> Jones, b. Nov. 28, 1836; d. May 26, 1878; m., Nov. 29, 1866, Wm. *Brown*. Issue:

i. Charlotte Eugenia<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 27, 1869; m., Mar. 20, 1889,

Wm. Robert *Carstarphin*, b., Mar. 9, 1863. Issue:

(i) Wm. Eugene<sup>7</sup>, b. June 7, 1890.

(ii) James Henry<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 3, 1891.

(iii) Ezra Thomas<sup>7</sup>, b. June 5, 1894.

(iv) Mary<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 5, 1898.

ii. Mary Louise<sup>6</sup> Twin, b. Aug. 20, 1872.

iii. Cynthia Jane<sup>6</sup>, Twin, b. Aug. 20, 1872; d. Nov. 1, 1873.

V. Margaret Emily<sup>5</sup> Jones, b. Nov. 6, 1839; m., Jan. 17, 1860, Samuel T. *Waston*, b. June 30, 1834. Issue:

i. Dr. Taylor Jones<sup>6</sup>, b., 1860; m. 1886, Amanda Suten.

ii. Julia<sup>6</sup>, b. 1862; m., 1887. Gentry *Fugua*. Issue:

(i) Warren<sup>7</sup>, b. 1891.

(ii) Samuel Henry<sup>7</sup>, b., 1894.

iii. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, b., 1865; m. 1885, Thos. T. *Moore*. Issue:

(i) Maggie May<sup>7</sup>, b., 1886.

(ii) Linn<sup>7</sup>, b. 1889.

(iii) Rory<sup>7</sup>, b., 1892.

(iv) Hugh<sup>7</sup>, b., 1895.

iv. James T<sup>6</sup>, b., 1867.

v. Olivia<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 2, 1871; m., 1896, Wm. T. Waters, M. D., b. July 31, 1868.

vi. William C<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 30, 1873; m., 1901, Dollie Bridgewater.

vii. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, b. May 28, 1883.

VI. Susan Ellen<sup>5</sup> Jones, b. May 16, 1842; m. Oct. 28, 1866, Asa *Glascok*, b. June 22, 1838; d. Feb. 12, 1892. Issue:

i. Anna Taylor<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 11, 1867; m., Oct. 29, 1896, P. J. *Lyng*.  
Issue:

(i) Leo<sup>7</sup>, b., Feb. 24, 1901.

ii. Henry Clay<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 3, 1869; d. Feb. 27, 1901; m., Jan. 27, 1897,  
Julia S. Caldwell. Issue:

(i) Asa<sup>7</sup>, b. July 22, 1898.

(ii) Henry Stanley<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1900.

iii. Margaret Geneva<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 13, 1873.

VII. Charlotte Frelinghuysen<sup>5</sup> Jones, b. Oct. 17, 1844; d. Dec. 26,  
1866.

***Matilda O<sup>4</sup>. Trabue, m. Amos Sutton (p. 282). Issue:***

I. Sarah Jane<sup>5</sup> Sutton, b. May 3, 1825; m. Carson *Wright*. Issue:

i. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

ii. Penelopy<sup>6</sup>.

iii. Araminta<sup>6</sup>.

II. Davis Bigg<sup>5</sup> Sutton, b. June 7, 1827. Never married.

III. Eliazar Clay<sup>5</sup> Sutton, b. Sept. 19, 1829; m., Sept. 19, 1870,  
Belle Toliver. Issue:

i. Maggie E<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 31, 1871; m. Mar. 10, 1892, W. D. *Homes*.  
Issue:

(i) Gilbert Clay<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 20, 1893.

ii. Matilda Alice<sup>6</sup>, b. July 16, 1873; m., May 7, 1893,  
George Gaines.

iii. Davis Anthony<sup>6</sup>, b., Feb. 3, 1875.

iv. Emma V<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 2, 1877.

v. Nathaniel C<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 10, 1878.

vi. Eliza<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug., 2, 1880; d. July 15, 1881.

vii. George Vest<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1882.

IV. Nathaniel Hill<sup>5</sup> Sutton, b. Dec. 31, 1832.



Matilda O<sup>4</sup>. Trabue, m. Amos Sutton (p. 282). Issue:

V. Edward Trabue<sup>5</sup> Sutton, b. June 6, 1834; m., Feb. 11, 1858,  
Amanda B. Turley, b. Mar. 13, 1838. Issue:

i. Charles Bell<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 10, 1858; m., Mar. 13, 1878,

Matilda Leadford. Issue:

(i) George Edward<sup>7</sup>, b. May 25, 1882.

(ii) Lonie Eugene<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 29, 1884.

(iii) Lottie Alice<sup>7</sup>, b. June 8 1888.

(iv) Chalmer Lee Bell<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 16, 1895.

VI. Joanna Eliza<sup>5</sup> Sutton, b. Dec. 19, 1836; m., May 7, 1857,  
James T. *Keithley*, b. Nov. 1, 1836. Issue:

i. Phynna<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1858; m., Mar. 11, 1884, John *Johnson*.

Issue:

(i) Stella E<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 18, 1886.

ii. Matilda Agnes<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 27, 1862; m., Dec. 22, 1897,  
J. O. Caldwell.

iii. Mary Alice<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 18, 1864.

iv. Virginia Lee<sup>6</sup>, b. May 14, 1867; m., June 7, 1892,

Claude *Hayden*. Issue:

(i) Lester Bradley<sup>7</sup>, b. May 28, 1893.

v. Henry Clay Bates<sup>6</sup>, b. June 6, 1874.

VII. Anthony Benton<sup>5</sup> Sutton, b. Apr. 3, 1840; Killed in battle in  
the C.S.A.

VIII. Matilda Agnes<sup>5</sup> Sutton, b. Apr. 1, 1843.

IX. John Polk<sup>5</sup> Sutton, b. May 9, 1845.

X. Clara Catharine Alice<sup>5</sup> Sutton, b. Mar. 14, 1850; d. Dec. 11, 1895; m.  
1st, June 23, 1870, John F. *Spencer*. Issue:

i. Clara B<sup>6</sup>, b., 1873; d., 1891;

m. 2d., June 7, 1877, A. E. *Jenkins*. Issue:

ii. Emma Lee<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 28, 1878.

**Prince E.<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. Lydia Neville, (p. 282). Issue:**

I. William E.<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. Dec. 17, 1835; m. 1862, Matilda Summers.  
Issue:

- i. Mary B.<sup>6</sup>, b. July 9, 1863; d. Oct. 3, 1865.
- ii. J. William.<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 17, 1865; m., Feb. 11, 1886, Lucy B. Beeby,  
b. Aug., 3, 1867. Issue:
  - (i) Katherine.<sup>7</sup> b., 1887; d., 1888.
  - (ii) John T.<sup>7</sup>, b., 1889.
  - (iii) Charles E.<sup>7</sup>, b. 1891.
  - (iv) Stella A.<sup>7</sup>, b., 1892.
  - (v) William E.<sup>7</sup>, b., 1896.
  - (vi) Lewis B.<sup>7</sup>, b., 1901.
- iii. Emma V.<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1872; d. Mar. 25, 1880.
- iv. Sarah E.<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 9, 1882; d. July 17, 1883.

II. Charles Clay.<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b., 1838; m., 1885, Jane Conley. Issue:

- i. Ruth.<sup>6</sup> b., 1886.

III. Elizabeth Jane.<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b., 1841; m., 1859, John *Summers*. Issue:

- i. Mary Elizabeth.<sup>6</sup> b. and d., 1860.
- ii. Anna Perliot.<sup>6</sup> b., 1861; m., 1882,—.
- iii. Edward Washington.<sup>6</sup> b., 1864; m., 1887. Herman Mitts.
- iv. John W.<sup>6</sup>, b., 1867; m., 1891, Bell Braden. Issue:
  - (i) Charles Eugene.<sup>7</sup> b., 1893.
  - (ii) Howard.<sup>7</sup> b., 1895.
- v. George Anthony.<sup>6</sup> b., 1870.
- vi. Sadie.<sup>6</sup> b. and d., 1872.
- vii. Lottie Belle.<sup>6</sup> b., 1874; m., 1895, Richard *Franklin*. Issue:
  - (i) Ora.<sup>7</sup> b., 1895.
  - (ii) Minnie Belle.<sup>7</sup> b., 1901.
- viii. Verdia.<sup>6</sup> b., 1877; m. L. Pittman.
- ix. Nora.<sup>6</sup> b., 1880; m., 1901, George Menefer.
- x. Harry.<sup>6</sup> b., 1883.

Stephen<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Jane Haskins, (p. 237). Issue:

IV. Mohala Ann<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b., 1844; m. Thomas *Raredon*. Issue:

i. Chrissie Anthony<sup>6</sup>, b., 1876; m., 1897, John W. *Demorest*. Issue:

(i) Thomas<sup>7</sup>, b., 1898.

ii. Nora J<sup>6</sup>, b., 1878; m. George Devenport.

iii. Nannie C<sup>6</sup>, b., 1880; m., 1897, Wm. T. *Jones*. Issue:

(i) Dorothy<sup>7</sup>, b. 1899.

V. Lucy P<sup>5</sup>. Trabue, b., 1847; d. 1897; m., 1862, Humprey *Jones*.

Issue: i. Cora<sup>6</sup>, b., 1865; m., 1886, Joseph *Smith*. Issue:

(i) Justin<sup>7</sup>, b., 1889.

(ii) Edgar<sup>7</sup>, b. 1894.

(iii) Zana<sup>7</sup>, b., 1901.

VI. Nancy Agnes<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b., 1850; m., 1879, Simeon *Ross*. Issue:

i. Bertha<sup>6</sup>, b., 1880.

ii. Carle<sup>6</sup>, b., 1883.

iii. Clarence<sup>6</sup>, b., 1887.

iv. Irene Blanche<sup>6</sup>, b., 1889.

v. Simeon Milan<sup>6</sup>, b., 1892.

VII. John Thomas<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b., 1853; m., 1899,— Issue one<sup>6</sup>.

*Stephen<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Jane Haskins, (p. 237). Issue:*

I. Chastain<sup>4</sup> Trabue, b. Nov. 25, 1786; d., 1852; m., Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Trabue (p. 239). Issue:

i. Stephen Fitz James<sup>5</sup>; Lawyer; m. Alice Berry; (Sister of Col. Robert Berry of the U. S. N.) Issue:

(i) Edmund F<sup>6</sup>, m. Carrie Cockran. Issue:

1 and 2, Twins<sup>7</sup>; d —.

3. Lucinda<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Stephen Fitz James<sup>6</sup>, m. Annie South of Frankfort, Ky;

(Daughter of Rev. Polk South (Christian). Issue:

1. Virginia Taylor<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Willet C<sup>6</sup>, m. Mrs. Belle Moore Dabney.

(iv) Robert B<sup>6</sup>.

(v) Alice E<sup>6</sup>, d. —.

ii. Aaron<sup>5</sup>; d. —.

iii. Marian<sup>5</sup>; d. in youth

iv. Infant<sup>5</sup>; d. —.

v. William<sup>5</sup>, d. a bachelor.

vi. Henrietta<sup>5</sup>, m. Milus Cooper *Nesbitt*, M. D.;

(Son of Judge Geo. Nesbitt). Issue:

(i) Eliza<sup>6</sup>; d. in infancy.

(ii) Marian<sup>6</sup>; d. in infancy.

(iii) Milus<sup>6</sup>,

vii. Isaac Hodgen<sup>5</sup>; Lawyer; Transylvania University, Lexington, Ky., 1854; Officer in the U. S A. during the Civil War; Staunch Republican b., Russell Co., Ky., Mar. 25, 1829; m. Savannah, Ga., 1865, Virginia Taylor; Emigrated to Fla.

viii. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, m. Charles McGill.

ix. Judell<sup>5</sup>; d. June 22, 1900; m. Thomas A. *MacGregor*, M. D. Issue:

(i) Chastine<sup>6</sup>, m., Nov., 1899. Ernest W. *Sprague*. Issue:

1. Chastine<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 1902.

2. Matilda<sup>7</sup>.

x. Henry<sup>5</sup>, d. young.

II. Rebecca<sup>4</sup> Trabue, b. Aug. 3, 1789; m. John Hill; d. June 15, 1834.

III. Haskins D<sup>4</sup>, Trabue, b. Dec. 24, 1790; d. Feb. 13, 1860; m., Nov. 20, 1816, Olympia<sup>4</sup> Willson (p. 307). Page, 302

IV. Aaron<sup>4</sup> Trabue, b. Jan. 12, 1793; d. Dec. 29, 1877; m. 1st., Apr. 6, 1819, Martha<sup>4</sup> Trabue (p. 281). Page. 305

m. 2d, Dec. 7, 1835, Martha Cheatham, b., 1809; d. Oct. 26, 1893, Lived near Jerseyville Ill. Page 307

Stephen<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Jane Haskins, (p. 237). Issue:

V. William<sup>4</sup> Trabue, b. Mar. 7, 1795; m. 1st. Elizabeth McDowell. Issue:

i. Emil<sup>5</sup>, m. John Lewis.

ii. Elizabeth Ann<sup>5</sup>, m. David Winston.

iii. Hannah J<sup>5</sup>, m. 1st. Lindsey Watson; m. 2d. Robert Anderson.

iv. Harriet Olympia<sup>5</sup>, m. Joseph *Winston*. Issue:

(i) Joseph K<sup>6</sup>.

v. Benjamin McDowell<sup>5</sup>, M. D., b. 1826; m. Fannie E. Sale, daughter of Dr. L. P., of Todd Co., Ky. Issue:

(i) William H<sup>6</sup>, b., 1855, Manager of the Kelly Axe Co., N. Y. Cty; m. Corinne Fall Boyd.

(ii) Leroy P<sup>6</sup>, M. D., m. Maria Jefferson.

(iii) Helen M<sup>6</sup>, m. E. U. Bland.

(iv) Ben. McDowell<sup>6</sup>, m. Bessie Morrison.

(v) Elizabeth Burns<sup>6</sup>, unmarried.

(vi) Jennie<sup>6</sup>, d. aged 3 years.

(vii) Annie B<sup>6</sup>, m. B. P. Gray.

(viii) Mattie Y<sup>6</sup>, unmarried.

(ix) Etta H<sup>6</sup>, unmarried.

vi. William<sup>5</sup>; d. in infancy.

William<sup>4</sup> Trabue m. 2d. Elizabeth Haskins<sup>5</sup> Caldwell. (p. 261). Issue:

vii. Laura Alice<sup>5</sup>; d. Nov. 1875; m. John D. *Wickliffe*. Issue:

(i) Mary<sup>6</sup>; d. in infancy.

(ii) Trabue<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 21, 1869.

(iii) Lily Logan<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1870; m., Feb. 10, 1897. Henry R. *Turner*. Issue: 1. Geo. R<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov 12, 1897.

(iv) Alice<sup>6</sup>, d. in infancy.

(v) John D<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 5, 1874.

(vi) Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, d. in infancy.

viii. Nancy Lucretia<sup>5</sup>, d. Feb., 1892; m. F. C. *Shearer*. Issue:

(i) William Trabue<sup>6</sup>, m. Eliza Petty. Issue:

1. Mary<sup>7</sup>.

2. Trabue<sup>7</sup>.



- 3. Corinne<sup>7</sup>.
- 4. Eva<sup>7</sup>. 5. Infant<sup>7</sup>.
- (ii) Harry Junius<sup>6</sup>.
- (iii) Elizabeth Victory<sup>6</sup>.
- (iv) Thomas Marshall<sup>6</sup>.
- (v) Nannie Alice<sup>6</sup>, m. James *Taylor*. Issue:
  - 1. Frank<sup>7</sup>.
  - 2. James Marshall<sup>7</sup>.
- ix. Matilda Jane<sup>5</sup>, unmarried.
- x. Lucy Ellen<sup>5</sup>, unmarried.
- xi. Edward Haskins<sup>5</sup>.

VI. Edward<sup>4</sup> Trabue, b. Nov., 1798; m. Mary Rogers.

VII. Frances<sup>4</sup> Trabue, b. Aug. 11, 1800; d. Mar., 1838; m. Claiborne<sup>4</sup> Wooldridge (p. 276).

VIII. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Trabue, b. Feb. 7, 1804; m. Wm. Gill.

IX. John Jas<sup>4</sup>. Trabue, b. Feb. 7, 1806; d. Mar. 1, 1808.

***Haskins D<sup>4</sup>. Trabue, m. Olympia<sup>4</sup> Willson, (p. 300).  
Issue:***

I. Fenelon<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b., 1818; d. Dec. 16, 1898; m., 1844, Martha Merryweather, b., 1826-7. Issue:

- i. Infant<sup>6</sup>, b. and d., 1815.
- ii. Olympia<sup>6</sup>, b., 1847; d. May 21, 1893.
- iii. Infant<sup>6</sup>, b. and d., 1848.
- iv. Letitia<sup>6</sup>, b. June 1, 1850; d., 1875; m., 1874, Caius Hatcher.
- v. Luther<sup>6</sup>, b. 1852; m. 1879. Sarah Harlan, b. 1850 Issue:
  - (i) Paul<sup>7</sup>, b. May, 1880.
  - (ii) and
  - (iii). Lyman<sup>7</sup> and Lolah<sup>7</sup>, Twins, b. May 29, 1882
- vi. Marian<sup>6</sup>, b. 1854; m. 1891, Robert *McCanse*. Issue:

Haskins D<sup>4</sup>. Trabue, m. Olympia<sup>4</sup> Willson, (p. 300). Issue:

(i) Gordon Trabue<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Fenelon<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Frank<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Hugh<sup>7</sup>.

vii Haskins<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 2, 1860; m Lucy Bill.

viii. Aaron<sup>6</sup>, b., 1866.

II. Eliza Jane<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b., 1820; m., 1864 Barnabas Bogges, b. 1809; d. June 3, 1888.

III. Stephen<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b., 1822; d. Mar. 16, 1867; m., 1854 Mary Boyd; d. Jan., 1862. Issue:

i. Emma<sup>6</sup>, b. 1855; d. 1883; m. 1882, Marshall *Stein*. Issue:

(i) Reta<sup>7</sup>, b., 1883; d., 1890.

ii. Edna<sup>6</sup>, b. and d., 1857.

iii. Lucy Virginia<sup>6</sup>, b. July 20, 1858 d. Apr. 2, 1898; m., June, 1891, Milton *Kitzmiller*. Issue:

(i) Laura Trabue<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 7, 1893.

iv. Charles Edward<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar, 1860; m. 1885, Daro Perine,. Issue:

(i) Paul<sup>7</sup>, b., 1886.

(ii) Edna<sup>7</sup>, b., 1888.

(iii) Archer<sup>7</sup>, b., 1893.

v. Edmonia<sup>6</sup>, b. and d., 1862.

IV. Joseph Haskins<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. Jan. 11, 1825; d. Nov. 11, 1882; m., 1849, Martha Augusta Parks, b. Dec. 21 1828. Issue:

i. Mary Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, b. July 10, 1850; m., Jan. 22, 1891, Thomas Edward Evans, b., 1838.

ii. John Walter<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 11, 1852; d. Dec. 21, 1870.

iii. Wm. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, b., 1854; m., June 15, 1898, Estella Tunnell, b. Jan., 1871. Issue:

(i) Benjamin Tunnell<sup>7</sup>, b. May 25, 1899. (ii) Son<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1901.

iv. James Parks<sup>6</sup>, b., 1857; m., Feb. 13, 1885, Elenor Welch, b., 1863; d. Mar. 24, 1888. Issue:

(i) Ruth Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 4, 1886.

(ii) Raymond Welch<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. and d. Aug., 1888.

v. Annie Letitia<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1859.

vi. Edward Haskins<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 26, 1861; m. Dec. 23, 1897, Amy Ruth Richards, b. June, 1866.

vii. Josephine Augusta<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 21, 1867.

viii. Martha Agnes<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 13, 1870.

V. Benjamin<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. Jan. I, 1828; d. Sept. 13, 1867; m., Oct., 1862, Ada O. Putnam. Issue:

i. Edwin Putnam<sup>6</sup>, b., 1863; m., Dec., 1885, May Anderson. Issue:

(i) Benjamin<sup>7</sup>, b. July, 1892.

ii. Harriet<sup>6</sup>, b., 1865; d. Sept., 1867.

iii. Benamina Julia<sup>6</sup>, b. June, 1867.

VI. Rebecca P<sup>5</sup>. Trabue, b., 1830; d., 1831.

VII. John Wilson<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b., 1832; d. Jan. 18, 1899; m., 1859, Elizabeth Law; d. Nov. 11, 1890. Issue:

i. Infant<sup>6</sup>, b. and d. 1860.

ii. Robt. Henry<sup>6</sup>, b., 1861.

iii. Wm. Law<sup>6</sup>, b., 1863.

iv. James<sup>6</sup>, b., 1866.

VIII. William Aaron<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. June 15, 1834; d., 1835.

IX. Edward<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. May 9, 1837; d. Mar. 1, 1855.

X. Isaac Hodgens<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. Dec. 11, 1840; d. Oct. 14, 1867.

XI. Mary Olympia<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. May 20, 1844; m., Mar. 6, 1869, Theodore O. *Bailey*, b., 1844. Issue:

i. Nannie Olympia<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 14, 1870; m., Apr., 1891, Roy *Johnston*. Issue

(i) Elmer<sup>7</sup>, b., 1892.

(ii) Lillian<sup>7</sup>, b., 1894.

(iii) Mary Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar., 1900.

Aaron<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. 1st Martha<sup>4</sup> Trabue, (p. 300). Issue:

- ii. Hodgie T<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan., 1814.
- iii. Infant<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 7 and d. Dec. 25, 1876.
- iv. Clinton<sup>6</sup>, b., 1878.
- v. Olando Trabue<sup>6</sup>, b., 1880.
- vi. Milton Fenelon<sup>6</sup>, b., 1884.
- vii. Eliza Johnaphine<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 1888.

*Aaron<sup>4</sup> Trabue, m. 1st Martha<sup>4</sup> Trabue, (p. 300). Issue:*

I. Mary Jane<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. June 21, 1820; d. Nov. 6, 1852 m. Ocean *Bievins*.  
Issue:

- i. Mary<sup>6</sup>, m. A. G. Turner.
- ii. Hester<sup>6</sup>, m. 1st, Perry *Lustore* Issue:
  - (i) Edward<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ii) Tulla<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iii) Perry<sup>7</sup>; m. 2d—*Marshall*. Issue:
  - (iv) Son<sup>7</sup>.

II. Miranda<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. Oct. 1, 1821; d. Apr. 29, 1856; m.  
Claiborne *Cheatham*. Issue:

- i. Emma<sup>6</sup>, m. William *Bates*. issue:
  - (i) Myra<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ii) Gertrude<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iii) Lorena<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iv) Charles<sup>7</sup>.
  - (v) William<sup>7</sup>.
- ii. Charles<sup>6</sup>.
- iii. Aaron<sup>6</sup>.

III. Margaret<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. July 4, 1823; d. Mar. 18, 1888. Never married.

IV. Edward<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. Mar. 1, 1825; d Jan. 2, 1900; m., 1849,  
Elizabeth Nihell, b. 29; d., 1867. Issue:

i. Emma<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 5, 1850; m., Jan. 10, 1877, Jno. E. *Andrews*, b. Mar. 26, 1852. Issue:

(i) Phoebe E<sup>7</sup>, b. July 25, 1884

ii. Murray B<sup>6</sup>, b. June 16, 1853; m., Oct. 18, 1883, Rosetta Owens, b., 1858.

iii. Lawrence<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 5, 1855; d. Apr. 3, 1866.

iv. Phoebe N<sup>6</sup>, b., 1857; d., 1858.

v. Phoebe N<sup>6</sup>, b. July 14, 1860; m. Nov. 14, 1883, Allen O. *Barnett*. Issue:

(i) Mary E<sup>7</sup>, b. May 16, 1885.

(ii) Emma E<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 8, 1887.

vi. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, b. July 30, 1862; m., Apr. 5, 1889, Otis D. *Leach*, b. Oct., 1860. Issue:

(i) Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 26, 1891.

V. Ann Eliza<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. Dec. 23, 1826; d. Apr. 30, 1850;

m. Benjamin *Tullis*, M. D. Issue:

i. Alice<sup>6</sup>.

ii. Edward<sup>6</sup>, m. —. Issue:

(i) Alice<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Lean<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Benjamin<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Harry<sup>7</sup>.

VI. Rebecca F<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. July 17, 1828; d. June 15, 1853; m. James B. Clerk. Issue 2.

VII. America<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. Apr. 18, 1830; d., 1883; m. Miles *Rhodes*. Issue:

i. Haskins<sup>6</sup>.

ii. Docea<sup>6</sup>.

m. 2d. William Badgley. Issue: iii. Sherman<sup>6</sup>.

iv. Margaret<sup>6</sup>.



Aaron<sup>4</sup> Trabue, 2d. Martha Cheatham. (p. 300). Issue:

*Aaron<sup>4</sup> Trabue, 2d. Martha Cheatham. (p. 300). Issue:*

VIII. Harriet N<sup>5</sup>. Trabue. b. Nov. 23, 1836.

IX. Letitia<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. July 27, 1838; m., Oct. 19, 1857, Jacob S. *Darby*. Issue.

i. Daughter<sup>6</sup>, m.—. ii. Son<sup>6</sup>, m.—.

X. Martha G<sup>5</sup>. Trabue, b. Apr. 29, 1810; d. Oct. 5, 1877; m., Nov. 22, 1860, A. Todd Linberger.

XI. Maviah N<sup>5</sup>. Trabue, b. Apr. 18, 1813.

XII. Flavius J<sup>5</sup>. Trabue, b. Feb. 12, 1846.

XIII. Aaron<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. Sept. 3, 1818; d. June 10, 1862

XIV. Roselyn<sup>5</sup> Trabue, b. Mar. 13. 1851.

XV. Ellen F<sup>5</sup>. Trabue, b. June 19, 1855; m. Oct. 19, 1875, John H. *Simmons*. Issue:

i. Aaron Trabue<sup>6</sup>.

*Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Fenelon R. Willson, (p. 237). Issue:*

I. Rev. John Slater<sup>4</sup> Willson; Pastor of the First Baptist Church of Louisville, Ky.; b. July 12, 1795; d. Aug. 28, 1835; m., May 11, 1818, Martha Waggener, b. Mar. 6, 1796; d. Aug., 1844. below.

II. Leatitia<sup>4</sup> Willson, b. May 2, 1797; d. in infancy.

III. Olympia<sup>4</sup> Willson, b. Nov. 20, 1798; d. Dec. 2, 1860; m., Nov. 20, 1816, Haskins D<sup>4</sup>. Trabue (p. 300).

*Rev. John S<sup>4</sup>. Willson, m. Martha Waggener,— above.*  
*Issue:*

I. Ermina Slater<sup>5</sup> Willson, b. Aug. 1819; d. July 31, 1869; m., Jan. 1, 1840, Isaac N. *Halbert*, b. Feb. 14, 1814; d. Jan. 7, 1851. Issue:

- i. Martha W<sup>6</sup>, b., July 12, 1841; d. Nov. 18, 1876. Never married.
- ii. Mary C<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 20 1844; m., July 3, 1865, Giddings J. *Buck*. b.

Apr. 1, 1840. Issue:

(i) Ermine Field<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 23, 1866; m. June 28, 1890. O. Shivers *Lattimore*, b. Jan. 10, 1865. Issue:

- 1. Ofia S<sup>8</sup>, b. July 28, 1891.
- 2. Halbert S<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 10, 1892.
- 3. John Lee<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 11, 1894.
- 4. Wm. Buck<sup>8</sup>, b. May 31, 1895.
- 5. Robt. Baker<sup>8</sup>, b. May 23, 1896. 6. Oliver C<sup>8</sup>, b. May 3, 1898; d. Aug. 17, 1898.

(ii) Mariam Olive<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1868.

(iii) Raymond H<sup>7</sup>, b. July 8, 1870; m., Nov. 28, 1891, Eula Blackmore, b. Feb. 23, 1868. Issue:

- 1. Mary A<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1893.
- 2. Raymond<sup>8</sup>, b. July 13, 1894.

(iv) Mary G<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 5, 1872; d. May 3 1876.

(v) Geddings Judson<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 21, 1877; Mar. 31 1895.

(vi) Ollie Halbert<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 12, 1879.

(vii) Nellie Faulkner<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 1., 1881.

(viii) Harrison D<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 15, 1887.

iii. Charles Query<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 11, 1846; m., Dec. 27, 1869

Nannie Brown. Issue:

(i) Benjamin<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Gay<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Ermine H<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Leila<sup>7</sup>.

(v) Allie<sup>7</sup>. (vi) Maude<sup>7</sup>.

(vii) Charlie<sup>7</sup>.

Rev. John S<sup>4</sup>. Willson, m. Martha Waggener,— above. Issue:

iv. Oliver Isaac<sup>6</sup>, M. D., b. Oct. 10, 1849; m. Lela Kisher,  
b. July 25, 1859. Issue:

(i) Olive Mary<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 14, 1881.

(ii) Ada Ben<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1883.

(iii) Bessie<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Alethia<sup>7</sup>.

(v) Lillian<sup>7</sup>.

(vi) Kisher<sup>7</sup>.

(vii) Ermine<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 10, 1892.

(viii) Nannie Clare<sup>7</sup>.

(ix) Mildred<sup>7</sup>.

II. Leatitia<sup>5</sup> Willson, b. Jan. 17, 1821; d. Jan. 18, 1819; m. oct. 15, 1840,  
Andrew T. *Heth*, b. June 4, 1814; d. Mar. 7, 1877. Issue:

i. John Willson<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 25, 1811; d. June 7, 1885, m., Oct. 28,  
1869, Florinda Allen. Issue:

(i) Annie<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Blanche<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Artumen<sup>7</sup>.

ii. Bettie May<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1843; m. Feb. 15, 1869. E. *Collard*,  
(Judge of Court of Civil Appeals for the Third Supreme Judicial  
District of Texas); b. Oct. 3, 1839. Issue:

(i) Hallie Garnett<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 1, 1874.

(ii) Roger Lee<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1876; m. Florence King.

(iii) Willie E<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 9, 1879.

iii. Leatitia<sup>6</sup>.

III. Luther M<sup>5</sup>. Willson, b. Mar. 18, 18; d. Oct. 14, 1835.

IV. Mary Franklin<sup>5</sup> Willson, b. Jan. 31, 1824; d. Oct. 22, 1883;  
m., Mar. 18, 1843, James H. *Bagby*. Issue:

i. Henry Dudley<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1844; d., in battle of Civil War,  
May 18, 1864.

ii. Luther William<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug., 1846.

iii. Ermine C<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 16, 1818; m., Jan. 23, 1879,  
John S. *Carrington*, M. D., b. Mar. 7, 1833; d. Oct. 12, 1885. Issue:

(i) Wood B<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 20, 1879.

iv. Rev. Wm. Buck<sup>6</sup>; Missionary of the Baptist Church to Brazil,  
S. A., since 1880; b. Nov. 11, 1855; m., 1880, Anne Luther,  
b. Mar. 20, 1856. Issue:

(i) Ermine<sup>7</sup>, b. July 25, 1881.

(ii) Luther H<sup>7</sup>, b. July 10, 1883; d., 1886.

(iii) Taylor<sup>7</sup>, b. May 29, 1885.

(iv) Willie J<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 5, 1888.

(v) John T<sup>7</sup>, b. June 10, 1891; d. Aug., 1892.

(vi) Oliver H<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 5, 1893.

(vii) Alice Anne<sup>7</sup>, b. June 20, 1896.

v. James Franklin<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 14, 1857; m., Mar. 4, 1884, Sallie Rowe,  
b. July 14, 1858. Issue:

(i) George W<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 30, 1887.

(ii) Franklin<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1888.

(iii) Raymond<sup>7</sup>, b. June 1, 1891.

(iv) Mary Lou<sup>7</sup>, b. May 23, 1894.

(v) Ermine A<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1896; d. Feb. 24, 1897.

V. Hester Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Willson. b. Apr. 21, 1826; d. Sept. 8, 1870. m.,  
Mar. 2, 1848, B. N. *Herring*, M. D., b. Aug. 9, 1821; d. 1898; Issue:

i. Hogden Elmore<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1849; d. aged 16 yrs.

ii. Herbert Owen<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 11, 1850; d. aged one year.

iii. Ermina Halbert<sup>6</sup>, b. May 23 1852; m. June 3, 1884, Rev. James  
Godfrey *Patton*; (South Western Presbyterian University, Tenn., B.  
A.; Divinity School of same, 1886; Licensed and ordained by the  
Presbytery of Nashville, June, 1886; Pastor Westminister, Nashville,  
Tenn., 1887-88; First Church Orlando, Fla. 3 yrs; Second church,  
Henderson, Ky., 5 yrs.; Decatur, Ga., Sept., 1897—; Traveled in  
Palestine and Eastern Countries); b., Wilson Co., Tenn.,  
Sept. 25, 1855. Issue:

(i) Clemmie<sup>7</sup>, b. May 7, 1885.

(ii) Anna<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar 9, 1888.

Rev. John S<sup>4</sup>. Willson, m. Martha Waggener,—above. Issue:

- (iii) James G<sup>7</sup>, b. May 22, 1896.
- iv. Cathleen<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1857; d. aged 2 yrs.
- v. Benjamin G<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 13, 1860; m., Nov. 15, 1886, Jennie Black, b. Oct. 3, 1864. Issue:
  - (i) Kathleen<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 1, 1887.
  - (ii) Hallie<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 11, 1889.
  - (iii) Margery<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 9, 1891.
  - (iv) Emily Stewart<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 6, 1896.
- vi. Clemmie<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 1, 1863; m., June 7, 1888, Rev. Charles Pier Colmery, b., Carrollton, Miss; (Southwestern Presbyterian University, Tenn.; Divinity School of same, 1888; Licensed Oct. 18, 1888, and Ordained, Oct. 19, 1888, by the Presbytery of Central Mississippi; Pastor, of Edwards, Osborne, and Yoken, Miss., Oct., 1888—) Issue:
  - (i) Anna<sup>7</sup>, b. June 3, 1889.
  - (ii) William G<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1890.
  - (iii) Hallie<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 27, 1892.
  - (iv) Benjamin<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 1, 1894.
  - (v) Clemmie<sup>7</sup>, b. June 8, 1899.

VI. Hodgen Isaac<sup>5</sup> Willson; Georgetown College, Ky.; Editor, with his sons of the "Taylor Weekly Texan" Taylor, Tex.; b. June 9, 1828; m. 1st. June 22, 1832, Elizabeth Otwell; m. d., Apr., 1870, Allie Denman. Issue by 1st. m:

- i. Parker Otwell<sup>6</sup>; Joint owner and Editor of the "Taylor Weekly Texan," Taylor, Tex.; b. Mar. 4, 1853; m., Feb. 22, 1882, Delia Goode. Issue:
  - (i) Herbert G<sup>7</sup>, b. July 28, 1885.
  - (ii) Lottie L<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 6, 1887.
- ii. Martha Leatitia<sup>6</sup>, b. May 2, 1855; m., 1881, Henry A. *Crossett*, b. July 26, 1855. Issue:
  - (i) Thaddeus<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 9, 1882.
  - (ii) Otwell<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 3, 1884.
  - (iii) Willie M<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 5, 1889.
  - (iv) E. Delia<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 22, 1892.



(v) Hodgen H<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 29, 1897.

iii. Howard E<sup>6</sup>; joint owner and Editor of the "Taylor Weekly Texan," Taylor, Tex.; b. Sept. 7, 1838; d. Apr. 18, 1906; m., Sept. 16, 1886, Ida Ross, b. Oct. 31, 1867. Issue:

(i) Harold<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1888.

(ii) Ross<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1888.

(iii) Lelene<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 7, 1890.

(iv) Edith<sup>7</sup>, b. July 6, 1891.

iv. Frederick William<sup>6</sup>, b. July 29, 1866.

Hogden I<sup>5</sup>, m. 2d. Denman. Issue:

v. Hodgen Isaac<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 29, 1872; d., 1879.

vi. Olive Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1876.

vii. Johnaphine S<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1878.

VII. Sallie Garnett<sup>5</sup> Willson, b. Nov. 24, 1830; d. June 29, 1884; m., Mar. 24, 1862, Theodore *Bland*, b. Mar. 17, 1825; (Probably a descendant of Theodore Bland, who settled at Westover, Charles City Co., Va., in 1654, and died in 1671; an old and highly respected English family); Issue:

i. Mary L<sup>6</sup>, b. July 16, 1863; m., Oct. 21, 1891, Virginus E. *Muir*, b. Oct. 24, 1862. Issue:

(i) Bettie Lee<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 189.

(ii) Theodore G<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 21, 1893.

ii. John Bacon<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 7, 1867.

iii. Robert T<sup>6</sup>, b. June 13, 1869; m. Mar. 10, 1897, Lucy Shook.

VIII. John J<sup>5</sup>. Willson. b. Oct. 9, 1833, d. Aug. 8, 1864

IX. Johnaphine Slater<sup>5</sup> Willson, b. Apr. 18, 1836; m., Oct. 2, 1862, Lee *Faulkner*, b. Jan. 14, 1826, Sept. 21, 1873. Issue:

i. Bettie Lee<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 7, 1863; m., July, 1895, Rev. Marshall D. *Early*; (Pastor of the First Baptist Church, of Morristown, Tenn.) Issue:

(i) Mary<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1896.

ii. Nellie F<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 25, 1867; m., Oct. 19, 1886, Robert H. *Baker*, b. Sept. 4, 1859. Issue:

Susanna<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Thomas Major, (p. 237). Issue:

- (i) M. Burk<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1887.
- (ii) Nellie<sup>7</sup>, b. May 5, 1895.
- (iii) Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 10, 1902.
- iii. Ernest Lee<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 1, 1870; m., Jan. 8, 1896,  
Elizabeth S. Davis, b. May 5, 1876. Issue:
  - (i) Alice<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 25, 1896.
  - (ii) Ernest Lee<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1899.
  - (iii) Davis A<sup>7</sup>, b. July 16, 1902.
- iv. Fleet C<sup>6</sup>, b. June 11, 1872; d. aged 5 yrs.

*Susanna<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. Thomas Major, (p. 237). Issue:*

- I. Olive Trabue<sup>4</sup> Major, b. Jan. 14, 1794; m. Nancy Gunnell . Below.
- II. John James<sup>4</sup> Major, b. May 26, 1795; d. Dec. 1, 1876; m., May 8, 1849, Louisa Susanna Lewis, b. Feb. 1, 1808. No Issue:
- III. Elizabeth Redd<sup>4</sup> Major, b. Feb. 1, 1802; m. John Turley Gunnell.

Page 316

*Olive T<sup>4</sup> Major, m. Nancy Gunnell, (above). Issue:*

- I. Susan Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Major, b. June 14, 1821; m., June 14, 1819, Thos. Edmondson<sup>5</sup> Gregory, (p. 259).
- II. Allen G<sup>5</sup>. Major, Dentist; b. Jan. 21, 1823.
- III. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Major, b. Jan. 6, 1825; m. George *Fackler*. Issue:
  - i. Laura<sup>6</sup>, Twin, d.—.
  - ii Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, Twin, m. Charles *Deathridge*. Issue:
    - (i) Lillian<sup>7</sup>
    - (ii) Marian<sup>7</sup>
    - (iii) Fackler<sup>7</sup>.

iii. Marian<sup>6</sup>, d. —; m. Charles *Deathridge*. Issue:

(i) Charles<sup>7</sup>.

iv. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, m. Elijah *McGoffin*; d. —, Issue:

(i) Bariah<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Russell<sup>7</sup>; d. —.

(iii) Ebb<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) George<sup>7</sup>.

v. Carrie<sup>6</sup>, m. L. *Watts*. Issue:

(i) Carrie<sup>7</sup>; d. —.

(ii) William<sup>7</sup>; d. —.

IV. Albert<sup>5</sup> Major, b. Jan. 16, 1827; m. Martha Fackler.

V. Thomas T<sup>5</sup>. Major; Dentist; b. Mar. 4, 1829; d. June 2, 1902; m. 1st., Apr. 2, 1850, Rachel Lewis, b. Apr. 2, 1832; d. Aug. 9, 1858; m. 2d., Sept. 15, 1864, Mattie Buckner, b. May 2, 1832; d. Apr. 14, 1899. Issue by 1st m.

i. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1851; m., Nov. 24, 1875, John *Stewart*. Issue:

(i) Stella<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1876.

(ii) Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 13, 1877.

ii. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 25, 1853.

iii. William<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb., 1855, lived 7 days.

iv. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 14, 1856; m., June 27, 1878, Jona T. *Grimshaw*. b. Nov. 28, 1852. Issue:

(i) Thomas T<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 12, 1879.

(ii) Lelia<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 13, 1880.

(iii) Guy<sup>7</sup>, b. May 16, 1889.

(iv) Edwin<sup>7</sup>, b. May 18, 1893. Issue of Thos. T<sup>5</sup>. by his 2d. m:

v. Olive<sup>6</sup>, b., 1866, lived two weeks.

vi. Sallie<sup>6</sup>, b. May 23, 1868.

vii. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr., 1870, lived one day.

viii. George<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 31, 1871; m. Sept. 3, 1900, Irene Major. Issue:

(i) John Thos<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 3, 1902.

ix. Anna May<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 11, 1814.

Olive T<sup>4</sup> Major, m. Nancy Gunnell, (above). Issue:

VI. Margaret<sup>5</sup> Major, b. May 25, 1831; d. Nov. 6, 1857;  
m. Charles *Houston*. Issue:

i. Laura<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1855; m. Dec. 27, 1882, Henry *Scearce*<sup>6</sup>; d.—.  
Issue:

(i) Ruhamah<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 5, 1884.

(ii) Lewis<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 26, 1885.

(iii) Charlie, b. Apr. 1 1887.

ii. Noble<sup>6</sup>, b. June 27, 1857.

VII. John<sup>5</sup> Major, b. June 11, 1833.

VIII. Minor<sup>5</sup> Major; In the Secret service of the C. S. A. and at one time President Lincoln offered a large reward for his capture; b. Aug. 10, 1835;  
m. Oct. 2, 1866, Sallie Thomson. Issue:

i. Olive Manlius<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 6, 1867.

ii. Mary Temple<sup>6</sup>, b. May 8, 1869; m., Feb. 21, 1896, Oscar *Sweeny*.  
Issue:

(i) Minor Major<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 12, 1897.

(ii) Oscar T<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 2, 1899.

iii. Albert Minor<sup>6</sup>, b. July 7, 1871; m., Jan. 1, 1894, Martha Wagner.  
Issue:

(i) Minor Wagner<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 4, 1897.

iv. J. McGaevey<sup>6</sup>; University of Missouri; Superintendent of Public Schools of Missouri; b. Apr. 9, 1873; m., Dec. 27, 1899, Lydia Wallace.

IX. Laura<sup>5</sup> Major, b. Feb. 10, 1838.

X. Olivia<sup>5</sup> Major; m., 1863, Alexander *Carlyle*. Issue:

i. Lutie<sup>6</sup>, m. Benjamin *Small*. Issue:

(i) Eva<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Olivia<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Nellie<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Lutie<sup>7</sup>.

(v) Benjamin<sup>7</sup>.

ii. Claddius<sup>6</sup>.

iii. Alva<sup>6</sup>.

XI. Alva Curtis<sup>5</sup> Major.

***Elizabeth R<sup>4</sup>. Major, m. John T. Gunnell,  
(p. 313). Issue:***

I. Thomas Allen<sup>5</sup> Gunnell; Moved from Kentucky to Missouri and became a large slave owner; During the Civil War was a strong Unionist and a staunch supporter of Abraham Lincoln and of the Republican Party; In 1882, moved to Colorado Springs, Colo., and retired from Public life; b., Hopkinsville, Ky., Jan. 13, 1821; m., May 4, 1847, Marian Wallace Thomson. b. July 20, 1821; d., Buena Vista, Colo., Mar. 15, 1896; (daughter of Gen. David Thomson, of Ky). Issue:

i. Allen Thomson<sup>6</sup>; Bethany College, W. Va.; Studied law under Messrs. Phillips and Vest, of Sedalia Mo., and was admitted to the Bar in 1871; Moved to Colorado in 1874; Practiced law in Leadville, Lake City, and is the Senior member of the firm of "Gunnell, Chinn and Miller," of Colorado Springs, Colo.; General counsellor for the Portland Gold Mining Company; a lifelong, Democrat; b., Saline Co., Mo., Jan. 29, 1848; m. Oct. 20, 1872, Elizabeth Hancock, b., Hopkinsville, Ky., June 1, 1851; (Daughter of Rev. T. W. Hancock who moved to Missouri in 1856). Issue:

(i) Allen White<sup>7</sup>, b. July 28, 1873; m., May 26, 1902, Maude Gillette, b. Dec. 25, 1880. Issue: 1. Allen Ewing<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 21, 1903.

(ii) Seddie<sup>7</sup>, b. May 22, 1875; m., Nov. 16, 1898, Clarence Clark Hamlin, of Colorado Springs, Colo., b. Jan. 7, 1868. Issue:

1. Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 16, 1901.

2. Clark Gunnell<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 6, 1901.

ii. Volney Clarence<sup>6</sup>; Christian University, Canton, Mo., 1870-71; Merchandized, 1872-73, at Burdett, Bates Co., Mo.; In 1874, became a resident of Pleasant Hill, Mo., and began the study of law; admitted to the Bar at Harrisonville, Mo., 1878; In October, 1879,



Elizabeth R<sup>4</sup>. Major, m. John T. Gunnell,

(p. 313). Issue:

moved to Leadville, Colo., and practised law until Apr. 1889, when he removed with his family to Ogden, Utah, where he has since practised law; a Republican in Politics; b. Saline Co., Mo., Aug. 12, 1851; m. near Elmwood, Saline Co. Mo., Oct. 2, 1872, Elizabeth Medora Small, b. Logan Co., Ky., July 23, 1852; d., Ogden, Utah, Nov. 7, 1892; (Educated at the Baptist Female College, of Lexington, Mo.) Issue:

(i) Clarence Smith<sup>7</sup>, b. Saline Co., Mo., Oct. 15, 1873; m., Dec. 8, 1903, Roxanna Farr Pidcock, b., Ogden, Utah Aug. 1879. Issue: 1. Horna<sup>8</sup>, b. Ogden, Utah, Sept. 4, 1904.

(ii) Alva Hernden<sup>7</sup>; Ogden High School, Utah; Prospected 2 years through Utah and Idaho; In 1897 went to Eastern Oregon where he spent about 5 yrs. as office boy, assistant assayer, assayer, and metallurgist for a number of Mines, sampling-works, and Cyanide Plants of the mining region; Member of the firm of Foster and Gunnell, western managers for the New York and Western Mines Company; b., Saline Co., Mo., Aug. 27, 1875; m., San Francisco, Cal., Jan. 31, 1901, Laura Gertrude Thomas, b., Marion Co., Ore., Apr. 4, 1878. Issue: 1. Margaret Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>, b., Grant's Pass, Ore, June 8, 1905.

(iii) Myrtle Boon<sup>7</sup>, b., Saline Co., Mo., Sept. 16, 1877; d., Ogden, Utah, Nov. 18, 1901.

(iv) David Garfield<sup>7</sup>, b., Buena Vista. Colo., Nov. 19, 1881.

(v) Volney Thompson<sup>7</sup>, b. Buena Vista, Colo., Mar. 22, 1885.

(vi) Ivy Kate<sup>7</sup>, b., Buena Vista, Colo., Sept. 29, 1886.

(vii) Allie Marion<sup>7</sup>, b., Ogden, Utah, Apr. 25, 1890.

iii. Evelyn<sup>6</sup>, b., Feb. 3, 1856; m., Dec. 24, 1878, John *Bradley*, b. Apr. 7, 1848. Issue:

(i) Mabel<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 24, 1879.

(ii) Jennie<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 1881.

(iii) Thomas<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 22, 1884.

(iv) John<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1886.

(v) Eugene<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 10, 1888.

(vi) Melcena<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 6, 1892.

iv. Kate Belle<sup>6</sup>, b. June 26, 1858; d. Jan. 30, 1890.

v. Marion Lucile<sup>6</sup>, b July 18, 1861; d. May 10, 1893; m. Apr. 16, 1884, James T. *Allensworth*. Issue:

(i) Allen P<sup>7</sup>.

***Judith<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. John Major, (p. 235). Issue:***

I. William T<sup>4</sup>. Major, b. 1790; d., 1867; m., 1812, Margaret Shipp, b., 1792; d., 1882. Issue:

i. Elizabeth A<sup>5</sup>, b., 1813; d., 1888; m., 1835,

Matthew Houston *Hawks*, b., 1801; d. 1882. Issue:

(i) Margaret Major<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 30, 1835; m., Nov. 15, 1854,

Richard M. *Landee*, b. Sept. 5, 1830. Issue:

1. Dollie<sup>7</sup>, m. Richard Fray.

2. Killie<sup>7</sup>, m.—Bevington.

(ii) Mary Ellen<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1841; m., Oct. 30, 1862, Owen T. Reeves; (Judge of the Circuit and Appellate Courts of Illinois for 14 yrs.); b. Dec. 18, 1829. Issue:

1. Lucy<sup>7</sup>, m. James *John*. Issue:

(1) Owen T<sup>8</sup>.

2. Owen<sup>7</sup>, m. Emma Hodge. Issue:

(1) Marion<sup>8</sup>.

3. William<sup>7</sup>.

4. Houston<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Thomas Jefferson<sup>6</sup>, b. June 30, 1848; m., Jan., 1876, Nellie Buchanan.

ii. Judith Ann Trabue<sup>5</sup>, b., 1814; m., 1838, William H. *Allen*; d. . Issue:

(i) Susan<sup>6</sup>, m. Walker.

(ii) Edward<sup>6</sup>, m. . Issue:

1. Carrie<sup>7</sup>, m. Walter Rogers.

2. Allison<sup>7</sup>.

iii. Laura Louisa<sup>5</sup>, b. 1816; d.—; m., 1836,

Richard O. *Warriner*, M. D., d. . Issue:

Judith<sup>3</sup> Trabue, m. John Major, (p. 235). Issue:

(i) Adelaide<sup>6</sup>, m. Tyler. Issue:

1. Paul<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Cora<sup>6</sup>, m.—Shell.

(iii) Belle<sup>6</sup>.

iv. William Horace<sup>5</sup>, b., 1818; d. in infancy.

v. Ann Maria Shipp<sup>5</sup>, b., 1820; m. John A. *Jones*; d.—; (Clerk of the U. S. Court for 25 yrs; a close friend of Abraham Lincoln).

Issue:

(i) James<sup>6</sup>; Successor to his father in clerkship.

vi. Laban Shipp<sup>5</sup>, b., 1822; m. twice. b, 1824; m. Adeline Elkins.

issue:

(i) William<sup>6</sup>,

viii James Shipp<sup>5</sup>, b., 1826; m. thrice.

vii. Jno. Milton<sup>5</sup>.

ix. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, b. 1830; d., aged 18 yrs.

x. William Trabue<sup>5</sup>, b., 1833; d.—; m. Sarah Gebhart. Issue:

(i) Eugene<sup>6</sup>.

(ii) Lewis Allen<sup>6</sup>.

(iii) Laura<sup>6</sup>.

II. John<sup>4</sup> Major, b., 1792; m. Eliza Williams.

III. Joseph<sup>4</sup> Major, b., 1794; d., 1817; m.—Catlett.

IV. Benjamin<sup>4</sup> Major, b., 1796; d., 1852; m., 1820, Lucy Davenport.

V. Chastine<sup>4</sup> Major, b., 1799; m. Johanna Hopkins.

VI. Eliza<sup>4</sup> Major, b., 1801; m. William *Davenport*,

b. Aug. b. Aug. 25, 1801; d., 1852. Issue:

i. William<sup>5</sup>.

ii. Chester<sup>5</sup>.

iii. Benjamin<sup>5</sup>.

iv. Jackson<sup>5</sup>.

***Bartholomew<sup>2</sup> Dupuy m. Mary Mottley, (p. 233). Issue:***

I. Achsa<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Benjamin Davis. Both died with cholera in 1822.  
No issue.

II. Susanna<sup>3</sup> Dupuy. III. Joel<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Lucy Craig. No issue.

IV. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. — *Fogg*. Issue:

i. Mary<sup>4</sup>, m. Rev. Joseph Taylor.

ii. John<sup>4</sup>.

iii. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>.

iv. Benjamin<sup>4</sup>.

v. Joel<sup>4</sup>.

vi. Dione<sup>4</sup>.

vii. Lucy<sup>4</sup>.

viii. Joseph<sup>4</sup>.

V. John<sup>3</sup> Dupuy; Enlisted in the Revolution, aged 18 yrs., and served 5 yrs. Never married.

VI. Judith<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. William *Samuel*. Issue:

i. Washington<sup>4</sup>, m. — Grey. Issue:

(i) Eleanor<sup>5</sup>.

(ii) Benjamin<sup>5</sup>.

(iii) Edmond<sup>5</sup>.

(iv) Richard<sup>5</sup>. Others.

ii Mary Mottley<sup>4</sup>, m. David Castleman *Suggctt*. Issue:

(i) Lucy<sup>5</sup>.

(ii) Judith<sup>5</sup>.

(iii) Benjamin<sup>5</sup>.

(iv) Sannuel<sup>5</sup>.

(v) Sophrina<sup>5</sup>, m. — *Offutt*. Issue:

1. Manly Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, and others.

VII. James<sup>3</sup> Dupuy. Never married.

VIII. Nancy<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Abram *McClure*. Issue:

Bartholomew<sup>2</sup> Dupuy m. Mary Mottley, (p. 233). Issue:

- i. Achsah<sup>4</sup>; m.—Basey.
- ii. Mary<sup>4</sup>, m.—Campbell.
- iii. Alexander<sup>4</sup>, m.—Webb. Issue 8 or 9, who settled in Paducah, Ky., and in Tenn.
- iv. Samuel<sup>4</sup>.
- v. Abraham<sup>4</sup>, m. . Issue, 1 or more
- vi. William<sup>4</sup>.
- vii. Bartlett<sup>4</sup>, m. Ann Ashby; Moved to Texas where his wife killed 3 Comanche Indians in defense of herself and children.

IX. Martha<sup>3</sup> Dupuy; d., 1836; m. Col. Abram Owen, of Henry Co., Ky; b., Prince Edward Co., Va., 1769; Killed at the Battle of Tippecanoe, Nov. 7, 1811; (Col. Abram Owen emigrated from Virginia, with his family, in 1785, and settled at Owen's Station, near Shelbyville, Ky. He was active in the defense of the country, first rendering service with Gen. Wilkinson in his Wabash campaign He was an officer under St. Clair, and was with Col. Hardin in the action near White river. He commanded the first company raised in Shelby Co., Ky., and rendered valuable service in Wayne's Expedition. soon afterwards he was elected to the State Legislature, and in 1799 was a member of the constitutional convention, afterwards a member of the State Senate. In 1811, he was the first from Kentucky to join Harrison, serving as aide-de-camp, and fell in the front of battle, leading bravely the charge to victory. As Soldier, Citizen and public Servant, no man was more beloved, and no man's death was more lamented in Kentucky. Owen County of the State was named for him).....Page, 322

X. Joseph<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b. Nottaway Co., Va., Mar. 8, 1765; d. June 22, 1815, m. Jefferson Co. Ky., June 25, 1798; Nancy Peay, b. Caroline Co. Va., Jan. 19, 1777; d. Sept. 13, 1840. They settled in Henry Co., Ky. ....Page, 327

XI. Sallie<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b., 1767; d. May 16, 1851, m. Poindexter Thomasson  
Page, 333



***Matha<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Col. Abram Owen, (p. 321). Issue:***

I. James Dupuy<sup>4</sup> Owen; Killed in 1836 at the battle of San Jacinto, Tex., under Gen. Houston

II. Clarke Lewis<sup>4</sup> Owen; Fought Indians in the pioneer days of Texas; Killed in the C. S. A. at the battle of Shiloh, Apr., 1863; m. Laura Wells, of Jackson Co., Tex. Issue:

- i. Jane<sup>5</sup>.
- ii. Abram<sup>5</sup>, m.—White. Issue two.
- iii. Martha<sup>5</sup>, m. Issue three.
- iv. Laura<sup>5</sup>, m. Rowlett. Issue five
- v. James D<sup>5</sup>., m.—White. Issue four.
- vi. Frank<sup>5</sup>, m.—Coleman. Issue two.

III. Harriet<sup>4</sup> Owen, m. Thomas *Smith* of New Castle, Ky. Issue:

- i. Abram Owen<sup>5</sup>, m.—Hunter. Issue:
  - (i) Robert<sup>6</sup>
  - (ii) Harriet<sup>6</sup>.
  - (iii) Jeanie<sup>6</sup>
  - (iv) Martha<sup>6</sup>
  - (v) Thomas<sup>6</sup>.
  - (vi) Abram<sup>6</sup>.
  - (vii) Owen<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. Rev. Thomas D<sup>5</sup>., (Baptist).
- iii. Martha Ann<sup>5</sup>, m. George I. *Rowland*. Issue:
  - (i) and (ii) Thos. Smith and George, Twins<sup>6</sup>.
  - (iii) Martha<sup>6</sup>.
  - (iv) Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.
- iv. Harriet<sup>5</sup>, m. William *Rowland*. Issue:
  - (i) Thomas<sup>6</sup>.
  - (ii) Henry<sup>6</sup>.
- v. Nicholas<sup>5</sup>, m.—Smith of Missouri
- vi. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, m. John G. Peck.
- vii. Clarke Owen<sup>5</sup>, m. Lizzie P. Lithyon. Issue:

Matha<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Col. Abram Owen, (p. 321). Issue:

(i) Meme<sup>6</sup>, m. Frank M. Lampton. Issue:

1. Clarke S<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) James Lithyon<sup>6</sup>, m. Sadie Hanfon. Issue:

1. Horace Hanfon<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Walter Owen<sup>6</sup>.

viii. William<sup>5</sup>.

ix. Joseph<sup>5</sup>.

x. James<sup>5</sup>.

IV. Nancy<sup>4</sup> Owen, m. Turner *Woolfork*. Issue:

i. Robert Owen<sup>5</sup>.

ii. George<sup>5</sup>.

iii. James Austin<sup>5</sup>, m. —. Issue:

(i) James<sup>6</sup>.

iv. Martha J<sup>5</sup>, m. — *Winslow*. Issue:

(i) Henry M<sup>6</sup>, President & Gen. Manager of The Harriman Land Co., Tenn.

V. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Owen; d. Aug. 12, 1833; m., Oct. 27, 1818, Daniel Brannin,  
(his 1st m. p. 342) b., 1797; d. Jan. 25, 1862. Page, 324

VI. Lucy Wooten<sup>4</sup> Owen, m. William *Smith*. Issue:

i. Susan Allen<sup>5</sup>, m. James E. Cooper. Issue:

(i) William S<sup>6</sup>.

(ii) Susanne<sup>6</sup>, m. W. M. *Cumming*. Issue:

1. James D<sup>7</sup>.

2. Kate<sup>7</sup>.

3. Mary<sup>7</sup>.

4. Wm. Cooper<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) J. Owen<sup>6</sup>, m. Mary Owsley.

ii. Annie Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, m. R. P. Samuel.

iii. James<sup>5</sup>, d. single.

iv. Martha Owen<sup>5</sup>, m., Mar. 27, 1888, Edwin *Callaway*. Issue:

(i) Frances R<sup>6</sup>, m. Rev. Alex. Doak *McClure*, b., Lewisburg, Tenn., July 9, 1850; (Princeton College, N. J., B. A., 1874; A. M.,

1877; Princeton Theological Seminary, 1879; Licensed, May, 1877, by the Pby. of Columbia; Ordained, Apr., 1878, by the Pby. of North Mississippi; Pastor of Oxford, Miss., 1877-80, of Bardstown, Ky., 1880-82, of Highland, Louisville, Ky., 1882-88, of Maryland, Ave., Balt. Md., 1888-91, of St. Andrew, Wilmington, N. C., 1891; Author of "Another Comforter," 1897; D. D., 1901). Issue:

1. Robert Edwin<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 16, 1897.
2. Elizabeth Lyle<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1901.

VII. Susan<sup>4</sup> Owen, b., 1808; d. Oct. 24, 1883; m. William Henderson Allen. b., 2800 d. 1846; Issue:

i. Lucy Owen<sup>5</sup>, b., 1833; d., 1889; m. John Hugh *Lovelace*. issue:

(i) Martha<sup>6</sup>, m. H. C. Fairbanks.

(ii) Anna<sup>6</sup>.

(iii) Bettie Peck<sup>6</sup>.

ii. James William<sup>5</sup>; Banker; b. Feb. 29, 1836.

iii. Martha Ann<sup>5</sup>, b., 1839; m. Z. F. *Offutt*. Issue:

(i) Susan A<sup>6</sup>.

iv. David Hugh<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 14, 1841; m. Mary Waters. Issue:

(i) Stephenson Waters<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 24, 1809; d.—.

(ii) Amy Leonard<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 27, 1871.

(iii) Foree<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 3, 1876.

(iv) David Hugh<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1882.

(v) Samuel Waters<sup>6</sup>, b. May 31, 1885.

(vi) Sarah Gathrite<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 31, 1891.

*Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Owen, m. Daniel Brannin, (p. 323). Issue:*

I. Abraham Owen<sup>5</sup> Brannin, b., New Castle, Ky., Nov. 19, 1819; m. 1st., Nov. 19, 1810, Sarah Ann Roberts, b., New Castle, Ky., Jan. 20, 1821; d., New Castle, Ky., Dec. 14, 1811; (Daughter of James Roberts who married Elizabeth Wilkerson); m. 2d, Mar. 12, 1843, Elizabeth Ann Roberts (sister

Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Owen, m. Daniel *Brannin*, (p. 323). Issue:

of the first wife), b., New Castle, May 20, 1823; d., Louisville, Ky., Jan. 21, 1900. Issue by 1st m:

i. James Roberts<sup>6</sup>, b., New Castle, Ky., Aug. 9, 1841; d., Nashville, Tenn., Mar. 3, 1865. Issue by 2d m:

ii. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, b., New Castle, Ky., Jan. 16, 1814; m., Louisville, Ky., Apr. 3, 1866, John Hay *Brand*, of Lexington, Ky.; (Son of George Washington Brand who married Nannie Griffith, of Natehez, Miss); b. Oct. 6, 1841. Issue:

(i) Daughter<sup>7</sup>, b. and d. Mar. 28, 1868.

(ii) George Washington<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 28, 1869; d. July 15, 1875.

(iii) Laura Sherley<sup>7</sup>, Jan. 8, 1871; m. Louisville, Ky.; Apr. 22, 1896, Rev. George Frederick Clover, of New York City.

(iv) Abraham Owen<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 2, 1872.

(v) Elizabeth Hay<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 3, 1880.

iii. Laura<sup>6</sup>, b., New Castle, Ky., Apr. 15, 1846; d. June 21, 1872; m., Louisville, Ky., Oct. 9, 1864, Lewis A. *Sherley*, b. Oct. 6, 1839; (Son of Zacharias Sherley, who married Nannie Tarascan). Issue:

(i) Brannin Combs<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 28, 1865; m., Dec. 2, 1886, Brite *McDonald*, of Louisville, Ky. Issue:

1. Elizabeth Sherley<sup>8</sup>.

(ii) Bettie Brannin<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1868; m., Louisville, Ky., Nov. 11, 1890, George Washington *Ewing*, of Fort Wayne, Inda. Issue:

1. Geo. Washington<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 1891.

2. Lewis Root<sup>8</sup>.

iv. Owen M<sup>6</sup>, b., Louisville, Ky., May 12, 1848; d. May 12, 1850.

v. Owen Edwin<sup>6</sup>, b., Louisville, Ky., May 12, 1850; d. Jan. 2, 1851.

vi. Alice Barbee<sup>6</sup>, b., Louisville, Ky., Dec. 8, 1852; m., Louisville, Ky., Nov. 2, 1875, Thomas Gould *Gaylard*, of Cincinnati, O., b., 1827; (Son of Thos. Gould Gaylard who married Angelina Morrell). Issue:

(i) Elsie Kilgour<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 13, 1877.

(ii) Thomas Gould<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 18, 1880.

(iii) Edith Pomeroy<sup>7</sup>, b. May 1, 1881; d.—.

- vii. Martha Ann<sup>6</sup>, b., Louisville, Ky., Oct. 5, 1856; m. 1st., Jan. 13, 1880, Thomas Zimmerman, of Cincinnati, O.; m. 2d., Apr. 22, 1897, Wm. H. Campbell, of Cincinnati, O. No issue.
- viii. Sophronia Summers<sup>6</sup>, b., Louisville, Ky., Sept. 19, 1861; d. May 6, 1889; m., Louisville, Ky., Nov. 2, 1885, Benjamin H. *Ridgely*. Issue:
- (i) Louise B<sup>7</sup>, b. June 26, 1887.

II. John S<sup>5</sup>. Brannin, b. 1821; m. 1st, C. Craig. Issue:

- i. Daniel<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. Grosvenor<sup>6</sup>, m. 2d Mary Craig. Issue:
- iii. Horace C<sup>6</sup>,
- iv. Miriam H<sup>6</sup>, d. 1898.
- v. Mary<sup>6</sup>, m. W. H. Trask of Denver Colo.
- vi. Edwin S<sup>6</sup>.

III. James W<sup>5</sup>. Brannin, b., 1822; d., 1866, from the effects of an explosion of a boat in the Mississippi river; m. Martha Roberts. Issue:

- i. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, m. — Pryon.
- ii. Bettie<sup>6</sup>,
- iii. Clark<sup>6</sup>,
- iv. Miriam<sup>6</sup>. Last three died young.

IV. Mariam<sup>5</sup> Brannin, b., 1824; d., 1853; m. Issue: H. *Hilliard*. Issue:

- i. Isaac Henry<sup>6</sup>, m. Caroline Polk, of Maury Co., Tenn.
- ii. Edwin S<sup>6</sup>.
- iii Mary Hardeman<sup>6</sup>, d. young.

V. Clarke L<sup>5</sup>. Brannin, b., 1826; d., 1837.

VI. Agnes<sup>5</sup> Brannin, b. and d., 1828.

VII. Sophronia<sup>5</sup> Brannin, b., Nov. 29, 1830; d., 1900; m. Edwin Harrison *Summers*, b. Sept. 20, 1827; (Served in C. S. A., under Gens. Beauregard, Bragg, and Sidney Johnston; Lived in New Orleans, La., and Pass Christian, Miss. During the War, Mrs. Summers had some thrilling experiences with



Joseph<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Nancy Peay, (p. 321). Issue:

the Federal Soldiers, who raided and plundered her home, taking away her valuables. She bore through the Federal lines valuable papers to the Confederate Authorities at Pass Christian). Issue:

i. Miriam Brannin<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 27, 1857; m. Sept. 20, 1876,

William R. *Beckley*. Issue:

(i) John Robinson<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 28, 1877.

(ii) Edwin S<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 14, 1879.

(iii) Cheatham<sup>7</sup>, b. July 28, 1882.

ii. Daniel Brannin<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 29, 1858.

iii. Elizabeth Roberts<sup>6</sup>, b. June 29, 1862; m., Feb. 14, 1882,

John *Middleton*. b. Mar. 15, 1842. Issue:

(i) Charles Gibson<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1883.

(ii) Arthur Hagen<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 22, 1886

(iii) John Summers<sup>7</sup>, b. July 5, 1891.

iv. Alice Brannin<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 7, 1864; d. June 7, 1890;

m., Mar. 21, 1888, Hal. Byram.

v. Margaret H<sup>6</sup>, b. July 9, 1866.

vi. Eugenia<sup>6</sup>, b. July 18, 1869.

VIII. Webster<sup>5</sup> Brannin, b., 1831; d. 1832.

IX. Elizabeth W<sup>5</sup>. Brannin, b. and d., 1833.

*Joseph<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Nancy Peay, (p. 321). Issue:*

I. Bartholomew<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. June 15, 1799; d. Apr. 26, 1832.

II. Martha Turner<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Aug. 25, 1800; d. Nov. 17, 1828; m. Nov. 29, 1821, Edward *Branham*; d. May 27, 1829. Issue:

i. Thomas Bartholomew<sup>5</sup>, b. Apr. 15, 1823; d. May 12, 1856.

ii. Joseph Simeon<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec 31, 1826; d. Aug. 6, 1850.

III. Judith Coleman<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Mar. 12, 1802; Apr. 20, 1894; m., Apr. 18, 1822, Edward C. Drane, M. D., b., Frederick, Md., Sept. 27, 1794; d.,

Louisville, Ky., Dec. 20, 1853; (Many years a prominent Physician of New Castle, Ky.) Page 330

IV. Eliza Ann<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. Jan. 31, 1804; d. Mar. 8, 1830; m., Dec. 3, 1823, Morton *Brinker*; d. Aug. 25, 1829. Issue:

i. Mary Coleman<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 30, 1824; d. Aug. 23, 1854; m., Feb. 8, 1818, William S. *Pryon*; (Circuit Judge, and 26 yrs. Chief Justice of the Appellate court of Kentucky). Issue:

(i) Joanna<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1848; m. Dec. 19, 1867, David R. *Castleman*. Issue:

1. William Pryon<sup>7</sup>, b. May 10, 1870; m., London, Eng., June 10, 1896, Aneta Belle Crellin.

2. Samuel Torbitt<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 15, 1877.

3. James<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1880; Volunteer in the Spanish-American War, June 8, 1898; qualified June 11, as gunner of Battery G., 6th Light Artillery; Served in several engagements in Iloilo, Philippine Islands, Discharged at Iloilo, Aug. MM, 1899, to take a civic position under the government.

4. David Rawson<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1882. 5. Laura<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1884; d. in infancy.

ii. Samuel Morton<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 9, 1853.

V. Mildred D<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. June 1, 1806; d. Aug., 1883; m., Mar. 23, 1826, Zachariah *Smith*; d. Aug. 16, 1826; (Son of Capt. Jesse Smith, m., in Virginia, 1796. Joanna Pendleton; They moved to Kentucky and settled in what is now Boyle County.) Issue:

i. Zackary Frederick<sup>5</sup>; Bacon College, Harrodsburg, Ky.; President of Henry College, New Castle, Ky., 1863-66, Elected State Superintendent of Public Schools, 1867, on the Democratic Ticket, and during his incumbency gave the Schools a great impetus by having the revenues increased to three-quarters of a million dollars, and laid the foundation for a splendid system. Located in Louisville, Ky., 1884; Author, 1886, of "History of Kentucky," for the library, which passed through three editions, and in 1889, published "The

Joseph<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Nancy Peay, (p. 321). Issue:

School History of Kentucky," which was endorsed by the State Board of Education, as a suitable text-book for the schools, and adopted by all the County boards, and by most of the city and town boards; Elder in the Christian Church for 50 years; One of three to found "The Kentucky Christian Education Society," of which he was President for 12 years; Forty two years Curator of the Kentucky University; b, at the home of his maternal Grandparents, Henry Co., Ky., Jan. 7, 1827; m. 1st, Jan. 7, 1852. Susan Helm; d. Dec. 1, 1879; (Daughter of William S. Helm, Shelby Co., Ky., who married Rebecca Hinton); m. 2d. June 5, 1890, Anna Asa<sup>5</sup> Pittman, at Louisville, Ky., (p. 285), Issue by 1st. m:

(i) Mildred<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 24. 1853; d. Oct. 16, 1854.

(ii) Zackary Fred<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1856; d. June 2, 1885.

(iii) Joseph Helm<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1858 d. Dec. 5, 1890.

(iv) Winthrop Hopkins<sup>6</sup>, b. May 3. 1860; d. Nov. 5, 1891.

(v) Austin Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, M. D., b. Apr. 16, 1862; m., Apr. 12, 1899, Maud Troxell, of Louisville Ky. issue:

1. Mildred Helm<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 29, 1901.

(vi) William Helm<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 13, 1864; d. Nov. 6, 1900; m., Feb. 3, 1892, Lillian Burness, of Fort Worth, Tex. Issue:

1. Susan Helm<sup>7</sup>, b., 1893.

2. Zack Burgess<sup>7</sup>, b., 1898.

3. Annie Duke<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 1901.

(vii) Susan Viola<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 2, 1868; m., June 14, 1888,

*Wm. Hume Logan*. Issue:

1. Robt. Smith<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 6, 1889.

2. Edward Carter<sup>7</sup>, b. June 7, 1892.

3. Eva Viola<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 18, 1893.

4. W. Hume<sup>7</sup>, b. May 12, 1898.

5. Son<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 28, 1900.

(viii) Virgil Drane<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 21, 1870; m., Nov. 18, 1896, Mana Lackey, of Bloomington, Ill. Issue:

1. Charles Parke<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 15, 1899.

VI. Augustine<sup>4</sup> Dupuy; An ardent Unionist in Kentucky during the Civil War. Moved, 1868, to Texas and organized in 1870 the Republican Party of Jackson Co., Tex., of which he was chairman; Treasurer of said county 1874-78; b., Henry Co., Ky., June 9, 1808; d., Jackson, Co., Tex., Sept. 8, 1879; m., Feb. 5, 1833, Lucy Jane Thomas, of New Castle, Ky., b. Sept. 9, 1810; (Mrs. Dupuy, who furnished most of the register of this immediate line of descendants, writes Jan. 12, 1904, "My health is comparatively good for one of 93 years. The Lord has blessed me in many ways.") Page, 331

VII. Mary Mottley<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. June 4, 1811; d. May 5, 1829.

III. Joseph Perry<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b. June 18, 1814; Emigrated from Kentucky to Jackson Co., Tex., in 1849, where died on his ranch "Red Bluff," July 20, 1869.

IX. James<sup>4</sup> Dupuy; d. in infancy.

*Judith C<sup>4</sup>. Dupuy, m. Edward C. Drane, (p. 327). Issue:*

I. Joseph Stephen<sup>5</sup> Drane, M. D.; Medical University of Louisville, Ky.; Chief Surgeon of the 6th. Regiment of Kentucky Infantry Volunteers, U. S. A., during the Civil War; Mustered in Dec. 24, 1861, muster out, Jan. 2, 1865, Walter C. Whitaker, Col.; After the War, practised Medicine in Henry Co., Ky., until his death; "The Joseph S. Drane, G. A. R. Post, No. 124," New Castle Ky., was named for him; b. Jan. 13, 1823; d. Mar. 22 1869; m., 1849, Martha Amelia Gill; d. Sept. 19 1850.

II. Agnes<sup>5</sup> Drane, b. Apr. 18, 1825; d. Nov. 11, 1894; m., 1847, Richard Clough Anderson *Logan*. issue:

i. Martha Coleman<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 13, 1852. d. 1915.

III. George Canning<sup>5</sup> Drane; Hanover College, Ind.; Law Course at the University of Louisville, Ky.; Judge of the 11th. Judicial District, Ky., about 14 yrs.; After retiring from the bench, practised law in his old district, and in the Appellate and U. S. Courts at Frankfort, Ky.; b. June 17, 1827; d.,

Augustine<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Lucy J. Thomas, (p. 330). Issue:

Frankfort, Ky., Jan. 1, 1898; m., Jan., 1861, Mary Shipman; (Sister of Paul R., Editor of "Courier Journal"). Issue:

i. Paul Shipman<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 13, 1863; Formerly, Editor of the "New York Sun," Now on the Staff of "The New York Herald."

ii. Judith Coleman<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct., 1868; m., June, 1895, Virgil Hewitt; d. July 4, 1898.

iii. Edward Crabb<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb., 1871.

iv. Louise Shipman<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov., 1873; m. Apr. 11, 1898. Carl Vattel *VanAnda*; (Assistant Managing Editor of "The New York Sun").

Issue:

(i) Paul Drane<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 30, 1899.

IV. Martha<sup>5</sup> Drane, b. Nov. 4, 1828; d. Mar. 4, 1883; m., Apr., 1851. Wade F. Lane, of Louisville,

V. Edward Morton<sup>5</sup> Drane, b. Nov. 8, 1830; m., Mar., 1855, Alice Keats, of Louisville, Ky.; (Daughter of George and niece of John Keats, the English poet). Issue:

i. Adele<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar., 1856.

ii. Clarence<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 1857.

iii. George Keats<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan., 1861.

iv. Agnes Alice<sup>6</sup>, b. June, 1866.

*Augustine<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Lucy J. Thomas, (p. 330). Issue:*

I. Mary Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Dec. 31, 1834; d., "Cedar Croft," Travis Co., Tex., Jan. 20, 1894; m., Sept. 27, 1863, J. Thomas Brackenridge; Major of Texas Cavalry, C. S. A.; President of Bank, Austin, Tex.). No issue.

II. Joseph<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, M. D.; Medical University of Louisville, Ky., Mar., 1861; Enrolled in Company E. 6th. Kentucky Infantry, Walter C. Whitaker, Col., U. S. A., Oct. 14, 1861; Mustered out, Nashville, Tenn., Nov. 2, 1864; Reenlisted in the 4th Kentucky Mounted Infantry, and mustered out, Nashville, Tenn., Jan. 2, 1865; Participated in battles from Shiloh to Altoona



Mountains; b. Dec 23, 1836; d., Owen Co., Ky., Nov. 22, 1897, where he lived and practised Medicine; m., May 12, 1869, Isabel Suter. Issue:

i. Helm Bruce<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 14, 1870; m., Dec. 20, 1888,

Francis Henry *Senior*. Issue:

(i) Joseph David<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1889.

(ii) Martha Belle<sup>7</sup>, b. June 7, 1892.

ii. Lucy J<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 3, 1872; m., June 22, 1898,

George Alex Budd, M. D.

iii. Edmund Long<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1880; Cashier of Bank.

III. Bartholomew<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; Surveyor and Assessor of Jackson Co.; Tex., 1870-89, to which he moved from Ky., in 1861; b. May 20, 1839; d. Sept. 27, 1889; m., Jan. 22, 1863, Flora M. White. issue:

i. Joseph Perry<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 3, 1866; d. Dec 3, 1881.

ii. Rose<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 8, 1869; m., Nov. 25, 1890, Henry D. *Chivers*.

Issue:

(i) Eulalie<sup>7</sup>, b., 1891.

iii. Frances<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 26, 1874; m., Apr. 10, 1898,

John Horace Willson.

iv Margaret Owen<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 8, 1876; m. Aug. 9, 1893,

Frederick *Buhler*. Issue:

(i) Frederick Dupuy<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 30, 1894.

(ii) Marguerite<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 6, 1896.

(iii) Theodore B<sup>7</sup>, b. May 1, 1899.

v. Bartholomew<sup>6</sup>, b. July 10, 1883; d. in infancy.

vi. Flora M<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 8, 1885.

IV. Frances Ann<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Dec. 18, 1841.

V. Roland Thomas<sup>5</sup> Dupuy; Treasurer and Assessor of Jackson Co., Tex., for one term each; Chairman of the County Republican Committee, 1878-80; b. Jan. 7, 1845; m., June 20, 1882. Florence Isabella Horton; They settled on Kiack Ranch, Kimble Co., Tex.

VI. Lucy J<sup>5</sup>. Dupuy, b. Jan. 5, 1818; d. June 2, 1892.

Sallie<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Poindexter *Thomasson*, (p. 321). Issue:

VII. Augustine<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, M. D.; College of Medicine, Galveston, Tex., 1876; b. Feb. 9, 1850; d. July 10, 1876.

VIII. Perry<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, b. Jan. 4, 1853; d. Sept. 7, 1871.

*Sallie<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Poindexter Thomasson, (p. 321).*  
*Issue:*

I. John James<sup>4</sup> Thomasson, M. D., b. Jan. 4, 1791; d., Trimble Co., Ky., May 11, 1882; m. 1st., Sarah E. Coleman; d. Nov. 22, 1852; m. 2d., Sept. 22, 1853, Elizabeth B. Neighbor. Issue by 2d. m:

- i. Joseph M<sup>5</sup>, b. Mar. 22, 1856; d. May 3, 1887, unmarried.
- ii. William Poindexter<sup>5</sup>, b. Mar. 13, 1858; m., Oct. 12, 1881, Nannie M. Abbot.
- iii. Mary R<sup>5</sup>, b. Mar. 5, 1860; d. Feb. 15, 1890, unmarried.
- iv. Sallie Dupuy<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 23, 1862; m., Jan. 13, 1886.

*Lewis Barrickman* issue:

- (i) Una Beulah<sup>6</sup>, 1). Feb. 14, 1887.
- (ii) Laura E<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 8, 1889; d. Nov. 12, 1894.
- (iii) William C<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1891.
- (iv) Cecil B<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 7, 1895.

II. Joseph<sup>4</sup> Thomasson, b. Feb. 1, 1796; d. Sept. 22, 1854; m. Martha Bartlett, b. Mar. 27, 1803; d. Feb. 22, 1883. Issue:

i. Mary Mottley<sup>5</sup>, b. May 29, 1823; m. Thomas S. *Haydon*, b., 1814; d. 1895; Issue:

(i) Mattie<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 21, 1842; d.—; m. Rev. William *Felix*, (Baptist). Issue:

1. Mary<sup>7</sup>, m. Hamilton Wright. Issue.

(1) Mary<sup>8</sup>.

(2) Martha<sup>8</sup>.

(3) George<sup>8</sup>.

2. Jennie<sup>7</sup>, m. Caldwell. Issue, several.

3. Josephine<sup>7</sup>, m. Richard Cummings.

4. Mattie<sup>7</sup>, m. William Bain. Issue:  
 (1) Marian<sup>8</sup>.
- (ii) Joseph<sup>6</sup>, b. July 26, 1815; m. Lucy Sehom. Issue:  
 1. Mattie Belle<sup>7</sup>, m. Sept. 10, 1900, Arthur Sherrell. Issue:  
 (1) Arthur<sup>8</sup>.  
 2. Joseph<sup>7</sup>, m. —. Issue one.  
 3. Thomas<sup>7</sup>.  
 4. Mary<sup>7</sup>.
- (iii) Thomas<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 8, 1858.
- ii. Martha<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 19, 1825; d. 1854; m. Col. Harvey *Buckley*. Issue:  
 (i) Reuben<sup>6</sup>.
- iii. Sarah Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 13, 1827; d., 1858; m., Thomas *Rodman*. Issue:  
 (i) James<sup>7</sup>.  
 (ii) Martha<sup>7</sup>.  
 (iii) Hettie<sup>7</sup>.
- iv. John<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 7, 1829; d., 1854.
- v. Henrietta<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 14, 1830; d., 1893; m. James *Rodman*, M. D. Issue:  
 (i) Mary<sup>6</sup>, m. Sien *Sutherland*. Issue:  
 1. Hallie<sup>7</sup>.  
 2. Mary<sup>7</sup>.  
 (ii) Thomas<sup>6</sup>, m. Jennie William.  
 (iii) Hallie<sup>6</sup>.
- vi. Georiana<sup>5</sup>, b. July 29, 1835; m., 1854, Wyatt J. *Thomas*; d., 1867. Issue:  
 (i) John<sup>6</sup>, Mar. 15, 1857; m. Lettie Cox.  
 (ii) Sallie<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 20, 1899; d. Apr. 4, 1896; m. C. C. *Earley*; (Superintendent of the Union Central Life Insurance Co., Kentucky Department, Louisville, Ky.) Issue:  
 1. Charles<sup>7</sup>, b., 1883.  
 (iii) Kate<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 14, 1865; m. Burns *Waggoner*. Issue:  
 1. Madella<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 1, 1891.  
 2. Burns<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 18, 1897.

Sallie<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Poindexter *Thomasson*, (p. 321). Issue:

- vii. Joseph<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 22, 1837; d. —; m. Martha Middleton. Issue:
  - (i) Laura<sup>6</sup>, b., 1860; d., 1890; m. James C. McFerren.
  - (ii) Hettie<sup>6</sup>, b., 1862.
  - (iii) Emma<sup>6</sup>, b., 1864; m. William *Jackson*. Issue:
    - 1. Evelyn Carroll<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iv). Mary<sup>6</sup>, b., 1866; m. Samuel *Oldham*, D. Issue:
    - 1. Martha W<sup>7</sup>. 2. Dorothy<sup>7</sup>.
  - (v) Annie<sup>6</sup>, b., 1868; m., June 3, 1892, Winfield S. *Smith*, M. D., b. May 12, 1850. Issue:
    - 1. Annie Laurie<sup>7</sup>, b., 1893.
    - 2. Robert<sup>7</sup>, b., 1895.

III. William Poindexter<sup>4</sup> Thomasson; Lawyer; Twice elected to Congress from the district of Louisville, Ky.; b. Oct. 8, 1797; d. Dec. 29, 1882; m. Charlotte Leonard, b. Mar. 7, 1807; b. Mar. 5, 1865. Issue:

- i. Sarah Dupuy<sup>5</sup>; m. —*Rankin*; d. July 10, 1869; (Judge of the Supreme Court of Iowa). Issue:
  - (i) Mary<sup>6</sup>, m John N. Irwin.
  - (ii) William Thomasson<sup>6</sup>.
  - (iii ) Bertie<sup>6</sup>.
  - (iv) John<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. Mary<sup>5</sup>, m. James *Love*; (Judge of the Supreme Court of Iowa) . Issue:
  - (i) William Thomasson<sup>6</sup>; Lawyer.
  - (ii) Jesse<sup>6</sup>.
  - (iii) Mary<sup>6</sup>, m. Rev. Frank Cooley.
  - (iv) Henry<sup>6</sup>.
- iii. Charles Leonard<sup>5</sup>; Major of the Louisville Legion, and killed at battle of Chickamauga, Sept. 19, 1863.
- iv. Laura Helm<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 19, 1834; d. Dec 30, 1898; m., Mar. 2, 1858, J. Richard *Goldborough*. Issue:
  - (i) Charlotte Leah<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 1, 1859; d. Dec. 17, 1880.
  - (ii) Anna Brice<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 12, 1860; d. May 15, 1870.
  - (iii) Charles Nelson<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 25, 1862; m. Ollie *Morris*. Issue:
    - 1. Willie<sup>7</sup>.

2. Richard<sup>7</sup>.
3. Mary Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>.
4. Helen Louise<sup>7</sup>.
- (iv) Mary Cornelia<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 23, 1863.
- (v) Sallie Rankin<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1865; d. July 21, 1866.
- (vi) William Thomasson<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 7, 1867; d. Aug. 13, 1887.
- (vii) Brice Martin<sup>6</sup>, b. May 25, 1868.
- (viii) Louise Magill<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 26, 1870; d. July 19, 1813.
- (ix) Eliza Pettit<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 10, 1873; d. Aug. 22, 1875.
- (x) Nina Christine<sup>6</sup>, b. July 10, 1875.
- v. Anna Cornelia<sup>5</sup>, m. Waverly Smith, M. D.
- vi. Nelson<sup>5</sup>, b., in Ky., Oct. 15, 1839; m., June 10, 1873,  
Nina Norton. Issue:
  - (i) Leonard<sup>6</sup>.
  - (ii) Nelson<sup>6</sup>.
  - (iii) Nannine<sup>6</sup>.
- vii. John J<sup>5</sup>, m. Christine P. Hill. Issue:
  - (i) Helm<sup>6</sup>, m. — Yates.
  - (ii) Louise<sup>6</sup>.
  - (iii) Ethel<sup>6</sup>.

IV. Joel<sup>4</sup> Thomasson, m. Mary Kelly.

V. Nelson Bartholomew<sup>4</sup> Thomasson, b., 1808; d. Jan. 24, 1871;  
never married.

VI. Elias<sup>4</sup> Thomasson, b. Jan. 20, 1810; d. Jan. 11, 1886; m.  
Mary Kirby Sneed, b., 1809; d. 1851; (Daughter of James Sneed). Issue:

- i. and ii. Mary S<sup>5</sup> and Elias D<sup>5</sup>, b. July 20, 1839; d.
- iii. Sarah Catherine<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 11, 1845; m. 1st, May 9, 1865;  
John Fry. b. June 20, 1837; d. Nov. 17, 1870. Issue
  - (i) Mary Wirt<sup>6</sup>, b. May 23, 1866 m. 2d., 1871, Henry Fry (her  
deceased husband's brother). b. Mar. 23, 1832. Issue:
    - (ii) Edith<sup>6</sup>, b. May 3, 1877; m. Apr. 30, 1902, W. D. Gallagher, of  
Ely, Minn.



Rev. John<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, m. Elizabeth Minter, (p. 233). Issue:

**Rev. John<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, m. Elizabeth Minter, (p. 233). Issue:**

I. Martha<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b. Jan. 29, 1775; m. Thomas Elly. Issue:

i. Rev. George W<sup>4</sup>; Pastor of the Christian church, Lexington, Ky.;  
m. 1st., E. Allen; m. 2d., P. Holloway; m. 3d.,— Gist

Issue by 2d. m:

(i) Thomas<sup>5</sup>.

ii. Beverly<sup>4</sup>.

iii Henry<sup>4</sup>.

iv. Maria<sup>4</sup>, m.—Cosby.

v. Caroline<sup>4</sup>, m. Tucker.

vi. Eliza<sup>4</sup>, m. 1st -- Long; m. 2d, M. D. *Walker*. Issue by 2d. m:

(i) Patrick Henry<sup>5</sup>, b., 1831; d., 1861.

(ii) Thos. Beverly<sup>5</sup>, b., 1834; d. 1863; m., 1854, Nannie Burks;

d. 1862. Issue:

1. Charles<sup>6</sup>.

2. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, m. 1877, John H. *Hancock*. issue:

(1) Nannie<sup>7</sup>.

(2) Lewis<sup>7</sup>.

(3) Norton<sup>7</sup>.

(4) Walker<sup>7</sup>.

(5) Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Ellen<sup>5</sup>, b., 1837; m., 1857, J. W. *Wheeler*. Issue:

1. Claudine Martin<sup>6</sup>, b., 1857; m., 1891, Edgar Temple *Harding*.

Issue:

(1) Ellen Temple<sup>7</sup>, b., 1892.

2. Elly Brannin<sup>6</sup>, b., 1859; m., 1881, Edwin Broaddus *Bodeker*.

Issue:

(1) Edith Chester<sup>7</sup>, b., 1886.

(2) Louise Wheeler<sup>7</sup>, b., 1888.

3. Hanson Walker<sup>6</sup>, b., 1861; m., 1885. Mary Coit. Issue:

(1) Hanson Coit<sup>7</sup>, b., 1885.

(2) Benjamin Jackson<sup>7</sup>, b., 1887; d., 1890.

- (3) Mary Russell<sup>7</sup>, b., 1891.
- (4) Frances Ellen<sup>7</sup>, b., 1893.
- (5) James W<sup>7</sup>, b., 1897. (6) Sidney Sea<sup>7</sup>, b., 1899.
- 4. William Beverly<sup>6</sup>, b., 1866.
- (iv) John Parker<sup>5</sup>, b., 1842; d., 1883.

II. John<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b. Feb. 3, 1777; d. Dec. 25, 1807, in the far West, circumstances unknown.

III. Samuel<sup>3</sup> Dupuy; Sheriff of Shelby Co., Ky; b. Jan. 7, 1779; m. Mary Anne Fawcett, b. May 14, 1785. Page 341

IV. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b. Sept. 4, 1780; d. June 24, 1811;  
m. Samuel *Rousee*. Issue:

- i. Merrett<sup>4</sup>; never married.
- ii. Rev. Samuel<sup>4</sup> (Christian), m. Rebecca Whiteside. Issue:
  - (i) Virginia<sup>5</sup>, m. — *Leeper*. Issue:
    - 1. Paul Dupuy<sup>6</sup> and others.
- iii. William<sup>4</sup>, m. Elizabeth Roberts. Issue:
  - (i) Robert<sup>5</sup>. (ii) Mary<sup>5</sup>, m. — *Smith*. Issue:
    - 3. Western R<sup>6</sup>.
- iv. J. Western<sup>4</sup>, m. America Watkins. No issue.
- v. Maria<sup>4</sup>, m. Louis *Western*. Issue:
  - (i) John<sup>5</sup>.
  - (ii) Robert<sup>5</sup>.
  - (iii) Milliam<sup>5</sup>.
  - (iv) Louis<sup>5</sup>.
  - (v) Eliza<sup>5</sup>.
  - (vi) Lucy Jane<sup>5</sup>.
- vi. Eliza<sup>4</sup>, m. 1st. — Lewis; m. 2d., — *Watkins*. Issue:
  - (i) John<sup>5</sup>.
- vii. Mary<sup>4</sup>, m. Robert L. *Owens*. Issue:
  - (i) John<sup>5</sup>; d. single.
  - (ii) Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, m. William *Middleton*, and moved to Mo. Issue:
    - 1. Milliam<sup>6</sup>; d., 1903; m. Miss Baughman. Issue:

Rev. John<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, m. Elizabeth Minter, (p. 233). Issue:

- (1) Belle<sup>7</sup>.
- (2) Walter<sup>7</sup>.
- (3) Mary<sup>7</sup>.
- (4) Lillian<sup>7</sup>.
- 2. Robert<sup>6</sup>, m. Lizzie Owens (his Cousin). No issue.
- 3. Luella<sup>6</sup>, m. John *Swaney*. Issue:
  - (1) John W<sup>7</sup>.
  - (2) Robert H<sup>7</sup>.
- 4. Eva<sup>6</sup>.
- (iii) Lucy<sup>5</sup>, m. John *Middleton*. and moved to Mo. from Ky. Issue:
  - 1. Mary<sup>6</sup>, m John Jeter.
  - 2. John<sup>6</sup>, m. Miss Moultray.
  - 3. America<sup>6</sup>, m. John Moultray.
  - 4. Myrtie<sup>6</sup>, m. William Thornburgh.
  - 5. Horatio<sup>6</sup>, m. Emma Stone.
  - 6. William<sup>6</sup>, m. Lizzie Sechrist.
- (iv) William<sup>5</sup>, m. Lucretia Bruce. Issue:
  - 1. Florence<sup>6</sup>, m. C. W. Moss, of New Castle, Ky.
  - 2. Lizzie<sup>6</sup>, m. Robert Middleton (cousin) of Kansas Cty, Mo.
- (v) Rev. Robert<sup>5</sup> (Christian), m. Cynthia J. Nash,  
of Shelby Co., Ky. Issue:
  - 1. George Hunt<sup>6</sup>, m. Mary Sandifer, of Henry Co., Ky.;  
(He is Cashier of Citizen's Bank, Port Royal. Ky.) Issue:
    - (1) Minnie Lethia<sup>7</sup>.
    - (2) Catherine<sup>7</sup>.
    - (3) Quida<sup>7</sup>.
    - (4) Robert<sup>7</sup>.
  - 2. Aethia<sup>6</sup>, m. Sanford O. *Boulware*; (Cashier of the United  
Loan and Deposit Bank, Campbellsburg Ky. Issue:
    - (1) Lemuel Ford<sup>7</sup>.

V. Anna<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b. Aug. 18, 1782; m. John *Evans* Issue:

- i. Robt<sup>4</sup>.
- ii. Alexander<sup>4</sup>.
- iii. Ferdinand<sup>4</sup>.

iv. Susan<sup>4</sup>.

v. John<sup>4</sup>, m.—Crosby. Issue:

(i) Lillian<sup>5</sup>.

(ii) Mary<sup>5</sup>.

(iii) William<sup>5</sup>.

(iv) Alice<sup>5</sup>. (

v) Annie<sup>5</sup>.

VI. Mary<sup>3</sup> (Polly) Dupuy, b. Aug. 18, 1784 Never married.

VII. Benjamin F<sup>3</sup>. Dupuy; Settled in Evansville, Ind., where he was Post Master; an ardent Democrat; b., near Versailles, Ky., Apr. 15, 1787; d. June, 12, 1852; m. Oct. 10, 1809, Mary Greathouse Fawsett, b. June 9, 1789; d. Apr. 29, 1804. Issue:

i. Julia Cecilia<sup>4</sup>, b. Apr. 1, 1811; d., Evansville, Ind., Nov. 10, 1803; m., July 22, 1840, Joseph M. *Caldwell*; d. Aug. 24, 1873. Issue:

(i) Mary Fawcett<sup>5</sup>, b. May 2, 1841; m., Jan. 1, 1843, Henry M. Sweeter.

(ii) Annie Moffatt<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 22, 1842.

(iii) Jas. Moffatt<sup>5</sup>, b. May 8, 1844.

(iv) Augusta Alice<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1846.

(v) Franklin Dupuy<sup>5</sup>, b. July 13, 1848; m., Nov. 1., 1881, Cornelia Carpenter. Issue: Mary Sweeter<sup>6</sup>.

ii. Mary Eliza<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 30, 1812; m., Feb. 2, 1857, Rev. John Varick Dodge (brother-in-law). No issue.

iii. Augusta Alice<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 21, 1814; d., Jacksonville Ind, Jan. 14, 1856; m., June 6, 1842, Rev. John Varick *Dodge* (his 1st. wife), of New York City; b. Oct. 14, 1815; (Yale College, B. A., 1835; Princeton Theological Seminary, 1839; Ordained, 1839, by the Presbytery of New Brunswick; Pastor of Evansville, Ind., 1839-50, of Jacksonville, Ill., 4 years, of Canton, Ill., 2 years, of Wheeling, W. Va, 2 years; Appointed by Abraham Lincoln Chaplain of Military Hospital; he was the Son of Henry S. Dodge, a prominent lawyer of New York City, who married Jane Dey Varick, daughter of Dr. John Varick, of New York City). Issue:

Samuel<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Mary Anne Fawcett, (p. 338). Issue:

- (i) Helen<sup>5</sup>, b. Apr. 3, 1843; m., Jan. 31, 1867, Charles Ames, b., 1841; d. Oct. 25, 1871.
- (ii) Alice<sup>5</sup>, b. Mar. 17, 1845; d. Apr. 16, 1853.
- (iii) Jane Varick<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 7, 1846.
- (iv) Henry A<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 28, 1848; d. July 14, 1869.
- (v) Frank Dupuy<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1854; d. Apr. 27,
- iv. Benjamin Rush<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan 1, 1817; d. Dec 17, 1838.
- v. Joseph Fawcett<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 29, 1819; d. Jan. 22, 1825.

VIII. Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b. Feb. 13, 1790; d. Oct. 1, 1854; buried in Shelbyville, Ky. Never married.

IX. Jeremiah Minter<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b. May 1, 1792; d. Dec. 25 1834, m. Mary Heifley. Issue:

- i. Catherine<sup>4</sup>.
- ii. William<sup>4</sup>.
- iii. John<sup>4</sup>.
- iv. Ferdinand<sup>4</sup>.
- v. Benjamin<sup>4</sup>.
- vi. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>.
- vii. Joseph<sup>4</sup>.

X. Jane<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b. Woodford Co., Ky., Feb. 22, 1794; d. Jan. 21, 1872, and was buried in the Cemetery at Shelbyville Ky., where 5 or 6 other graves are found, without tombstones, on the same lot.

XI. Lucy<sup>3</sup> Dupuy. Oct. 25, 1796; m. Rev. William Begg, (Christian).

*Samuel<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Mary Anne Fawcett, (p. 338). Issue:*

- I. Josephine<sup>4</sup> Dupuy.
- II. John<sup>4</sup> Dupuy.
- III. Joseph Fawcett<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, all died in infancy.



IV. Elizabeth Minter<sup>4</sup> Dupuy; Compiled a "Dupuy Tree" in 1852; b. Oct. 8, 1807; Lived at Grand Lake Ark.; d., Springfield, Mo., Sept. 21, 1897; m. A. G. Ratcliffe, of Lake Providence. La.

V. Samuel<sup>4</sup> Dupuy: d., Laracca, Tex., en route to California, 1849 of Cholera. Never m.

VI. Emily<sup>4</sup> Dupuy; d., Grand Lake, Ark.

VII. Amanda<sup>4</sup> Dupuy; d. Dec., 1869; m. Aaron *Goza*; d. Mar., 1890; (a large cotton planter in Louisiana, and for 40 years Chairman of the State Levee Board) . Issue:

i. Samuel Dupuy<sup>5</sup>; Captain of Cavalry in C. S. A; d, 1870; m., 1860, Mary Pickett, of Mississippi. Issue:

(i) Pickett<sup>6</sup> (ii) Aaron<sup>6</sup> (iii) Eliza<sup>6</sup> (iv) Samuel<sup>6</sup>.

ii. George W<sup>5</sup>; Major in C. S. A.; d., 1874; m., 1863, Annie Brown. Issue:

(i) Geo. C<sup>6</sup>.

iii. Mary<sup>5</sup>; d. Dec. 1869.

iv. Emma<sup>5</sup>; m., 1873, John B. Henslee.

v. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; m., 1895, I. J. Kimberlin.

vi. Aaron<sup>5</sup>; d., 1860.

vii. Louis<sup>5</sup>; d., 1859.

viii. James<sup>5</sup>; m., 1882, Mollie Thelfort. Issue:

(i) Anna<sup>6</sup>.

(ii) Maude<sup>6</sup>.

(iii) Fay<sup>6</sup>.

(iv) Jamie<sup>6</sup>.

(v) Henslee<sup>6</sup>.

VIII. Maria Louisa<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b., 1814; d., 1889; m., Daniel *Brannin* (his 2d. m., p. 323). Issue:

i. Webster<sup>5</sup>, b., 1836; d., 1862

ii. Ann<sup>5</sup>, b., 1838.

iii. Saml. Dupuy<sup>5</sup>, b., 1840 These 3 never married.

Samuel<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, m. Mary Anne Fawcett, (p. 338). Issue:

iv. Sallie<sup>5</sup>, b., 1813; d., 1879; m., 1864 Rev. John M. Crawford (Baptist). Issue:

(i) Maria Louise<sup>6</sup>; d., 1879

(ii) Caroline<sup>6</sup>

(iii) Belle<sup>6</sup>, m. George Fee.

(iv) Eugene<sup>6</sup>; d., 1892

(v) Albert<sup>6</sup>

(vi) Sallie<sup>6</sup>, d., 1881.

v. Ella<sup>5</sup>, b., 1815; m. Thomas B. Stevens (Englishman). Issue:

(i) Harry<sup>6</sup>

(ii) Louise<sup>6</sup>, m. Frank L. Peyton

(iii) Mary<sup>6</sup>, d., 1895

(iv) Mabel<sup>6</sup>

vi. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, b., 1847. Never married

vii. Lewis Edward<sup>5</sup>, b., 1849, m., 1885, Katherine Bacon. Issue

(i) Edward B<sup>6</sup>, b., 1886.

(ii) Carle B<sup>6</sup>, b., 1890.

(iii) Lewis<sup>6</sup>, b., 1892.

(iv) Rector<sup>6</sup>, b., 1895.

(v) Daniel<sup>6</sup>, b., 1897.

viii. Martha<sup>5</sup>, b., 1851; d., 1890; m. 1st., 1874, William C. Crow. Issue.

(i) Brannin C<sup>6</sup>, b., 1875

(ii) Wm Edwin<sup>6</sup>, b., 1878, m. 2d, 1885, E. Worell. Issue

(iii) Clarence<sup>6</sup>, b., 1886

(iv) Edward<sup>6</sup>, b. and d., 1888

IX. Lewis Edward<sup>4</sup> Dupuy; Soldier in the C. S. A.; b. Oct. 7, 1816; d. July 4, 1900, in the Confederate Soldiers Home at Higginsville, Mo. Never married

X. Mary Anne<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, b., Shelbyville, Ky., July 4, 1822, d., Springfield, Mo., Mar. 14, 1897. m. 1st., G. W. Goza, d. Jan., 1851:

m. 2d., Nathan G. Goffe, M. D., d. Mar., 1863. Issue by 1st. m.

i. Benjamin Franklin<sup>5</sup>, b., 1844, d., 1875

- ii. Louis D<sup>5</sup>
- iii. Georgie<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec., 1850; m. Charles Henry *Goffe*. Issue:
  - (i) Clara L<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept, 1872.
  - (ii) Aaron Goza<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec., 1873.
  - (iii) Charles Nathan<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct, 1875.
- Issue of M. A<sup>4</sup> by 2d m: iv. Anne<sup>5</sup>; d. in infancy.
- v. John McGaw<sup>5</sup>, b., 1854; d. 1859
- vi. Ora Dupuy<sup>5</sup>, b., 1856; m. G. Wilson *Hackney*, (City Clerk of Springfield, Mo.). Issue:
  - (i) Nancy<sup>6</sup>.
  - (ii) William<sup>6</sup>.
  - (iii) Lee<sup>6</sup>.
  - (iv) Theodore<sup>6</sup>.
  - (v) Lewis<sup>6</sup>.
- vii. Louisiana<sup>5</sup>, b. and d., 1859
- viii. Theo. Nathan<sup>5</sup>, b., 1860:
- ix. Samuel Dupuy<sup>5</sup>, b., 1861; d., 1864.

***Rev. James<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, m. Anne Starke, (p. 234). Issue:***

I. Jane<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b., Virginia, Sept. 30, 1777; d. Sept., 1803; m., Feb. 6, 1794, Joseph Field. No issue.

II. Rev. Starke<sup>3</sup> Dupuy; Editor, 1812, of "The Kentucky Missionary and Theologian," of Frankfort, Ky., which was the first religious periodical published west of the Alleghanies; Compiler of "Dupuy's Hymns," which attained great popularity in the Southern States, and especially in Ky., and Tenn. It was revised by him twice. More than 100,000 copies were put in circulation, chiefly through the western and southern states. His last revision, a short while before his death, was issued in 22 large editions. Later in life he moved to Memphis, Tenn. After his death, *Dupuy's Hymns* was revised, corrected, and enlarged by Rev. J. M. Peck (Baptist), who wrote: "Elder Starke Dupuy was a worthy, pious and devoted minister of the Gospel in Kentucky and Tennessee for many years; much respected by the

Rev. James<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, m. Anne Starke, (p. 234). Issue:

Baptist denomination, to which he belonged, and by Christians generally. Though not a learned man, yet he possessed an amiable and spiritual mind, and delighted much in singing, devotional songs;" b., Nov., 1779; m. Anne Webber. Issue:

i. and ii. Philip<sup>4</sup> and Austin<sup>4</sup>, Twins.

iii. Eliza<sup>4</sup>, m. — Ross.

iv. Starke<sup>4</sup>, m. — Webber. v. Rhodes<sup>4</sup>, m. Mary Gwyank.

vi. Rev. Whitefield<sup>4</sup>; For many years pastor of the Baptist church of Water Valley, Miss., where he died, Mar. 17, 1877, Aged 50 yrs; m. Judith Wall. No issue.

III. Susanna<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b. Jan. 3, 1782; m. *Richardson*. Issue:

i. Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>.

IV. Sallie<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b. Mar. 21, 1784; d. Sept. 6, 1802; m., July 28, 1801, Samuel Waddy. No issue.

V. James<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b. Aug. 29, 1786; m. — Maxwell. Issue:

i. Nathaniel B<sup>4</sup>, m. — Bate. ii. Napoleon<sup>4</sup>. iii. Jane<sup>4</sup>,

m. William *Davidson*, M. D. Issue:

(i) James<sup>5</sup>; d. young.

(ii) William H<sup>5</sup>. d. Mar., 1865; m. Lidia Jane Griffin, b. July 15, 1845.

(iii) Henry H<sup>5</sup>.

(iv) Nathaniel<sup>5</sup>. (v) Lemuel<sup>5</sup>.

VI. William<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b. Mar. 15, 1789; m. Maria Newton. No issue.

VII. Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b. Sept. 16, 1791; m. 1st. — Hickman; m. 2d. — Chinn. Issue by 1st. m:

i. Albert<sup>4</sup>, b. July 9, 1827; d. Nov. 15, 1852: Issue by 2d. m:

ii. James<sup>4</sup>, b. Mar., 18, 1838; d. Sept. 9, 1854.

iii. Hulda Chinn<sup>4</sup>, b. July 25, 1840; m., Jan. 20, 1870,

William Q. *Harrison*, of Missouri, b. June 16, 1840. Issue:

(i) Mary F. E<sup>5</sup>, b. June 29, 1871; d. Sept. 1, 1872.

(ii) John W<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 1, 1873.

(iii) Hulda Evaline<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 20, 1875; m., Nov. 7, 1891,  
Michael *Hamby*, of Fort Smith, Ark. Issue:

1. Falcon Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 4, 1893.
2. Robert Lee<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 19, 1894.
3. Edith Inize<sup>6</sup>, b. May 17, 1896.
4. Renick Dixon<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 11, 1898.
5. Mable Clair<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 22, 1901.

(iv) Minnie V<sup>5</sup>, b. Apr. 11, 1878; m., July 24, 1896; Henry  
*Boozier*; d. Jan. 20, 1897. Issue:

1. Henry<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 11, 1897;  
M. V<sup>5</sup>, m. 2d, Mar. 25, 1899, Sam. Presley (deserted her);  
m. 3d. Aug. 8, 1903, Chas. Johnson. Issue:
2. Henry Boozier<sup>6</sup>.
3. Holly Eugene<sup>6</sup>.
4. Huldah Isabelle<sup>6</sup>.

(v) Esther<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 11, 1880; d. Dec. 7, 1880.

(vi) Emma<sup>5</sup>, b. Apr. 23, 1881; m., Oct. 7, 1899,

Walter *Herrington*, of Indian Territory. Issue:

1. Clifton W<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 19, 1902.

iv. John<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 28, 1841.

v. Mary Evaline<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1844; m., July 20, 1869,

Edwin *Harrison*, of Missouri. Issue:

- (i) Lewis<sup>5</sup>, b. Apr. 20, 1870.
- (ii) Pinnie<sup>5</sup>, b. Mar. 29, 1873; m., Feb. 3, 1889, Elmer Clark.
- (iii) Edna<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 7, 1875; m., 1898, Walter Irvine.
- (iv) Julius<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 8, 1880.

vi. Elizabeth H<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 12, 1846; m., 1869, Gale Dowis, of  
Missouri.

VIII. Anne S<sup>3</sup>. Dupuy, b. May 14, 1793.

IX. Lemuel Wyatt<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b. Aug. 22, 1797; d., 1867; m. 1st., 1830,  
Lucinda Ann Smith; m. 2d, 1832, Mary Jane Stephenson. Issue by 1st m:

- i. James Robert<sup>4</sup>; Georgetown and Shelby Colleges, Ky.; Private  
Classical Schools of Ky.; Law School of Lexington Ky.; Graduate



Philippa<sup>1</sup> Dupuy, m. John Levilain, (p. 150). Issue:

of the Law School of Danville, Ky., June, 1857; Located, fall of 1857, in St. Joseph, Mo.; In 1859, returned to Shelbyville, Ky., and practised law with Gen. Whitaker; Elected, 1862, Prosecuting Attorney of the Fifth Judicial Circuit, and moved to Louisville; Two years member of the Louisville City Council; Elected, 1878, Judge of the Louisville City Court; Moved, 1884, to Los Angeles, Cal., and, 1886, became Assistant District Attorney, then, two years, District Attorney, and again Assistant District Attorney for one year; b., in Ky., Aug. 4, 1831; m., Feb. 23. 1863, Florence Mary Low. Issue:

(i) Andrew Low<sup>5</sup>; Architect; b. Dec. 11, 1864; m. Jessie Kinsey. Issue:

1. Fred. K<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 12, 1897.

(ii) Robert Gay<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 14. 1867; m., Dec. 6, 1898. Pearl Severance.

(iii) Florence Lucinda<sup>5</sup>, b Apr. 8. 1869; m. June 6, 1893, Wm. T. *Johnston*, of Louisville, Ky.; d. Jan., 1900. Issue:

1. Wm. Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. May 10, 1894.

2. Florence L<sup>6</sup>, b. July 13, 1895. 3. Margaret Mary<sup>6</sup>, b. May 13, 1898.

X. Eliza Bomar<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, b. May, 1800; m.—*Shannon*, M. D.; Settled in Shawneetown, Ill. Issue:

i. Albert<sup>4</sup>, m. Sarah Jane Reddy. Issue:

(i) Minnie<sup>5</sup>, m. J. R. Williams.

(ii) Thomas<sup>5</sup>.

## LINE OF PHILIPPA<sup>1</sup> (D.) LEVILAIN

*Philippa<sup>1</sup> Dupuy, m. John Levilain, (p. 150). Issue:*

I. Marye<sup>2</sup> Levilain, b. Oct. 2, 1731, B. R. No. 13);

II. Susanna<sup>2</sup> Levilain, b. May 28, 1733, ( B. R. No. 17);

III. John<sup>2</sup> Levilain, b. Oct. 12, 1735, (B. R. No. 21); All died infants.

IV. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Levilain, b., King William Parish, Va. Nov. 28, 1737, (B. R. No. 25.); d., "Dover," Goochland Co., Va, Dec. 13, 1803; m., 1758, Rev. Matthew Woodson, b., 1731; d. about 1800. They settled the famous "Dover Farm," on James river, Goochland Co., Va, some 18 miles above Richmond; [Mr. Woodson was Chaplain of the 1st Regiment, from Fredericksburg, Va, in the army of the Revolution, under the immediate command of Gen. George Washington; he was a Son of Stephen and Elizabeth (Branch) Woodson; Son of John and Judith (Tarlton) Woodson; Son of Robert and Elizabeth (Ferris) Woodson; Son of Dr. John and Sarah (—) Woodson, who a native of Dorsetshire, Eng. and the Progenitor of the Woodson family in the Untied States and who, as a Surgeon, with his wife, whom he married in Dorsetshire, emigrated to America, in 1619, in the ship "George;" In 1623, he was listed as Surgeon of the "Flour De Hundred" colony in Virginia; in 1644, he was killed in sight of his house by Indians, who had called him out apparently to see the sick; After killing him, they then attacked his home, which was defended by his wife and a shoemaker, named Ligon; The door of the house was Securely bolted, and during the attack, his two little sons, John and Robert, were thrust into the potato hole under the floor for protection, (hence they were afterwards known as the "Potato-hole" Woodsons); Mrs. Woodson burned a feather bed in the fire place to suffocate and prevent those who sought entrance down the chimney, and loaded the guns so Ligon could keep up rapid and Constant firing; Nine Indians were killed, and the rest sneaked away, possibly wounded. The gun which did the most effectual work is still possessed by a Woodson of Prince Edward Co. Va.] .

Below

Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Levilain, m. Rev., Matthew Woodson, above. Issue:

*Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Levilain, m. Rev., Matthew Woodson, above.  
Issue:*

I. John Stephen<sup>3</sup> Woodson, m., Oct. 9, 1777, Nannie Woodson; [Daughter of Col John and Dorothea (Randolph) Woodson; Son of Josiah and Mary (Royall) Woodson; Son of John and Judith (Tarlton) Woodson, etc. (p. 348) Issue:

i. Warren<sup>4</sup>; An eminent lawyer and for many years a Judge; m. 1st., Elizabeth McClellan; m. 2d. Amanda Dick, of Fredericksburg, Va Issue by 1st. m :

(i) Susan<sup>5</sup>, m. James Hugh<sup>5</sup> Moss, M. D., (p. 357.)

(ii) Oliva<sup>5</sup>, m. Prof. *Matthews*, of Columbia, Mo. Issue:

1. Gertrude<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb., 1864.

2. Jessie<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb., 1867; m. *Thilly*. Issue:

(1) Gertrude<sup>7</sup>.

Issue of Warren<sup>4</sup> by 2d. m:

(iii) John A<sup>5</sup>, m. Mary Baker. Issue:

1. Warren<sup>6</sup>.

2. Lucy<sup>6</sup>.

3. James<sup>6</sup>.

(iv) Mollie<sup>5</sup>, m.—Elliott, M. D.

(v) Emma<sup>5</sup>, m. Wm. *Baker*. Issue:

1. Stella<sup>6</sup>.

2. Eugene<sup>6</sup>.

(vi) William<sup>5</sup>; d.—.

(vii) Fannie<sup>5</sup>, m.—Badger, of Montana

II. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Woodson; d., "Dover," Goochland Co., Va, prior to 1804; m., Nov. 22, 1778, Josiah Woodson, of "Dover," Goochland Co.. Va; [Major in the Revolution; was at the siege of Yorktown and the surrender of Cornwallis; Son of Col. John and Dorothea (Randolph) Woodson etc. (above). In 1804, he emigrated with his children to Maysville, Ky., where he died in 1817]. Issue:

- i. Mary<sup>4</sup>, m., 1801, James Wynne *Moss*, M. D., of Goochland Co., Va; [Son of Major Hugh and Jane (Ford, her 1st. marriage) Moss, of Goochland Co., Va, died 1779]; They emigrated to Maysville, Ky., 1803, and prior to 1821, moved to Columbia, Mo.....Page, 353
- ii. Caroline Randolph<sup>4</sup>, b., "Dover," Goochland Co., Va June 14, 1792; d., Columbia, Mo., Apr. 28, 1879; m. Augustus *Wilson*. Issue:
- (i) Nathaniel Warfield<sup>5</sup>, m. 1st., Miss Stone. Issue:

1. James<sup>6</sup>; d.—

2. Ann<sup>6</sup>, m. Calib *Stone*. Issue:

(1) Josiah W<sup>7</sup>., m. Elvira Dozier. (2) Walter<sup>7</sup>. N. W<sup>5</sup>., m. 2d., Mary Burnham. Issue:

3. Thomson Burnham<sup>6</sup>. 4. Lou<sup>6</sup>, m. A. G. *Wilkinson*. Issue:

(1) Mary<sup>7</sup>, m.—.

(2) George<sup>7</sup>, m.—. (3) Lucile<sup>7</sup>.

iii. Martha<sup>4</sup>, m. Henry *Machir*. Issue:

(i) John<sup>5</sup>, m. Mary January, of Columbia, Mo.

(ii) Maria<sup>5</sup>, m. Thomas A. *January*, of St. Louis, Mo. Issue:

1. Maria<sup>6</sup>, m.—Dorsey.

2. Mattie<sup>6</sup>, m.—Dorsey.

3. Mollie<sup>6</sup>, m. James *Parker*. Issue:

(i) Margaret<sup>7</sup>.

iv. Sophia<sup>4</sup>, m. 1st William Hickman.

Page 357

m. 2d.—Lamb

Page 359.

v. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>; d. young.

III. Philip<sup>3</sup> Woodson, m. Sallie Woodson; [Daughter of Col. John and Dorothea (Randolph) Woodson, etc., p. 349]; They settled in Woodford Co., Ky. Issue:

i. Warren<sup>4</sup>.

ii. Tarlton<sup>4</sup>.

iii. Pollins<sup>4</sup>.

IV. Mary<sup>3</sup> Woodson, m. Jesse Redd.

Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Levilain, m. Rev., Matthew Woodson, above. Issue:

V. Frances<sup>3</sup> Woodson, m. Robert Farrar.

VI. Jacob<sup>3</sup> Woodson, m. Dolly Peers. Issue:

i. Nancy<sup>4</sup>.

ii. Virginia<sup>4</sup>, m. Isaac *Chaplin*. Issue:

(i) Eliza Belle<sup>5</sup>, m. Anthony Levilain<sup>4</sup> Woodson (p. 353).

VII. Daniel<sup>3</sup> Woodson, m. Nancy Garthrite. Issue:

i. Marshall<sup>4</sup>.

VIII. Samuel<sup>3</sup> Woodson, m. Sarah Miller. Lived in Glasgow, Ky. Issue:

i. William Fountain<sup>4</sup>.

ii. John Levilain<sup>4</sup>.

iii. Spottswood<sup>4</sup>.

iv. Samuel<sup>4</sup>, m. Nancy Allen. Issue:

(i) Sarah<sup>5</sup>, m. Orlean Bishop.

(ii) Mary Ann<sup>5</sup>.

(iii) Samuel<sup>5</sup>, m. Rebecca Hawthorne. Issue:

1. Urey<sup>6</sup>; Lawyer and Staunch Democrat; Member of the National Democratic Committee from Kentucky.

(iv) Emeline<sup>5</sup>, m. William Browning.

v. Jane<sup>4</sup>, m. Samuel Baylis *Earle*. Issue.

(i) Sarah<sup>5</sup>, m. Thomas Morgan.

(ii) Samuel W<sup>5</sup>, m. L. Rice.

(iii) John Baylis<sup>5</sup>, m. Katherine Woolfork. Issue:

1. Luella<sup>6</sup>.

2. Lucien<sup>6</sup>.

3. Kittie<sup>6</sup>.

4. Portia<sup>6</sup>.

5. Augusta<sup>6</sup>.

(iv) Henry Oscar<sup>5</sup>, m. Miss Seay.

(v) Mary Jane<sup>5</sup>.

(vi) Maria<sup>5</sup>, m. Wm.. *Irvin*. Issue:



- 1 William<sup>6</sup>.
2. Lawrence<sup>6</sup>.
3. Lily<sup>6</sup>, m. T. B. Davis.
4. Mary<sup>6</sup>, m. Yost.
- (vii) Rev. Fontaine Richard<sup>5</sup> (C. P.), m. Amanda Buchanan. Issue:
  1. Clara<sup>6</sup>.
  2. Woodson<sup>6</sup>.
  3. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, m. I. A. *Richardson*. Issue:
    - (1) John Earle<sup>7</sup>, (2) Fontaine Richard<sup>7</sup>.
  4. Fontaine P<sup>6</sup>, m. Martha Moore. Issue:
    - (1) John Baylis<sup>7</sup>.
- (viii) Caroline E<sup>5</sup>.
- vi. Tabitha<sup>4</sup>, m. James Miller.
- vii. Matthew<sup>4</sup>.
- viii. Daniel<sup>4</sup>.
- ix. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>.
- x. Maria<sup>4</sup>.
- xi. Sarah<sup>4</sup>.

IX. Thomas<sup>3</sup> Woodson; Heir of the "Dover Farm;" b., 1772; d., 1857-8, in Hart Co., Ky.; m., 1794, Sarah Saunders; d. aged 85 yrs.; (Daughter Jesse Saunders, Who married Mary Levilain, daughter of Anthony Levilain who married Miss La Prade). They moved to Kentucky about 1805-6, and settled in Woodsonville. Issue:

- i. Robert Saunders<sup>4</sup>, b., 1796; d., 1837; m., Oct. 20, 1819, Hulda Young . Page, 359
- ii. Mary Levilain<sup>4</sup>, m. *Wiltberger*. Issue:
  - (i) Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, m.—Macy.
  - (ii) Ann Warner<sup>5</sup>.
  - (iii) Egbert<sup>5</sup>.
  - (iv) Catherine<sup>5</sup>.
- iii. Harriet<sup>4</sup>, m. Sinclare Garvin, of Kentucky. Issue:
  - (i) William<sup>5</sup>, m. Fannie Marshall. Issue:

Mary<sup>4</sup> Woodson, Dr. James W. Moss, (p. 350), Issue:

1. William<sup>6</sup>.
2. Sallie<sup>6</sup>.
- (ii) Porterfield<sup>5</sup>, m.—.
- (iii) John<sup>5</sup>, m.—.
- (iv) James<sup>5</sup>, m.—.
- (v) Samuel<sup>5</sup>, m.—.
- (vi) Alice<sup>5</sup>, m. Emmitt Mumford.
- (vii) Belle<sup>5</sup>.
- v. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, m.—Clarkson of Kentucky. Issue:
  - (i) William<sup>5</sup>, m.
  - (ii) Son<sup>5</sup>.
- v. Edwin W<sup>4</sup>. Never married.
- vi. Anthony Levilain<sup>4</sup>, m. Eliza Belle<sup>5</sup> Chaplin (p. 351). Issue:
  - (i) Albert<sup>5</sup>.
  - (ii) Isaac Thomas<sup>5</sup>; Lawyer in Louisville, Ky.; m.—Clarkson.  
Issue five.
  - (iii) Matthew<sup>5</sup>, m.
  - (iv) Walter<sup>5</sup>, m.
  - (v) Warren<sup>5</sup>, m.—.
  - (vi) Crittenden<sup>5</sup>,
  - (vii) Mary Levilain<sup>5</sup>, m. Rev. Cowherd.
  - (viii) Belle<sup>5</sup>.
- X. Jane<sup>3</sup> Woodson, m. William Gathrite.
- XI. Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Woodson, m. John Brown.

*Mary<sup>4</sup> Woodson, Dr. James W. Moss, (p. 350), Issue:*

I. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Moss, b. Maysville, Mar. 16, 1804; d. St. Louis, Mo, Feb. 8, 1873; m. 1st., 1821, Daniel Pinchback *Wilcox*, M. D.; (State Senator of Missouri; Son of Col. George Wilcox of Virginia, who married Elizabeth Pinchback of North Carolina); m. 2d., 1833, Gen. Wm.. H. Ashley of Missouri, d. Mar. 26, 1838; m. 3d., Feb., 1853, Hon. John Jordan Crittenden, d. July 26, 1863; (Attorney General of the United States). She was a

remarkable woman, and an ornament to the society of the National Capital, during her life in that city. Issue by 1st. m:

i. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup>, b., Colombia, Mo., Mar. 16, 1830; d., St. Louis, Mo., Nov. 21, 1873; m. Nov. 5, 1850, Hon. Edward Carrington *Cabell*, b., Richmond, Va, Feb. 5, 1816; d., at the residence of his son, Ashley Cabell, St. Louis, Mo., Feb. 28, 1896; (Lawyer, and practised in Tallahassee, Fla., which state he represented in the National Congress, 1847-53; In Jan. 1860, began practise of law in St. Louis, Mo., and through his influence that state was admitted into the Confederacy by act of Congress, Nov. 28, 1861; Lieut Colonel, in the army of Northern Virginia, C. S. A., and from 1862 to the close of the War was on the Staffs, respectively, of Gens. Price and Kirby Smith, in the Trans-Mississippi Department; After the war, remained on his Mississippi river plantation until 1867, when he moved to Richmond, Va., and the next year to New York City, where he practised law until 1872, when he became one of a Syndicate, interested in Mexican Mines; In 1874, he returned to practise of law in St. Louis Mo.; Elected, 1878, to the Missouri Senate, and at the end of the term retired from public life). Issue:

(i) William H<sup>7</sup>, b., Washington, D. C., Dec. 29, 1852; d., 1889. Never married

(ii) Ashley<sup>7</sup>, b., Washington, D. C., Dec 27, 1863; Completed the B. L. course at Washington and Lee University, 1873; Studied in Europe, 1873-75; Practised law in St. Louis, Mo., 1875-78; Many years, jury commissioner of the city, and President and Manager of the American School-Book Company Resumed practise of law and has become prominent at the bar of St. Louis; m., Oct. 19, 1881, Margaret Hodges Stretch, b. July 4, 1861; [Daughter of Dr. Aaron and Frances (Gondey, daughter of Thomas Gondey, b Aug. 21, 1795, in Ireland, came to America in 1818, d., Nashville, Tenn., June 27, 1863, m. Ann P. McCarton, daughter of Thomas McCarton, m. Judith Smith, daughter of Reuben Smith, Son of Reuben, immigrant from England, who settled in Goochland Co., Va., and was an officer in the Revolution) Stretch, of Nashville,

Mary<sup>4</sup> Woodson, Dr. James W. Moss, (p. 350), Issue:

Tenn., who descended from Nathaniel Stretch, an emigrant to America from Wales and settled in the Sate of New Jersey]. Issue:

1. Seldon<sup>8</sup>, b., 1882; d., 1887.

2. Margaret<sup>8</sup>, b. May 20, 1888.

3. Carrington<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 12, 1893.

(iii) Florida<sup>7</sup>, b., Tallahassee, Fla, Sept. 17, 1857; d. Mar. 16, 1858.

(iv) Agnes Bell<sup>7</sup>; Twin; b. St. Louis, Mo., June 13, 1860; d. Nov. 10, 1860.

(v) Elizabeth Crittenden<sup>7</sup>; Twin; b. St. Louis, Mo., June 13, 1860; Recording Secretary of the Colonial Dames of Missouri, and Historian of the St. Louis Chapter of the Daughters of American Revolution; m. Apr. 30, 1881, Benjamin F. *Gray*, of St. Louis, Mo., b. Jan. 10, 1847; (Real estate agent and broker, of St. Louis, Mo.; Son of Benjamin F. Gray, of Annapolis, Md., and Mary Jenkins of Wales). Issue:

1. Cabell<sup>8</sup>, b, St. Louis, Mo., Feb. 10, 1882; m., St. Louis, Mo., June 1, 1904 Georgie A. Young.

2. Benjamin Franklin<sup>8</sup>, b. St. Louis, Mo., Aug. 28, 1883.

3. William Ashley<sup>8</sup>, b., St. Louis, Mo., Dec. 18, 1888. 4.

Wastell<sup>8</sup>, b. St. Louis, Mo., Feb. 2, 1893.

(vi) John J. Crittenden<sup>7</sup>, b., Washington, D. C. Jan. 10, 1863; d., N. Y. city., Feb. 24, 1872.

(vii) Mary Hope<sup>7</sup>, b., N. Y. city., Jan. 25, 1867.

ii. Mary Moss<sup>6</sup>; d. Jan. 30, 1893; m. Andrew *McKinley*, of St. Louis, Mo.; (Son of Chief Justice McKinley). Issue:

(i) John<sup>7</sup>;

(ii) Julia<sup>7</sup>; Both d. young.

(iii) Ashley<sup>7</sup>, m. Ella Shallcross. Issue:

1. John<sup>8</sup>, m. Lucy Chadborne. Issue:

(1) Ashley<sup>9</sup>.

(2) William.. Kennett<sup>9</sup>.

2. Ashley<sup>8</sup>, m. Theresa Nauche. Issue:

(1) Eleanor Wilcox<sup>9</sup>.

(2) Mary Theresa<sup>9</sup>.

3. Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>.

4. Andrew<sup>8</sup>.

(iv) Elizabeth Armstead<sup>7</sup>.

(v) Anna<sup>7</sup>, m. St. John *Boyle* of Louisville, Ky. Issue:

1. McKinley<sup>8</sup>.

2. Telford<sup>8</sup>.

3. St. John<sup>8</sup>.

4. Mary<sup>8</sup>. 5. Randolph<sup>8</sup>.

(vi) Mary<sup>7</sup>, m. Oliver B. *Filley*, of St. Louis, Mo. Issue:

1. Mary Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>.

2. Oliver D<sup>8</sup>.

3. Nancy<sup>8</sup>.

(vii) Crittenden<sup>7</sup>, m Lucy Bent. Issue:

1. Silas<sup>8</sup>.

(viii) Andrew<sup>7</sup>, m., June 28, 1899, Pauline Chapin.

II. Woodson<sup>5</sup> Moss, M D., m. Sarah Ann Rookey. Issue:

i. Woodson<sup>6</sup>, d. young.

ii. James<sup>6</sup>, an orator in Oakland, Cal.

III. Oliver Perry<sup>5</sup> Moss, b. Sept. 26, 1813; d. June, 1881; m., Dec., 1837, Caroline M. Thornton.

IV. Mary Jane<sup>5</sup> Moss, b., Maysville, Ky., June 24, 1818; d., Columbia, Mo., Jan. 7, 1887; m., 1838, Judge Logan *Hunter*, b., 1806; d., 1880. Issue:

i. Elizabeth Ashley<sup>6</sup>, b., 1841; m. 1st., Barry *Taylor*, (Son of Col. James and Susan L. [Barry] Taylor; Son of Gen. James and Kiturah L. (Moss, sister of Dr. James W. Moss) Taylor]; m. 2d., Col. E. C. Moore. Issue by 1st. m:

(i) Logan Hunter<sup>7</sup>, m. Rose McGavock. Issue:

1. Elawson<sup>8</sup>.

2. Robert<sup>8</sup>.

3. Hunter<sup>8</sup>.

4. Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>.

ii. James Moss<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec., 1847. Never married.



Sophia<sup>4</sup> Woodson, m. 1st., Wm. Hickman, (p. 350). Issue:

iii. Thomas. H<sup>6</sup>.

iv. Logan<sup>6</sup>, Both d. young. v. Mary Moss<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 1, 1844; m., Apr. 10, 1866. Henry Harrison *McCune*; [Son of John Shannon and Ruth Anne (Glasby) *McCune*]; b. July, 1837; d. Jan. 22, 1876. Issue:

(i) Ruth<sup>7</sup>, b. June 16, 1867; m. Curtis Burnam<sup>6</sup> Rollins. (p. 359).

(ii) Jennie Moss<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 3, 1870; d. Oct. 21, 1895; m. Hamilton Bowman<sup>7</sup> Rollins, (p 358).

(iii) Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Sallie<sup>7</sup>; Both d. infants.

V. James Hugh<sup>5</sup> Moss, M. D., m. Susan<sup>5</sup> WoodsonS (p. 349) Issue:

I. Laura<sup>6</sup>, m. E. W. *Stephens*. Issue:

(i) Amelia<sup>7</sup>, d.—.

(ii) Son<sup>7</sup>. d.—.

(iii) Susan<sup>7</sup>, d.—.

(iv) Hugh<sup>7</sup>.

(v) James<sup>7</sup>, m, 1898, Martha Blanton; (Daughter of Prof. Joe. P. Blanton; Son of Joseph Blanton, Cumberland Co., Va.).

(vi) Sidney<sup>7</sup>.

(vii) Mary Moss<sup>7</sup>; All lived in Columbia, Mo.

ii. Warren Woodson<sup>6</sup>, M. D.; Assistant Dean of the University of Missouri; m., May, 1881, Sarah Anderson; [Daughter of Thomas. and Sarah (Prewitt) Anderson ]. Issue:

(i) Ruth<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Oliver Perry<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) James Hugh<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Sarah<sup>7</sup>.

iii. Mary<sup>6</sup>, m. McGehee Dandridge Hunter.

iv. James Hugh<sup>6</sup>.

*Sophia<sup>4</sup> Woodson, m. 1st., Wm. Hickman, (p. 350).*

*Issue:*

I. Laura<sup>5</sup> Hickman, d. aged 20 years.

II Mary Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Hickman, m. Sidney *Rollins*; [Son of Robert and Sallie (Rhodes) Rollins] . Issue:

i. James Hickman<sup>6</sup>; (Captain in the U. S. A.; m. Eulalie Bowman; (Daughter of Col. Bowman of U. S. A.) Issue:

(i) Hamilton Bowman<sup>7</sup>, m. 1st., Nov., 1890,

Jennie Moss<sup>7</sup> McCune (p. 357). Issue:

1. Jennie McCune<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1891.

2. Hamilton Bowman<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct., 1891,

3. James Hickman<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 18, 1894; H. B<sup>7</sup>. m. 2d., May, 1898,  
Mary Carson.

(ii) Mary Hickman<sup>7</sup>, m., June 26, 1889, John Leister *Schon*, of U. S. Army Issue: 1. Eulalie Bowman<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 4, 1891, 2. Leister<sup>8</sup>,  
b., 1893,

(iii) James Hickman<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Eulalie Bowman<sup>7</sup>.

ii. George Bingham<sup>6</sup>, m. Margaret Clarkson, of Columbia, Mo.,  
Issue:

(i) Clarkson<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Frank Blair<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) James Sidney<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Margaret<sup>7</sup>.

iii. Laura Hickman<sup>6</sup>, m. Irvine O. *Hockaday*. Issue:

(i) Rollins Mills<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Eulalie<sup>7</sup>, m. Rev. Frank Woodford Sneed, b., Sedalia Mo.;  
(Westminster College, Mo., B. A., 1885; McCormack Theological  
Seminary, Chicago, Ill., 1888; Licensed, by the Pby, of Lafayette,  
1888; Pastor of Riverside, Ill., 1888-92, of Columbia, Mo.,  
1892-95.); D. D., 1895; Pastor of the First church of Minneapolis,  
Minn., 1895-97, of the Washington and Compton Ave. Church,  
St. Louis, Mo., 1891—).

(iii) Irvine O<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) Laura<sup>7</sup>; d. an infant.

iv. Sallie Rhodes<sup>6</sup>; d. —.

*Sophia*<sup>4</sup> Woodson, m. 2d. Mr Lamb (p. 350)

- v. Curtis Burnam<sup>6</sup>, b. July 18, 1854; m., Nov. 21, 1888,  
Ruth<sup>7</sup> McCune (p. 357). Issue:
  - (i) Curtis Burnam<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 26, 1889.
  - (ii) Ruth<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1891.
- vi. Frank Blair<sup>6</sup>, d.—.
- vii. Mary E. Hickman<sup>6</sup>, m. Judge Jno. Henry *Overall*. Issue:
  - (i) James Rollins<sup>7</sup>; d. an infant
  - (ii) Florence Rollins<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iii) John Henry<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iv) Adele<sup>7</sup>,
  - (v) Sidney Rollins<sup>7</sup>. These live in St. Louis, Mo.
- viii. Florence<sup>6</sup>, m. about, 1882, Rev. Joseph R. *Gray*,  
(Episcopalian); d., 1887. Issue:
  - (i) Mary Rollins<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 14, 1885,
  - (ii) Florence Price<sup>7</sup>, b. June 19, 1886,
- ix. Edward Tutt<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 10, 1860.
- x. Harry<sup>6</sup>; d. young.

*Sophia*<sup>4</sup> Woodson, m. 2d. Mr Lamb (p. 350)

III. Josiah<sup>5</sup> Lamb.

IV. Samuel<sup>5</sup> Lamb.

V. Elizabeth Ashley<sup>5</sup> Lamb, m.—Clardy.

*Robert S*<sup>4</sup>. Woodson, m. Hulda Young, (p. 352). Issue:

- I. Jane Anne<sup>5</sup> Woodson, b. Oct. 18, 1820; d., 1857; m., June 14, 1837,  
John H. *Ardinger*, of Ky., b. Mar. 5, 1816; d. Feb., 1899. Issue:
  - i. Caroline Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 14, 1838; m., Feb. 13, 1855, S. T.  
*Bassett*. M. D., of Mo., b., in Ky., May 30, 1827; d., Sept. 14, 1898;  
(The name, Bassett, is an ancient and honorable one on the pages of  
Virginia history; Among them, Mr. Burwell Bassett was, for a long

time, Representative of the Williamsburg district in the American Congress, and often filled the Speaker's chair in the absence of that officer, and was loved and esteemed for his integrity and friendly qualities. His name may be seen also on one or more of the earlier journals of the Church of Virginia, when it was first organized on the American platform). Issue:

- (i) Charles Horace<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 13, 1855; d., 1856.
- (ii) Margaret June<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 27, 1858; d., 1862.
- (iii) Eugene Stuart<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct., 1860; d., 1862.
- (iv) Paul Ardinger<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 25, 1865; m., Sept. 1, 1902.
- (v) Maude Woodson<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1868; m., J. W. *Shotwell*. Issue:
  1. Carrie<sup>8</sup>.
  2. Warden<sup>8</sup>.
  3. Philip<sup>8</sup>.
  4. Katherine<sup>8</sup>.
- (vi) Mary Belle<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 25, 1870; m. E. R. Hamacher.
- (vii) Saml. Taylor<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 7, 1873.
- ii. Euginia Margaret<sup>6</sup>, b., 1811; m. Tilton *Davis*, of Mo. Issue:
  - (i) Minnie<sup>7</sup>, m. W. H. Robertson.
  - (ii) Woodson<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iii) Lee M<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iv) John A<sup>7</sup>.
  - (v) Euginia<sup>7</sup>, m. Clifford Goodwin.
  - (vi) Tilton.
- iii. Sarah Thomas<sup>6</sup>, b., 1843; m. H. C. *Warinner* of Tenn; (Lawyer). Issue:
  - (i) Bodein<sup>7</sup>, m. James *Lee*. Issue: 1. Sadie<sup>8</sup>.
  - (ii) Carrie<sup>7</sup>, m. R. C. *Mintfee*. Issue:
    1. Dorothy<sup>8</sup>.
    2. Ardinger<sup>8</sup>.
    3. Gussie<sup>8</sup>.
  - (iii) Harry<sup>7</sup>, m. Ellen Handy. Issue:
    1. Daughter<sup>8</sup>.
  - (iv) Gussie<sup>7</sup>.
- iv. Horace Woodson<sup>6</sup>, b., 1845; m. Sallie Kirtly Rogers. Issue:

Robert S<sup>4</sup>. Woodson, m. Hulda Young, (p. 352). Issue:

- (i) Eugene<sup>7</sup> m.—Thompson.
- (ii) Horace<sup>7</sup>.
- (iii) Bessie<sup>7</sup>, m. Nathan *Adams*. Issue: 1. Kirtley<sup>8</sup>.
- v. Hugh Little<sup>6</sup>, b., 1847; d. unmarried.
- vi Mary Jane<sup>6</sup>.
- vii. Robert Oliver<sup>6</sup>.
- viii. Martha<sup>6</sup>.
- ix. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>. Last 4 died young.

II. Philip<sup>5</sup> Woodson; d., Richmond, Mo., 1904; m. Hallie Jackson of Ky.

III. Martha Anthony<sup>5</sup> Woodson, m. Austin A. *King*; (Governor of Missouri and grandson of John Sevier, who was the, first governor of Tenn.) Issue

- i. Nannie<sup>6</sup>, d. young.
- ii. Mary Belle<sup>6</sup>, m. Harry M. *Tootle*, of St. Joseph, Mo., Issue:
  - (i) Harry King<sup>7</sup>.
  - (ii) Lillian Ogden<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iii) Mary McCord<sup>7</sup>.
  - (iv) Austin<sup>7</sup>, d. young.

IV. Thomas Dupuy<sup>5</sup> Woodson; Soldier in the Mexican War; Accumulated considerable wealth, and was prominent in civil and ecclesiastical affairs; The "Woodson Institute," Richmond, Mo., where he lived, was named in his honor; b., Ky., Mar. 10, 1828; d., Richmond, Mo., Aug. 28, 1902; m, Dec. 5, 1854, Sabina Linville Hughes, b., Ky., 1830; d., Richmond, Mo., Apr. 11, 1871. Issue:

- i. Lydia Anne<sup>6</sup>, b, Sept. 27, 1855.
- ii. Harry Philip<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 23, 1859; m., Nov., 16, 1881,  
Stella Gaultny of Miss, b. June 14, 1860. Issue:
  - (i) Thomas Dupuy<sup>7</sup>, b, Sept. 13, 1882.
  - (ii) James. Robert<sup>7</sup>, b, Feb. 15, 1884.
  - (iii) Clara Gaultney<sup>7</sup>, b, Sept. 17, 1886.
  - (iv) Harry Philip<sup>7</sup>, b, Mar. 15, 1892.



iii, Virginia Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 11, 1870; m. June 14, 1893, Robert *Sevier*, M. D., Practitioner of Richmond, Mo.; (Son of Charles and Emma, Daughter of Rev. Tyson Dines; Son of Major Robert, of U. S. A. Who descended from John Sevier, first governor of Tenn.).

Issue

(i) Robert Woodson<sup>7</sup>.

V. Elizabeth Levilain<sup>5</sup> Woodson, m. Shelby Andrew *Jackson*, D. D. of Ky., Issue:

i. Harry Dupuy<sup>6</sup>, b. May 10, 1859; m. Sallie C. Brown. Issue:

(i) Harry Dupuy<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Shelby Sherwood<sup>7</sup>.

(iii) Mary L<sup>7</sup>.

(iv) John T<sup>7</sup>.

(v) Babe<sup>7</sup>.

ii. Shelby Sherwood<sup>6</sup>, b. June 1, 1860.

iii. John Thomas<sup>6</sup>, b. June 26, 1864.

iv. Annie Eliza<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 17, 1868; m. Daniel Ferdinand *Gibbs*.

Issue:

(i) Ferdinand Jackson<sup>7</sup>.

(ii) Mary Louise<sup>7</sup>.

v. Harriet Elizabeth, b. Dec. 3, 1870; m. Adolphus Bascomb *Kevil*.

Issue:

(i) Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>.

VI. Robert Hide<sup>5</sup> Woodson; Killed in the C. S. A., at the battle of Shiloh.

## CHAPTER IV.

### THE HONORABLE POSTERITY.

#### *Pride of Ancestry Is Not Vanity.*

Each name in the Genealogy represents a line of ancestors which stretches far back into the past. and of their numerous posterity it can be most truly affirmed that the noble Characteristics of honesty, truth, virtue and piety have eminently predominated and adorned their lives.

It is thought by some that pride of ancestry is the height of folly. But such persons Generally have no ancestors of whom they might be proud. Hence they are not revered. And when a man does not know who his grandparents were, naturally enough he does not care *what they were*. But blood in man will tell as well as blood in horses. It is strange, that, when a man wishes to buy a horse, even a pig, or puppy, he will inquire into the breeding, yet, when a man and woman want to marry, the blood of the parties cuts no figure whatever. People are more careful now-a-days for the blood of the stock on their farms than they are for the blood in their homes. How strange! If high breeding, by the unerring, laws of nature, will improve the blood of the lower animals, who should it not improve that of man also? The blood of the Huguenots will bear testimony on this subject.

It is not foolish arrogance, therefore, to assert that the descendants of Bartholomew Dupuy have a pride of ancestry which is cherished, since it has come to them by the natural law of descent. They know not only whence they have come, but also both *who and what*. More noble blood never settled American soil than that which circulated through the veins of the Huguenots, whose sterling worth helped to lay the firm corner stones of the great republic and to establish the grand institutions of the land. Their influence in moulding the character of the American people has been out of all proportion to the extent of their immigration. The prominence of Huguenot names in the rolls of patriots, statesmen, lawyers, philanthropists, ministers of the Gospel, physicians, editors, educators—men of note in every calling in the United States—is too noticeable and significant to allow

the statement to be questioned. Moulded, as the Huguenots were, in the furnace of persecution, they taught their offspring to endure hardness, to develop the mental powers, and to build character on industry, truth, honesty, virtue and religious belief, from which they were not to swerve. These principles have clung to their descendants, in their dispersion over the country, and may be easily recognized in the living generations from Bartholomew Dupuy. The land allotted to the Huguenots in King William's Parish held his descendants only so long as it met the requirements of their life. As their children and grand children grew up, other and distant parts of the country enticed their industry, and they went forth to replenish the earth. They first settled homes in the counties of Chestfield, Dinwiddie, Nottoway, Amelia, Goochland, Cumberland, Buckingham, Prince Edward, Charlotte, Pittsylvania, Franklin, Bedford, and Amherst; and near the close of the 18th century, they began to launch out to distant States. until now these descendants are dispersed throughout all the states, South and West and many of them away up North. This is actual information gathered in compiling the genealogy. And it may be safely estimated that thousands of the old progenitor's descendants are not recorded in the genealogy. Many of them have actually lost their pedigree, and only know by tradition that they descended from him, while the addresses of others who have preserved it were unknown to the author, or who take no interest in the subject.

Those who were pioneers of the new country to which they emigrated endured great hardships in felling forests, building themselves homes, and accumulating estates; and some of them passed through thrilling scenes with the Indians, which would fill an interesting volume of fascinating adventures, and undaring bravery, if they were collated and published.

None of the descendants have accumulated immense fortunes. They seem to have been content with a state of sufficiency, and to have been governed in their dealings with their fellow men by the spirit to live and to let live. The writer has never learned of a single lineal descendant, who by his own efforts became a millionaire. This is remarkable, when we think of their thousands and the opportunities afforded to amass fortunes, while others around them did it. Doubtless it must be accounted for on the ground

that they had not inherited a grasping spirit, but rather principles which forbade the love of money.

In every war in which the United States has been engaged, these descendants have taken all active part. Their inheritance of valour from their old progenitor, and the remembrance of his patriotism and bravery, have always revived whenever the tocsin of war has been sounded, and they have ever been found ill the forefront and thickest of battles. In the war of the Revolution, as far as information can now be gathered almost every one who was eligible to arms, shouldered his musket and fought to liberate his country from British rule. The preservation of relics, cherished as heir-looms of that war still found among the living descendants, testifies of their patriotism and love to their country. In the war of 1812, many of them responded to the call for troops, and went far north to defend that border land; and in the Mexican War they went to the far South to defend that border. In the great Civil War it certainly would be hard to find in the East the name of a descendant, who was eligible at all to arms, who had not enlisted and taken an active part, until killed in battle, or the cause was lost to the South. Many of them enlisted while under age, and fought to the end, yielding at last with hearts of bitterness to the inevitable. As the overwhelming majority of them resided in the South, they cast their lot with the Confederacy, and in losing their cause, many of them lost all of their available property, and in an impoverished condition had to begin life or business from the start. Then it was that those principles which had sustained the Huguenots in their severe ordeals revived to rescue them from their impoverished condition; and by energy and frugal industry they soon found themselves on rising ground again. Some of the descendants who lived in the West were on the Federal side. In these wars many of them held honorable Positions, as officers in the ranks on the staffs of Generals, and a few of them became generals of forces.

In the late Spanish-American War, a liberal number of the younger descendants volunteered, and remained in the U. S. A., until they were honorably discharged with their commands; some of them reached Cuba and the Philippine Islands, and were engaged in battles.



Like the Huguenots of France, the descendants of Bartholomew Dupuy have been composed mostly of the better classes of society. Wherever they have gone, they have maintained the respect and esteem of the community in which they lived, and have moved in the upper grade of society. Great changes take place in a people in one century, but in the case of these descendants, more than three centuries have not availed to change the high and noble character, which from the first marked their ancestors. The explanation may be found both in their family government and in the principles which they have inherited.

Education has been one of their chief characteristics. In many successive generations, on different lines of descent, the men have been College bred, and the women have been educated at the best female schools of their day. All professions and avocations of life,—law, medicine, preaching, professorships and presidencies, of Colleges, editing of secular and religious papers, and the writing of books of diversified literature,—have been followed. The two which certainly have predominated are medicine and law. In these two professions, there have been some able men in many lines of descent, and they have commanded large and lucrative practice in large cities, standing in the front of their professions. Others have braced legislative and senatorial halls, and still others have presided with dignity and ability on county, municipal, district, and State benches of Justice. All lines of business—banking, merchandise, manufactures, mechanics, commerce, farming, teaching, offices of county and state—have been followed and made a success by many of these descendants.

Beginning with the grand children of Bartholomew Dupuy, we have the Ministry of the Gospel represented, and every generation since has been adorned with that profession, in the various denominations. In the Southern Presbyterian Church there are now six; living ministers through the descent of Peter, and others in the Northern Church; while facts indicate that the Ministry in the Baptist and Christian denominations is far better represented in the line of descent through John James. Martha and Philippa, the daughters, have also furnished their quota



The marked degree in which Protestantism has characterized these descendants is also worthy of note. After the lapse of 200 years, the writer, in his wide correspondence to gather data for the genealogy, has never learned of a single descendant who had been, or is a Roman Catholic; while all the different Protestant denominations are most generally represented. In the pioneer days of the Country wherever they settled, they became active in building and maintaining, churches, and wherever they now reside they are a church going and church supporting people. Among the descendants from Peter and Philippa the Presbyterian denomination seems to have largely predominated. Among those from John James, the Baptist and Christian denominations lead in the order named. The church relations of the descendants from Martha is not so well known, but many of them were, and are Presbyterians. It may be safely affirmed that the great majority of the descendants have been, and are still Calvinists.

These facts may be gathered from the brief sketches given in the genealogy. It is not in the province of a volume like this to enter into particulars, or to enlarge upon them. Suffice it to say, that it is very evident that what France lost, this country has greatly profited, in the immigration to it of the one Huguenot, Bartholomew Dupuy Mortal mind cannot estimate the quiet influence for good, which has emanated from him and dispersed to all parts of the land. what a harvest it will make in the great gathering day!

These facts are an heritage to the living descendants. History loves to trace the lineage of those whose lives have been heroic, honorable, industrious, virtuous and religious. And when such character descends from sire to son,

"And is successively, from blood to blood, The right of birth,"

the pride which it begets is shorn of its offence, and the bequeathed legacy becomes to the succeeding heirs a spur and stimulus to preserve and perpetuate untarnished their noble inheritance If the blood which coursed through the veins of a long line of descendants has borne upon its tide the

virtues which first distinguished it and the scions of an ancestor give presage of characteristics which made him honorable mankind which distinguishes with sagacity between a counterfeit and true aristocracy will bow with deference to those traits which seal the legitimacy of their sway. The longest pedigree must have a beginning and if there be any glory attached to it that glory must be yielded to its progenitor who chalked out the way for his descendants. Sweet waters never flow from bitter fountains. It is the impress of progenitors which distinguishes their offspring and helps to make them what they are. The glory of a family does help a man through life. Men believe in association. A Standley is honorable because he is a Standley. The Spartan boys were brave, not simply because their nerves were stronger than others, but because they were Spartans, and had an hereditary virtue descending upon them from their family. The old theory, therefore, that men at birth are like a sheet of white paper is not altogether true. They are like such a sheet written on with invisible ink, which the fire of circumstances makes visible, or develops a writing which they did not write. Who did write it? Their ancestors, running back through many generations. In other words, man comes into life as a seed which has in itself the effects of the foregoing conduct of a successive line of ancestors. He is not an original, new thing, the outcome of which is wholly determined his own will. But there are elements born in him, which are not wholly casual and which relate to foundation of character and go to determine moral principles. If it be true that face, countenance, and bodily form are features, every one of which call be traced back to some ancestor, in whole or in part, the same is true also of moral character. We are thus spelled out of the past existence of ancestors, on whose shoulders we stand. This being, true, the descendants of Bartholomew Dupuy should cherish, guard and try to perpetuate that good and honorable name, which has been bequeathed them through a long line of descent.

Their ancestors laid the foundations of character upon which they now stand, and are esteemed. The honorable name, "Huguenots," was not won and earned by them, but was bequeathed them by their forefathers; and as heirs they have entered into possession of it, as sons of great warriors take possession of spoils won by the sword of their fathers. Should not the

descendants cherish and guard that honorable name, as a pearl of great price? How easy it is to injure it by sloth and sin, by intemperance and lust, by uncontrolled passions and neglect of mental and moral development! It takes years to build up an honorable name, and when it is inherited, boasted of, and yet not duly appreciated and guarded, it is often lost by one rash and ignoble act.

"Boast not these titles of your ancestors,  
 Brave youths; they're their possessions, none of yours.  
 When your own virtues, equal'd have their names,  
 'Twill be but fair to lean upon their fames:  
 For they are strong supporters; but till then  
 The greatest are but growing gentlemen,  
 It is a wretched thing to trust to reeds,  
 Which all men do, that urge not their own deeds  
 Up to their ancestors; the river's side,  
 By which you're planted shows your fruit shall bide;  
 Hang all your rooms with one large pedigree;  
 'Tis virtue alone is true nobility;  
 Which virtue from your father, ripe, will fall;  
 Study illustrious him, and you have all."

There is also the heritage of religion, which the descendants should cherish and endeavor to perpetuate. The heroic endeavors of the ancestors to maintain their religion, and the cruel persecutions which they endured therefor should be whispered from sire to son until their very sufferings are hallowed. Two centuries have carried their ancestors away, but whatever of religious life they cherished, the same is the descendants' by inheritance. Were the ancestors given to repentance of sin? Let it awaken the descendants. Did the ancestors bear testimony to the grace which is in Christ alone? Let it convert the descendants. Did the ancestors set forth an example of love? Let it mellow the descendants. Did the ancestors fight the good fight of faith? Let it animate the descendants in their conflict with sin. Did the ancestors persevere with patience? Let it enthuse the descendants. Was the hope of the ancestors unquenchable? Let it enliven the descendants. All the gifts and all the services of the ancestors have been bestowed for the



benefit of the descendants, and are at their disposal. They are theirs as a part of the inheritance, which they are called freely to enjoy. Their fathers before them had a God, whom they loved worshiped, and served before they were born. Shall they break the record and become Renegades to the long line of faith's march? Who of the descendants can be content to break the glorious chain, and Sever the great procession of religious life which for more than two hundred years has marched down the track of time in a pious ancestry? These ancestors have verified the word of God; "One generation shall praise his works to another." How beautiful Shall therefore the voice of the living descendants be silent, their thought idle, and their heart cold and dead to the God of their fathers? No. They will be influenced by the unfeigned faith of their ancestors, and not mar their good name by unbelief. We urge this as a special duty on the younger descendants, that they may not only experience the joy and freedom, which such a hallowed faith begets, but may also know what a noble heritage they have in their ancestry, who suffered exile before they would bow the knee to Rome. We do not wish our young kindred to become bigots, or to hate the Catholic Church But we would have them know how much their ancestors had a right to their love and religious faith, and we would have them love the religion of their fathers the best because it is their own. Protestantism is their mother church, and they should love it best as they love their own mother. They should be true to its religion, as long as it is true to Christ, and give to it the unwasted strength of their youth. They should endeavor to add some new leaves to the unfading chaplet of their ancestor's religion which has marked the many generations adown the track of time, that "The Lord shall count, when he writeth up the people, that this man was born there":

"He that to ancient wreaths can bring, no more  
From his own worth, dies bankrupt on the score"

And they should also prepare their offspring for their legacy. The heir of a nobleman must be educated so as to be fitted for his position. The heir of a throne needs special training in order that he may enter upon the duties as well as the privileges of royalty. It would be useless to bequeath a library; to a man who had no interest in literature, or to leave an art collection to a man of boorish tastes. The heir must be suited to the inheritance. We hear

much of the acquisition of an honorable name and blessed religion, and some seem to act as though all they had to do is to *talk about it*. But what of the minors who are yet to inherit it? If they are not prepared to heir it, will they not likely mar it? And is it not true, that a pound of posterity is worth a ton of ancestry? The potent duty then of every descendant is not to *vaunt* his inheritance, but to prepare his offspring to *honor* it, by a life of moral worth and religious faith, that, as one generation passeth away and another cometh there may be no break in that line of life which has made Huguenot descent honorable and pious. The home of every lineal descendant should be a center, in which the conserving forces of truth and godliness are themselves conserved. A child's religious faith is, in a high and holy sense, to be chosen for him by anticipation, by those who were in Christ before him. Naturally, a child's life is an inquiring life. He will neither wildly tear up and obliterate "the old paths" nor will he walk in them heedlessly and without inquiry. And what can be more charming than the holiest eager inquisitiveness of the young for reasons which governed the faith and life of his ancestors? And specially delightful is such inquiry, when parents are able to return a good answer, and from their hearts will let flow, as rivers of living waters, those truths which made the Huguenots a religious people, until the heart of the offspring becomes saturated with them. We urge this as the potent duty of every descendant who has children. It is God's way of perpetuating religion. without it, religion would die out; with it a holy seed will be preserved in times of greatest declension, and to remotest posterity. children will ever be what parents make them, and the world will ever be what the family is.



To nobly live is grand to live,  
To leave our deeds behind,  
That they, who shall become our heirs,  
Rich heritage may find

Parents to heirs will e'er convey  
The impress of their lives;  
Live as they will, do as they may,  
They are their children's dies.

The earthly life is in the blood,  
Inherited from man;  
'Tis God of souls, who lifts the soul,  
And makes our living grand.

God of our fathers, be the God  
Of our succeeding heirs;  
Lift up their souls, keep pure their blood,  
And evermore be theirs.

## APPENDIX

### *Some*

Descendants of Dr. John<sup>1</sup> Dupuy

*of New York City.*

Dr. John<sup>1</sup> Dupuy, of New York city eminent Surgeon in the early days of that city where he settled as a Huguenot refugee about 1713, having emigrated from France by way of England and Jamaica; "Ancien" in the old French Huguenot Church, du St. Esprit, and later, a member and pew-holder in Trinity church, New York city; b. in France, 1679; d., New York city, 1744 and buried in Trinity Church (city) graveyard; m. Ann Chardavoine, b. 1693; d., 1764; (Daughter of Elie Chardavoine, of Saujon, in Saintotne, France, m., In Hugueot church, N. Y. city., Aug 24, 1692, Anne Valteau from L'Isle de Re; Some of his descendants live in Ala.). Issue:

I. Dr. John<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, of N. Y. city; An Eminent professor of Surgery and Medicine; b., 1717; d., 1745, whose tombstone is inserted in the wall of the vestibule of old Trinity Church; m. Frances Ellister; (Daughter of Robert Ellister, Collector of his Majesty's Customs, N. Y. city., from 1722 to 1765).

II. Daniel<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, of Philadelphia, Pa; Manufacturer of gold and silver; Member of Christ's Church, Phila., Pa.; b., N. Y. city., May 10, 1719; d., Phila., Pa., Aug. 30, 1807, and buried in Christ's church graveyard; m., 1746, Mrs. Eleanor Dylander, b., 1719; d., 1805; (Widow of Rev. John Dylander, rector of Swedes Church, Phila., Pa, d., 1741; Daughter of Peter Cox, who married Margaret Matson; Daughter of Peter Matson, who married, 1674, Catherine Rambo. To Peter Matson, the Duke of York granted, 1676, a patent of land of 300 acres, a portion of which, named Clover Hill, became the county-seat of the Dupuy family, and remained in their possession uninterruptedly for a period of 174 years, and is now a part

of the city of Philadelphia, Pa., and closely built up, known as "Gray's Ferry"). Below.

*Daniel<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, m. Mrs. Eleanor Dylander. Issue:*

I. John<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, of Philadelphia, Pa.; Volunteer in Capt. George Taylor's Company,, of the 1st Regiment of Infantry. Major David Reese. Army of the Revolution. Never married.

II. Daniel<sup>3</sup> Dupuy, of Philadelphia Pa; Manufacturer of gold and silver; b., Phila. Pa., May 3, 1753; d., Phila., Pa., July 30, 1826; m., Oct. 23, 1783 Mary Meredith, b., 1757; d., 1832; (Daughter of Charles Meredith, b., 1719; d., 1783; A merchant of Phila., Vestryman in the old Christ Protestant Episcopal Church 1678-72, one of the incorporators of the Philadelphia Library Company with Benjamin Franklin, and signer, Oct. 25, 1765, of the "Non-importation Resolution, opposing the Stamp Act," now framed in the Philadelphia State House). Issue:

i. John<sup>4</sup>, of Philadelphia, Pa.; Merchant of same cty., and prominent socially in his day; b., Phila., Pa., May 2, 1789; d., Phila, Pa, Feb. 25, 1865; m., May 18, 1820, Mary Richards Haskins, b., 1800; d., 1858; [Daughter of Rev. Thomas Haskins, of Dorchester Co., Md., b., 1760; d., 1816; m. 1st., 1785, Martha Potts, b., 1764; d., 1789 leaving a daughter, Sarah, who married Jesse Richards of Batsto, N. J.; m. 2d., 1799, Elizabeth Richards, b., 1771; d., 1857, Sister of his son-in-law, Jesse Richards, and daughter of William Richards, of Batsto, N. J., b., 1738; d., 1823, the owner of several iron works and large landed estates. The other daughter, Martha, of Elizabeth (Richards) Haskins, married John Wurts, of N. Y. cty., who was the organizer and president of the Delaware and Hudson Canal Company]

- ii. Rev. Charles Meredith<sup>4</sup>; Clergyman of the Protestant Episcopal Church; Lived and died in Philadelphia Pa.; b., 1792; d., 1875; m. Hannah Huddle. No issue.

*John<sup>4</sup> Dupuy, m. Mary Richards Haskins, (p. 392).  
Issue:*

I. Charles Meredith<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, of New York city.; Civil Engineer, and in his younger days Superintendent of the Delaware and Hudson Canal Co.; Organizer of the Land Department of the I. C. R. R., which system has since been followed by all land grant railroads; Pushed the development of a new line of railroad between Philadelphia and New York, which in 1871 was known as the National R. R.; Instrumental in securing from the Legislature of N. J., and of making successful the present "Free Railroad" law, and the Del. and B. B. R. R., the Reading R. R.'s present outlet to New York Was finally built; Long identified with the Manufacture of "direct iron" from ores, to be used in the production of fine steels, and probably did more than any one else to push its development; Author of many articles on "Industrial Activity," among the masses; In 1875, his article, "Wasted Faculties," attracted much attention, and in 1876 another article, "Work for the Workers," was published in many newspapers in this country and also in Europe; more than 100,000 pamphlet copies were freely circulated at the time from a philanthropic desire to aid mankind; An opponent of Socialism and an advocate of the more equitable adjustment of the profits of labor by a better education of the masses, by which civilization can be only Permanently advanced; Vice President of the Huguenot Society of America; b., Phila., Pa., Dec. 14, 1823; m., June 16, 1853, Ellen Maria Reynolds, b. Mar. 17, 1833; d. Nov. 27, 1898; [Daughter of Rev. John and Eleanor (Evans) Reynolds, of the P. E. ch.; gr. dau. of Rev. Jno. Reynolds, ordained 1785 (the father of 20 children), and also of Owen and Eleanor (Lane) Evans; gt. gr. dau. of Edward Owen Evans) gt. gt. gr. dau. of Edward and Ann (dau. of Owen Evans) Lane; gt. gt. gr. dau. of Wm. Lane, the owner

of large tracts of land about Perkiomin, Motgomery Co., Pa. gt. gt. gt. gt. gr. dau. of Edward Lane. Son of William, who came from Bristol, Eng., in 1680, and who married Ann Richardson, (dau. of Judge Samuel Richardson, of Phila, Pa), and the the son of Sir Thomas Lane, Lord Mayor of London.]

Below

*Charles Meredith<sup>5</sup> Dupuy, m. Ellen Maria Reynolds,  
(p. 393). Issue:*

I. Herbert<sup>6</sup>, Dupuy, of Pittsburg, Pa; Metallurgical Chemist; Manufacturer of Steel; b., Chicago, Ill., May 10, 1856; m., Nov. 6, 1879, Amy Hostetter, Jan. 22, 1858; (Daughter of David Hostetter). Issue:

- i. Harry Wilfred<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1880.
- ii. Eleanor<sup>7</sup>, twin, b. Aug. 22, 1882.
- iii. Amy<sup>7</sup>, twin, b. Aug. 22, 1882.
- iv. Charles Meredith<sup>7</sup>, b. June 24, 1884.

ANCESTRY OF MR. GEORGE A. DUPUY  
*OF CHICAGO, ILL*

As far as known, his great grand-father, Joseph Dupuy, Jr., lived in Christian Co., Ky., about 1806-15, as shown from official records that Clerk's Office. In the year 1812, a patent of Illinois land was issued him, and bout that time he moved to that state where most of his children married. Whence he came to Kentucky, and of what progenitor of Dupuys is unknown at present.



Joseph<sup>1</sup> Dupuy, b. Mar. 12, 1776; m. Rebecca Nichols, b. Sept. 3, 1777. Issue:

*Joseph<sup>1</sup> Dupuy, b. Mar. 12, 1776; m. Rebecca Nichols,  
b. Sept. 3, 1777. Issue:*

1. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b. Feb. 15, 1798; m. Rev. Thonms Pulliam, of Illinois.

II. George N<sup>2</sup>. Dupuy, b. Jan. 18, 1800; m. Ludy Outhouse. Issue:

i. Thomas N<sup>3</sup>., b. Dec; 11, 1824.

ii. Mary T<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 15, 1827.

iii. John W<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 22, 1829

iv. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 11, 1831.

v. Jesse G<sup>3</sup>., b. Apr. 5, 1833.

vi. William M<sup>3</sup>., b. July 11, 1835; m. . Issue

(i) George A<sup>4</sup>. of Chicago, Ill.

vii. Susanna<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 6, 1838.

viii. Joseph H<sup>3</sup>., b. Sept 22, 1840.

ix. Nancy<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 29, 1811.

x. Martha<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 29, 1844.

III. William<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b. Mar. 29, 1801.

IV. David<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b. Feb. 8, 1804.

V. Pleasant<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b. Oct. 25, 1805.

VI. Lemuel<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b. Feb. 2, 1808.

VII. Susanna<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b. Nov. 5, 1809.

VIII. Mary<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b. July 16, 1811.

IX. Rebecca<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b. Sept. 20, 1813.

X. Martha<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b. Aug. 8, 1815.

XI. Sarah<sup>2</sup> Dupuy, b. Dec. 6, 1817.

XII. Thomas N<sup>2</sup>. Dupuy, b. Dec. 9, 1821.

ANCESTRY OF MR. J.D. DUPUY  
OF SAN ANTONIO, TEX.

**I**n a letter addressed to the author, Mr. J.D. Dupuy says: "As I understand, this is the branch of the family (Bartholomew Dupuy's) to which five sisters, and five brothers, all now living and myself belong. I hand you herewith a copy of a memorandum made by one of my sisters while in conversation with our old father a short while before his death. This will enable you to determine whether or not we are of the old stock in which you are interested:—Our grand grand father DuPuy was born and raised in Bordou, France; married there and shortly afterwards came to Virginia, near Richmond, and there reared his family, which consisted of two girls and four boys, named respectively, William, James, Joseph and David; the girls, Elizabeth and Deborah. Our grand-father, David DuPuy was born in Virginia, July 8, 1776, and went to Kentucky at an early date, and married Miss Ellen Ross, daughter of Capt. Wm. Ross, whose mother was a Miss Elizabeth Hughes. Our grand-father lived in Christian Co., Ky. Raised six boys and two girls, named respectively, Alfred; David, William, Cicno, Albert my father) and Joseph,—girls, Elizabeth and Maria."

The similarity of names would indicate that these two families are descendants of Bartholomew Dupuy, and there are a few early branches from him, which if sufficiently developed might show where they come in, but more accurate and full information will have to be presented before they can be connected. It is possible also that they are descended from other of the four Dupuy progenitors (p 69), who immigrated to America. There is no reason why persistent search should not perfect each line of descent.

# Index

- Abbot**  
Nannie M. 333
- Adams**  
Kirtley 361  
Nathan 361
- Adger**  
John 288
- Adkins**  
Elvira 250
- Albright** 250
- Albritten**  
Lawrence 184
- Alexander**  
Dickinson 201  
Sallie Cabell 201  
William C. 201  
William Clawson 201
- Allen**  
Allison 318  
Amy Leonard 324  
Bettie 230  
Carrie 318  
David Hugh 324  
E. 337  
Edward 318  
Foree 324  
Lucy Owen 324  
Martha Ann 324  
Nancy 351  
Richard 164  
Samuel Waters 324  
Sarah Gathrite 324  
Stephenson Waters 324  
Susan 318  
William 324
- William H. 256, 318  
William  
Henderson 324
- Allensworth**  
Allen P. 318  
James T. 318
- Almond**  
Thomas 183
- Alvis**  
Blanch O. 290  
James F. 290  
James O. 290  
John Napoleon 290  
Rose 290
- Ames**  
Charles 341
- Anderson** 261  
Abner 203  
Archer 284  
Eliza 274  
G. 274  
Gertrude Sherron 193  
Henry 224  
Joan Hamillton 284  
Lavillon Dupuy 193  
Lelia 285  
Martha 274  
May 304  
Pauline Daniel 193  
Robert 301  
Robert C. 193  
Robert Eldridge 193  
Sallie 274  
Samuel A. 192, 193  
Sarah 357  
Sarah Prewitt 357
- Thomas 357
- Andrews**  
John E. 306  
Phoebe E. 306
- Applewhite**  
Georgie Edwin 153  
Gladys 153  
Laura Josey 153
- Archer**  
Elizabeth 223  
Elizabeth (Royall) 222  
John 222  
Martha Field 222  
Peterfield 223  
Richard 223
- Ardinger**  
Besie 361  
Caroline Dupuy 359  
Elizabeth 361  
Eugene 361  
Euginia Margaret 360  
Horace 361  
Horace Woodson 360  
Hugh Little 361  
John H. 359  
Martha 361  
Mary Jane 361  
Robert Oliver 361  
Sarah Thomas 360
- Arnold**  
Andrew Jackson 217  
Frances 218  
Frank 218  
Leonard W. 217

- Ashby**  
     Ann 321  
**Ashley**  
     William H. 353  
**Ashton**  
     Thomas 271  
**Athey**  
     Anna Bell 220  
**Atkinson**  
     Elizabeth 281  
     Frances 151  
     John 234  
     Nancy 234  
     Patsy 234  
     Thomas 151, 234  
**Bacon**  
     Katherine 343  
**Badger** 349  
**Badgley**  
     Margaret 306  
     Sherman 306  
     William 306  
**Bagby**  
     Alice Anne 310  
     Ermine 310  
     Ermine A. 310  
     Ermine C. 310  
     Franklin 310  
     George W. 310  
     Henry Dudley 309  
     James Franklin 310  
     James H. 309  
     John T. 310  
     Luther H. 310  
     Luther William 309  
     Mary Lou 310  
     Oliver H. 310  
     Raymond 310
- Taylor 310  
     William Buck 310  
     Willie J. 310  
**Bailey**  
     Clinton 305  
     Eliza Johnaphine 305  
     Hodgie T. 305  
     Milton Fenelon 305  
     Nannie Olympia 304  
     Olando Trabue 305  
     Theodore O. 304  
**Bain**  
     Marian 334  
     William 334  
**Baird**  
     William 263  
**Baker**  
     Elizabeth 313  
     Eugene 349  
     M. Burk 313  
     Mary 349  
     Nellie 313  
     Robert H. 312  
     Stella 349  
     William 349  
**Barksdale**  
     Lavalette 202  
     Lucy J. 186  
     Trabue 274  
     W.B. 274  
     William 274  
**Barnett**  
     Allen O. 306  
     Emma E. 306  
     Mary E. 306  
**Barnwell**  
     John Singleton 229
- Rebecca Coles 229  
     Robert W. 229  
**Barrett** 274  
**Barrow**  
     Benjamin 175  
     Cassandia 176  
     John Armstead 175  
     Mary Elizabeth 175  
     Nannie 175  
     Oren Williams 175  
     Robert 176  
     Watkins 175  
**Barry**  
     Susan L. 356  
**Bartlett**  
     Martha 333  
**Basey** 321  
**Baskerville**  
     Sarah 209  
**Bassett**  
     Burwell 359  
     Charles Horace 360  
     Eugene Stuart 360  
     Margaret June 360  
     Mary Belle 360  
     Maude Woodson 360  
     Paul Ardinger 360  
     S.T. 359  
     Samuel Taylor 360  
**Bate** 345  
**Bateman**  
     Bennie May 283  
     Claude 283  
     Dupuy 283  
     Jefferson 283  
     John 283  
     John Washington

- 283  
 Ralph 283  
**Bates**  
   Charles 305  
   Gertrude 305  
   Lorena 305  
   Myra 305  
   William 305  
**Baughman** 338  
**Baxter**  
   Mary 277  
**Beamer**  
   Blanche H. 264  
   Daisy 264  
   Joseph Hodgen 264  
   Olivia La Rue 264  
   Richard Fred 264  
   Richard H. 264  
**Beaner**  
   Averett 247  
   Herschel 247  
   Lois Frances 247  
   Marie 247  
   Richard 247  
   William A. 247  
   Zelma 247  
**Beasley** 240  
**Beattie**  
   Annie Parker 254  
   Arthur Nelson 254  
   Fannie Marye 254  
   Garnett Minter 254  
   Henry Atwood 254  
   James Ervin 254  
   John Dunn 254  
   John Dean 254  
   Jphn Dunn 254  
   Lillian Marye 254  
   Lulie Beall 254  
   Minnie Dunn 254  
   Robert Bruce 254  
   Robert Marye 254  
   Rosa 254  
   Thomas Beall 254  
**Beatty**  
   Eddie Jack 291  
   James M. 291  
   Ruby Pearl 291  
**Beckley**  
   Cheatham 327  
   Edwin S. 327  
   John Robinson 327  
   William E. 327  
 Beebe  
   Mary 205  
**Beeby**  
   Lucy B. 298  
**Begg**  
   William 341  
**Bell** 269  
   John D. 268  
**Belt**  
   Benjamin Lloyd 166  
   H. Singleton 166  
   Mary D. 166  
   Walter G. 166  
**Bent**  
   Lucy 356  
**Benton**  
   Samuel 248  
**Berkeley**  
   H.L. 155  
**Berkely**  
   Peyton R. 188  
**Berry**  
   Alice 299  
   Edmonia 255  
   John Thomas 215  
   Margaret Olivia 215  
   Robert 299  
   Thomas Dorsey 216  
   William Elbert 216  
**Berryman**  
   J.C. 207  
**Bevington** 318  
**Bibb**  
   Dooley 289  
   Mary 289  
**Bievins**  
   Hester 305  
   Mary 305  
   Ocean 305  
**Bill**  
   Lucy 303  
**Bishop**  
   Orlean 351  
**Black**  
   Jennie 311  
**Blackburn**  
   C. 279  
   Robert 270  
   Sarah 270  
**Blackmore**  
   Eula 308  
**Bradley**  
   Eugene 317  
**Blair**  
   Annie 163  
   Miss 158  
**Bland**  
   Cornelia Ann 199  
   E.U. 301  
   John Archer 199



- John Bacon 312  
 Martha Rebecca 199  
 Mary Elizabeth 199  
 Mary L. 312  
 Robert 199  
 Robert T. 312  
 Theodore 312
- Blanton**
- Frances Camilla 180  
 Gillie (Colley) 180  
 Hugh Lawrence 180  
 Joe P. 357  
 Joseph 180, 357  
 Lawrence 180  
 Lelia Morton 180  
 Martha 357  
 Susan (Walker) 180
- Blythe**
- A.D. 251  
 Arnold D. 252  
 Jessie 252  
 Mary F. 252, 258  
 Mary Force 252  
 Nellie 252  
 Robert P. 251  
 Samuel Judson 252
- Bodeker**
- Edith Chester 337  
 Edwin Broadus 337  
 Louise Wheeler 337
- Boenem**
- Gertie Williams 69
- Bogges**
- Barnabas 303
- Bohanan**
- Mildred 270  
 Richard 270
- Bokker**
- Nellie 206
- Bolling**
- John 158  
 Robert 158
- Bond** 245
- Minnie 263
- Booker**
- Nannie Carrington 211
- Boone**
- Daniel 235  
 Jane 247
- Boozier**
- Henry 346
- Boston**
- Bettie Ragland 228
- Boulevare**
- Mary 291
- Boulware**
- Lemuel Ford 339  
 Sanford O. 339
- Bowen**
- Ellen 173
- Bowie**
- Emma 260
- Bowman** 358
- Eulalie 358
- Bowyer**
- Alice 206
- Boyd**
- Corinne Fall 301  
 Henrietta (Garland) 225  
 James 225  
 James Granville 225  
 Mary 303
- Boyle**
- Mary 356
- McKinley 356
- Randolph 356
- St. John 356
- Telford 356
- Brackenridge**
- J. Thomas 331
- Braden**
- Bell 298
- Bradley**
- David 249  
 Jennie 317  
 John 317  
 Melcena 317  
 Thomas 317
- Brand**
- Abraham Owen 325  
 Elizabeth Hay 325  
 George Washington 325  
 John Hay 325  
 Laura Sherley 325
- Branham**
- Albert 249  
 Alvin 249  
 Edward 327  
 Ellen 249  
 John T. 249  
 Joseph Simeon 327  
 Laura 249  
 Mary 249  
 Olivia 249  
 Sallie 249  
 Thomas Bartholomew 327
- Brannin**
- Agnes 326  
 Alice Barbee 325  
 Ann 342

- Bettie 326  
 Carle B. 343  
 Clark 326  
 Clarke L. 326  
 Daniel 323, 324,  
     325, 326, 342, 343  
 David 326  
 Edwin S. 326  
 Elizabeth 325, 343  
 Elizabeth W. 327  
 Ella 343  
 Grosvenor 326  
 Horace C. 326  
 James Roberts 325  
 James W. 326  
 John S. 326  
 Laura 325  
 Lewis 343  
 Lewis Edward 343  
 Mariam 326  
 Marth Ann 326  
 Martha 343  
 Mary 326  
 Miriam 326  
 Miriam H. 326  
 Owen Edwin 325  
 Owen M. 325  
 Rector 343  
 Sallie 343  
 Samuel Dupuy 342  
 Sophronia 326  
 Sophronia Summers  
     326  
 Webster 327, 342
- Bridges**  
 Charles M. 215  
 Clifford Cabell 214  
 Condie Roy 215
- Courtney Bowdoin  
     214  
 David 214  
 David Quarrier 214  
 Evelyn Condie 214  
 Florence 214  
 Ida Hairston 214  
 Julia Cabell 214  
 Kate Condie 214  
 Katherine Louisa  
     214  
 Lelia Carroll 214  
 Lizzie M. 214  
 Lucy Cary 214  
 Maggie Fergusson  
     214  
 Martha Caskie 214  
 Mary M. 214  
 Mollie M. 215  
 Philip St. George  
     214  
 William Kennon 214  
 William McKinney  
     214
- Bridgewater**  
 Dollie 295
- Briggs**  
 Mary 241
- Bright**  
 Haratio 262
- Brinker**  
 Mary Coleman 328  
 Morton 328  
 Samuel Morton 328
- Briscoe**  
 George M. 289  
 Owen Trabue 289
- Brock**
- R.A. 233  
**Brooks** 268  
**Broome**  
     Annie 229  
**Brotherton**  
     Thomas de 159  
**Brown** 274  
     Annie 342  
     Annie B. 284  
     Charles Dudley 217  
     Charlotte Eugenia  
         295  
     Cynthia Jane 295  
     Ella P. 287  
     Flora Frances 284  
     Flora Hattie 284  
     Frank 204  
     George T. 287  
     Irene 270  
     J.P.W. 287  
     John 353  
     John Crutcher 284  
     John P.W. 287  
     John Thompson 231  
     Maggie Lynn 284  
     Mary Josephine 284  
     Mary Louise 295  
     Mary Marshall 205  
     Nannie 308  
     Oscar 273  
     Paul F. 185  
     Robert Garland  
         284  
     Sallie C. 362  
     Samuel Bradford 284  
     Samuel P. 287  
     Susan 273  
     William 295

- Browning**  
     William 351  
**Bruce**  
     Lucretia 339  
**Bruden**  
     Marietta 197  
**Bruner**  
     Mary 288  
**Brunning**  
     Charles T. 291  
     Dock Harding 291  
     Elizabeth 292  
     Emma J. 291  
     Eva Hardin 292  
     Hestor O. 292  
     Jacob W. 292  
     Llewellyn Russel 292  
     Malissa Quinn 291  
     Mary N. 291  
     Nellie 292  
     Perkins 292  
**Bryant** 263  
**Buchanan**  
     Amanda 352  
     Nellie 318  
**Buck**  
     Ermine Field 308  
     Geddings Judson 308  
     Giddings J. 308  
     Harrison D. 308  
     Mariam Olive 308  
     Mary A. 308  
     Maty G. 308  
     Nellie Faulkner 308  
     Ollie Halbert 308  
     Raymond 308  
     Raymond H. 308  
**Buckley**  
     Harvey 334  
     Reuben 334  
**Buckner**  
     Mattie 314  
**Budd**  
     George Alex 332  
**Buford** 258  
**Buhler**  
     Fredrick 332  
     Fredrick Dupuy 332  
     Marguerite 332  
     Theodore B. 332  
**Bull**  
     Griffin William 212  
     Lucy Eggleston 212  
     Mary Holland 212  
**Bullard**  
     Oscar 248  
**Burch**  
     Martha 213  
**Burks**  
     Nannie 337  
**Burnett**  
     B.W. 213  
     Cornelia E. 213  
     Mary V. 194  
**Burnham**  
     Mary 350  
**Burr**  
     Ella 256  
**Burton**  
     Joseph 263  
     William 263  
**Butler**  
     Amanda B. 158  
**Bynam**  
     Alvin 251  
     Milton 251  
     Susan 251  
**Byram**  
     Hal. 327  
**Cabell**  
     Agnes Bell 355  
     Ashley 354  
     Carrington 355  
     Edward Carrington 354  
     Elizabeth Crittenden 355  
     Florida 355  
     John J. Crittenden 355  
     Margaret 355  
     Mary Hope 355  
     Seldon 355  
     William H. 354  
**Caldwell** 333  
     Alice L. 262  
     Ann Eliza 262  
     Ann Jane 261  
     Annie Moffatt 340  
     Augusta 262  
     Augusta Alice 340  
     Catherine 262  
     Elizabeth Haskins 261, 301  
     Franklin Dupuy 340  
     George 263  
     George Alfred 261  
     Hattie 263  
     Hickman Walker 278  
     Hinton 278  
     Hugh 278  
     Isaac 262, 263  
     Isaac Palmer 262

- J.O. 297  
 James Guthrie 262  
 James Moffatt 340  
 Jennie 263  
 John 278  
 John Andrew 278  
 John Irby 278  
 Joseph M. 340  
 Julia S. 296  
 Junius 262  
 Lucy Amanda 278  
 Luther 263  
 Margaret 262  
 Mary 262, 278  
 Mary Fawcett 340  
 Mary Leatitia 262  
 Mary Phoebe 262  
 Mary Sweeter 340  
 Phoebe Lucretia 261  
 Priscilla 263  
 Robert 263  
 Sallie 263  
 Samuel 263  
 Tiba 263  
 William 261, 262  
 William Beverly 262
- Callaway**  
 Edwin 323  
 Frances R. 323
- Calstleman**  
 David Rawson 328
- Campbell** 321  
 Edith  
 Pearle 271  
 Edward 261  
 James Andrew 271  
 Jennie (Marshall)  
 nee Mann 271
- John 271  
 Ralston 265  
 Thomas Sale 163  
 William H. 326
- Cannon**  
 Grace 241  
 John 224  
 Lottie 241  
 Newton 241  
 William 224
- Carlyle**  
 Alexander 315
- Carothers**  
 Beattie 254  
 Charles 254  
 J.A. 254  
 Laura Minter 254  
 Robert 254  
 Rosa 254
- Carpenter**  
 Cornelia 340
- Carrington**  
 John S. 310  
 Wood B. 310
- Carson**  
 Mary 358
- Carstarphin**  
 Ezra  
 Thomas 295  
 James  
 Henry 295  
 Mary 295  
 William Eugene 295  
 William Robert 295
- Carter**  
 Benjamin 251  
 Charles Everett 230  
 Charles Warner L.
- 229  
 Charles Warner Lewis  
 223  
 Edward 223  
 Elizabeth Gallaway  
 172  
 Ellen 251  
 Isaac 251  
 Lucy Smith 230  
 Martha Champe 230  
 Mary Lewis 229  
 Mary Randolph (Lewis)  
 223  
 Susan 251
- Cass**  
 Annie 195  
 Elmo 195  
 Jesse Lee 195  
 Mary Lula 195  
 Moty Dupuy 195  
 Nathaniel 195  
 Susie 195  
 Walter 195
- Castleman**  
 David R. 328  
 James 328  
 Laura 328  
 Samuel Torbitt 328  
 William Pryon 328
- Catlett** 319
- Cayce**  
 Adele 209  
 E.P. 209  
 Elsie E. 209  
 Julian Paul 209  
 Lillian Maude 209  
 M.P. 209

- Cayee**  
 Alice J. 207  
 Elizabeth Dupuy 207  
 M.P. 207  
 Nannjie C. 207
- Chadborne**  
 Lucy 355
- Chambers**  
 Elizabeth 285  
 Elizabeth (Buford) 280
- Chaplin**  
 Eliza Belle 351, 353  
 Isaac 351
- Chardavoine**  
 Ann 373  
 Elie 373
- Chastain**  
 Anne 236  
 Littleberry 236  
 Mary M. 222, 223  
 Mary Magdalene 221  
 Peter 236  
 Peter Lewis 236  
 Stephen 150, 221, 222
- Cheatham**  
 Aaron 305  
 Charles 305  
 Claiborne 305  
 Emma 305  
 Martha 300, 307
- Chenault**  
 Sherly 169
- Chew**  
 Mildred 267
- Thomas 267
- Chinn** 345
- Chivers**  
 Eulalie 332  
 Henry D. 332
- Christian**  
 Eliza J. 227
- Churchill**  
 William Forbs 228
- Clapp**  
 Aubrey Beard 256  
 Jere Watkins 256  
 Robert Parker 256  
 W.L. 256  
 Walter Lucas 256
- Clardy** 359  
 Martin 207  
 Martin L. 207  
 Virginia C. 207
- Clark**  
 Elmer 346  
 George Rogers 235  
 John Walker 189  
 Samuel 189  
 William Townes 189
- Clarkson** 353  
 Anselm 279  
 Edward Trabue 279  
 Edwin 260  
 Emily 279  
 Ferdinand 260  
 George G. 259  
 George W. 279  
 Green Clay 279  
 James M. 279  
 Jennie 260  
 Margaret 358  
 Martha 260
- Martha Haskins 279  
 Nancy Pittman 279  
 Walter 260  
 William C. 259  
 William O. 259
- Clay** 154, 201  
 Charles 237  
 Edward 235  
 Eliazar 237  
 Francis 235  
 Henry 235, 237  
 James 235, 237  
 Jane E. 237, 281  
 John 235  
 Judith 235  
 Martha 235  
 Mary 235  
 Phoebe 235  
 Samuel 235  
 Sarah 235
- Clayton**  
 Charles 281  
 George 281  
 Jane 281  
 John 281  
 Nancy 281  
 Philip 281  
 William 281
- Cleopatre** 158
- Clerk**  
 James B. 306
- Clover**  
 George Frederick 325
- Cocke**  
 Amelia Archer 228, 229  
 Ann Waller 229



- Anna Allen 228  
 Bettie Boston 229  
 Bettie Chaffin 226  
 Blanche Beverly 229  
 Bowler 222  
 Catherine Archer 226  
 Charles 223  
 Chastain 222, 223,  
     224, 225, 226  
 Clarence Chastain 229  
 Edward Eggleston 226  
 Elizabeth 227  
 Elizabeth Aubyn 224  
 Elizabeth Chastain 224  
 Eloise 229  
 Frances 225  
 George W. 228  
 Grace Dudley 229  
 Helen Martha 226  
 James 221, 222,  
     223, 224  
 James Everett 225  
 James Lewis 224  
 James Powell  
     221, 223  
 Jane Segar 224  
 John F. 228  
 John Field 228  
 Joseph Archer 223  
 Joseph Eggleston  
     223  
 Josephine 226  
 Judith 223  
 Lucy Cary 214  
 Margaret 221  
 Margaret Boston  
     229  
 Martha 221, 223,  
     224, 230, 231  
 Martha Judith 225  
 Mary 223, 229  
 Mary C. 223  
 Mary Catherine 226  
 Mary Chastain 224  
 Mary Eggleston 226  
 Mary Magdalene  
     223  
**Chastain** 227  
     Mary Susan 225  
     Nancy 224  
     Omeron 225  
     Rebecca Bently 226  
     Richard 221, 225  
     Richard Herbert  
         223, 225  
     Richard I. 228  
     Richard Ivanhoe  
         228, 229  
     Rowena Glowina  
         228, 229  
     Sallie Meade 226  
     Smith 223  
     Stephen 223  
     Stephen Cannon 223  
     Susan Anne 224  
     Thomas 221  
     William A. 225  
     William Alexander  
         225  
     William Archer  
         222, 225  
     William Ronald  
         228, 229  
**Cockran**  
     Carrie 299  
**Coit**  
     Mary 337  
**Cole**  
     George 264  
     Howson White 203  
     Isora Hodgen 264  
     Lavillon Dupuy 203  
**Coleman** 322  
     James 267  
     Louisa 205  
     Sarah E. 333  
     Susan 267, 269,  
         271, 273  
     Thomas 267  
**Collard**  
     E. 309  
     Hallie Garnett 309  
     Roger Lee 309  
     Willie E. 309  
**Collins**  
     Davie Lindsay 279  
     Edgar L. 293  
     Harry S. 293  
     Julius 279  
     Marguerite 279  
     W.L. 279  
**Colmery**  
     Anna 311  
     Benjamin 311  
     Charles Pier 311  
     Hallie 311  
     Llemmie 311  
     William G. 311  
**Conley**  
     Jane 298  
**Conlon**  
     John J. 248  
     John Major 248  
     Joseph 248

- Mary 248  
 Sarah 248  
**Conly**  
   Landon H. 255  
**Conroy**  
   Mary 163  
**Cook**  
   Mary 267  
**Cooley**  
   Frank 335  
**Cooper**  
   J. Owen 323  
   James E. 323  
   Susanne 323  
   William S. 323  
**Corben**  
   Alice 253  
**Corbin** 279  
   James M. 279  
**Cord** 165  
**Cormock** 268  
   Frances 268  
   Gideon 268  
   Mary 268  
**Cosby** 337  
   Eliza F. 253  
   Eliza Jane 252  
   Elizabeth 252  
   Elizabeth Ann 244  
   Joseph Minter 252  
   Lucy Dupuy 242, 252  
   Mary 252  
   Sarah Ann 253  
   William H. 243, 252  
   William Henry 253  
**Cotton**  
   Charles 270  
   Emma Puryear 270  
   Frances (Taylor) 271  
   Sarah Blackburn 270  
   William 271  
**Coverston**  
   Edna 218  
   Wilson 218  
**Cowherd** 353  
**Cox**  
   Lettie 334  
   Peter 373  
**Crabtree**  
   Albert P. 168  
   George Watkins 168  
   Susan Warner 168  
**Craig**  
   C. 326  
   Lucy 320  
   Mary 173, 326  
**Crampton**  
   Ainice L. 263  
**Crane**  
   J.F. 294  
   Vernon Earnest 294  
   Viola Marie 294  
**Crawford**  
   Albert 343  
   Belle 343  
   Caroline 343  
   Eugine 343  
   John M. 343  
   Maria Louise 343  
   Sallie 343  
   William 164  
**Crellin**  
   Aneta Belle 328  
**Crews**  
   Sallie 294  
**Crittenden**  
   John Jordan 353  
**Crockett**  
   Anne 287  
**Crockette**  
   Ethel 197  
**Crossett**  
   E. Delia 311  
   Henry A. 311  
   Hodgen H. 312  
   Otwell 311  
   Thaddeus 311  
   Willie M. 311  
**Crow**  
   Brannin C. 343  
   Clarence 343  
   Edward 343  
   William C. 343  
   William Edwin 343  
**Croysdale**  
   Emily (Skinner) 271  
   Margaret 271  
   William Edward 271  
**Crump**  
   Louisa 216  
   Simpson 216  
**Crutcher** 283  
   Agnes White 283  
   Anna Lou 283  
   Anna Trabue 283  
   Anne Bell 283  
   Asa P. 282  
   Bonner 283  
   Carrie 283  
   Earl 282  
   Edward P. 284  
   Edward Vaughan

- 283  
 Emma J. 283  
 Flora Hattie 284  
 Isaac Henry 282  
 Jesse Grady 282  
 Jessie 283  
 Josie 283  
 Lem 283  
 Lillian 283  
 Louis Clifford 283  
 Marcia Lrlia 283  
 Mary 283  
 Mary Dupuy 283  
 Mattie 283  
 Nellie Dixie 283  
 Pittman 284  
 Richard Lewis 283  
 Richard Luther 283  
 Williamson 283
- Cumming**  
 James D. 323  
 Kate 323  
 Mary 323  
 W.M. 323  
 William Cooper 323
- Cummings**  
 Daisy 166  
 Richard 333
- Dabforth**  
 Henry  
 Delaplaine 201
- Dabney**  
 Belle Moore 300  
 John 267  
 Susanna 267
- Dameron**  
 Catherine 272  
 Chappell 272
- Edward Caswell 272  
 Frances 272  
 George B. 272  
 Logan Douglas 272  
 Mary (Moore) 272
- Danforth**  
 John B. 202
- Daniel**  
 Agnes 192  
 Ann B. 195  
 Ann Beverly 156  
 Benjamin Watkins 166  
 Christina Agnes 166  
 Edwin Dupuy 166  
 Fannie T. (Watkins) 210  
 Garland 166  
 Hezekiah Good 165  
 Hulda Caroline 192  
 Jane Caroline 166  
 Joel W. 152, 196  
 Joel Watkins 192  
 John 156, 192  
 John Harper 192  
 John Henry 166  
 Joseph M. 210  
 Lavillon Dupuy 193  
 Mollie 166  
 Paulna Pocahontas 192  
 Powhatan Dupuy 193  
 Robert P. 152, 155  
 Robert Pride 166  
 Sarah Anderson 192  
 Susan Ann 165
- Susan E. 210  
 William E. 166
- Daniels**  
 William R. 185
- Darby**  
 Jacob S. 307
- Darling**  
 Jesse Wilber 220
- Darnell**  
 Edna Lou 292  
 Floy Lewellyn 292  
 John Clarkson 292  
 Paul 292
- Daugherty**  
 Bertie 153
- Davenport**  
 Benjamin 319  
 Chester 319  
 Jackson 319  
 Lucy 319  
 William 319
- David**  
 Benjamin 320
- Davidson**  
 Henry H. 345  
 James 345  
 Lemuel 345  
 Nathaniel 345  
 William 159, 345  
 William H. 345
- Davies**  
 Hanah 284
- Davis**  
 Alice Fairleigh 272  
 Bettie 263  
 Elizabeth S. 313  
 Euginia 360  
 John A. 360

- Lee M. 360  
 Mary (Bodston) 272  
 Minnie 360  
 Randolph Milton 272  
 Randolph True 272  
 T.B. 352  
 Tilton 360  
 Woodson 360  
**Deathridge**  
 Charles 313, 314  
 Fackler 313  
 Lillian 313  
 Marian 313  
**Dell**  
 Harriet Pen 282  
**Demorest**  
 John W. 299  
 Thomas 299  
**Denman**  
 Allie 311  
**Devasher**  
 Daniel 280  
 Elizabeth A. 280  
**Devenport**  
 George 299  
**Dick**  
 Amanda 349  
**Dickerson**  
 William 290  
**Dickey**  
 C. 243  
**Dickinson** 200  
 Anna Carrington 200  
 Asa Dupuy 199, 200  
 Charles 202  
 Charles Bruce 201  
 Chloe 200  
 Clement Cabell 200  
 Elizabeth Guerrant 200, 201  
 Frances Jane 200  
 Frank Watkins 200  
 James Robert 199  
 Jesse Irvine 200  
 John Purnell 200  
 Juliet Massie 201  
 Magdalene 202  
 Mary 202  
 Mary Anne 199  
 Mary Cabell 200  
 Mary Seddon 200  
 Millie 202  
 Peyton 200  
 Robert 159, 199, 201  
 Robert Carrington 200  
 Robert M. 200  
 Rosa 202  
 Sallie Bruce 200  
 Sallie Irvine 200  
 Sarah Jane 202  
 Thomas H. 199  
 Thomas Harris 200, 202  
 William Purnell 202  
**Dilion**  
 Lucius Poll 184  
**Dills**  
 Agnes 268  
 John 268  
 John H. 268  
 Leana 268  
 Mary E. 268  
 P. Edward 268  
 Samuel B. 268  
 William Cole 268  
**Dines**  
 Emma 362  
 Tyson 362  
**Divine**  
 Carrie 257  
**Dixon** 175  
 E.W. 175  
 Lillian 218  
**Dodge** 267  
 Alice 341  
 Frank  
 Dupuy 341  
 Helen 341  
 Henry A. 341  
 Henry S. 340  
 Irene 267  
 Jane Varick 341  
 John Varick 340  
**Dodson**  
 Benjamin W. 175  
**Dorsey** 350  
**Dougherty**  
 Kate 274  
**Dowis**  
 Gale 346  
**Doyle**  
 Catherine 272  
**Dozier**  
 Elvira 350  
**Drane**  
 Adele 331  
 Agnes 330  
 Agnes  
 Alice 331  
 Clarence 331

- Edward C. 327, 330  
 Edward  
 Morton 331  
 George 331  
 George  
 Canning 330  
 Joseph  
 Stephen 330  
 Judith  
 Coleman 331  
 Louise  
 Shipman 331  
 Martha 331  
 Paul Shipman 331  
 Rosa 285  
**Duckworth**  
 George 273  
 Lillian Bell 273  
 Lucy (Bishop) 273  
**Duncan**  
 Ella 200  
**Dunn**  
 Ellen 289  
**DUPUY**  
 Achsa 320  
 Adelaide Lawrence  
 163  
 Agnes 158  
 Agnes Mary 220  
 Agnes Morton 195  
 Ainier 147  
 Albert 163, 220,  
 345  
 Albert G 220  
 Albert Gallatin 217  
 Albert Montgomery  
 205  
 Alexander 165, 205  
 Alfred 164  
 Alice Mirle 204  
 Alice Townes 199  
 Alleman 146  
 Altha 163  
 Alva C. 154  
 Alvin Bowyer 206  
 Amanda 342  
 Amelia Elizabeth 162  
 Amy 376  
 Andrew Low  
 Ann Eliza 207  
 Ann Lefevre  
 159, 203  
 Anna 339  
 Anna Ellen 220  
 Anna Rebecca 205  
 Anna Wood 162, 205  
 Anne S. 346  
 Annia Leigh 178  
 Anthony Martin 161  
 Asa 159, 202  
 Asa Purnell 209  
 Augusta Alice 340  
 Augustine 330, 333  
 Augutine 331  
 Austin 345  
 Bartholomew  
 68, 147, 149, 233,  
 320, 321, 327, 332  
 Bartholomy 147  
 Benjamin 341  
 Benjamin F. 340  
 Benjamin Francis  
 219  
 Benjamin Hunter  
 178, 179, 181  
 Benjamin Rush 341  
 Bertha 163  
 Bessie 221  
 Blanton Hugo 180  
 Carrie 204  
 Catherine 341  
 Charles 195  
 Charles Lewis  
**Cooper** 162  
 Charles Meredith  
 375, 376  
 Charlotte A. 347, 34  
 Clarence Earl 221  
 Clifford Hardman 221  
 Cora A. 164  
 Cornelia T. 209  
 Daniel 373, 374  
 David 377, 378  
 De Graffenreidt 197  
 Duke Williams 209  
 Earnest Richard 221  
 Ebenezer 345  
 Edmund 150  
 Edmund Long 332  
 Edward Lawrence  
 202, 207  
 Edward Lorraine 205  
 Edward McFarlin  
 182  
 Edwin Garland 219  
 Elbert Newton 218  
 Elbert Stephenson  
 218  
 Eleanor 376  
 Eliza 151, 164,  
 345  
 Eliza Ann 165, 328  
 Eliza Bomar 347  
 Eliza Lavalette 203



- Elizabeth 163, 234,  
 338, 341, 377  
 Elizabeth Catherine  
     160  
 Elizabeth G. 158, 160,  
     207, 209  
 Elizabeth Guerrant 159  
 Elizabeth H. 346  
 Elizabeth May 182  
 Elizabeth Minter 342  
 Ella B. 204  
 Ella Nash 198  
 Elvira 160, 206,  
 210, 211, 213  
 Elvira May 181  
 Elvira McFarland 182  
 Emily 342  
 Emily Howe 203  
 Emma W. 209  
 Essie Marie 221  
 Esther 218  
 Eva Croquette 197  
 Eva Frances 218  
 Evaline 163  
 Ferdinand 341  
 Flood Edmunds 197  
 Flora M. 332  
 Florence Lucinda 347  
 Florence Martha 219  
 Frances 332  
 Frances A. 192  
 Frances Anderson  
     156  
 Frances Ann 332  
 Frances Eliza 184  
 Frances J. 208  
 Francis 69  
 Francis Albert 218  
 Frank Garland 218  
 Frank Sampson 204  
 Fred K. 347  
 Genevieve 220  
 George A. 377  
 George Montgomery  
     204  
 George N. 377  
 George Ruffin 203  
 Gilles 147  
 Hallie Daisy 154  
 Harriet A. 162  
 Harriet Amasia  
     155, 176, 177  
 Harry Clayton 220  
 Helen 219  
 Helm Bruce 332  
 Henrietta Camilla 181  
 Henrietta 163  
 Henrietta Ruth 182  
 Henry 155  
 Henry Alexander  
     181  
 Henry Guerrant  
     156, 181, 183  
 Henry Hunter 182  
 Henry Leigh 179  
 Henry Rolfe 198  
 Henry Watkins 207  
 Herbert 376  
 Howard Eugene 154  
 Howell Eldridge 198  
 Hugh Palmore 180  
 Hugo 67  
 Hugues 146  
 Hulda Chinn 345  
 Isaac 151  
 J.D. 378  
 Jacques 147  
 James 150, 152,  
     159, 165, 195,  
     234, 238, 320, 330  
     344, 345  
 James Alva 153  
 James Asa 206  
 James Barrett 162  
 James Ethelbert 153  
 James H. 207, 209  
 James Henry 157,  
     158, 160, 209  
 James John 232, 233  
 James Lefevre  
     158, 179  
 James Lindsay 181  
 James Richard 196  
 James Robert 346  
 Jane 156, 164,  
 185, 187, 341, 344, 347  
 Jane G. 215  
 Jane Guerrant 162  
 Jane Nicholas 206  
 Jane R. 204  
 Janes Newton 218  
 Jean 147  
 Jean Jacqueline 205  
 Jeremiah Minter 341  
 Jesse 154, 165  
 Jesse G. 377  
 Jesse L. 163  
 Jessie 163  
 Joel 320  
 Joel W. 196, 197  
 Joel Watkins  
     156, 198, 199  
 John 152, 155,  
     156, 157, 165, 195,

- 233, 320, 337, 338,  
 339, 341, 346, 373,  
 374, 375  
 John Archer 182  
 John Bartholomew  
 150, 155, 178,  
 179, 181, 182  
 John Beverly 195  
 John Booker 206  
 John Davis 181  
 John Howell 197  
 John James 150, 204,  
 209  
 John M. 163  
 John Malone  
 151, 154, 164  
 John Purnell 160  
 John W. 377  
 John Ware 194  
 John Watkins 178  
 John Wesley 163  
 John William  
 164, 181  
 Johnathan Ethelbert  
 153  
 Joseph 160, 186,  
 188, 205, 206, 321,  
 327, 329, 331, 341  
 Joseph Jr 376  
 Joseph Eggleston 206  
 Joseph Fawcett 341  
 Joseph H. 377  
 Joseph James 197  
 Joseph Lawrence  
 153, 181  
 Joseph Perry 330  
 Joseph Pery 332  
 Joseph Thomas  
 158, 196  
 Josephine 194, 198,  
 341  
 Josephine Edmunds  
 197  
 Judith 151, 163  
 Judith C. 330  
 Judith Coleman 327  
 Julia Cecilia 340  
 Julia Elizabeth 205  
 Julia Lorraine 204  
 Katherine Ford 197  
 Laura Adella 153  
 Lavalette 205  
 Lawrence 150  
 Lelia Katherine 154  
 Lelia Morton 181  
 Lemuel 377  
 Lemuel Wyatt 346  
 Leonard Humphrey  
 221  
 Leonard Johnston  
 181  
 Leonella Catharine  
 194  
 Lewis C. 163  
 Lewis Edward 343  
 Lillia 164  
 Lily Le Grand 182  
 Linnaeus 162  
 Lorena Belle 153  
 Louis D. 164  
 Louis Rogers 194  
 Louisa 205, 216  
 Louisa A. 163  
 Louisa Abbot 162  
 Louisa Booker 206  
 Louisa Margaret 161  
 Loulie Rochet 207  
 Luch J. 332  
 Lucy 341  
 Lucy Gordon 198  
 Lucy J. 332  
 Lucy N. 165  
 Magdalene 152  
 Margaret 163, 164  
 Margaret L. 208  
 Margaret Owen 332  
 Margarite Fowle 203  
 Marguerette 220  
 Margurite Eloise 162  
 Maria Louisa 342  
 Maria Lucinda 203  
 Marion 219  
 Martha 150, 217,  
 221, 234, 321, 322,  
 323, 337, 377  
 Martha B. 214  
 Martha Belle Vedora  
 153  
 Martha Branch 161  
 Martha Elizabeth  
 192, 196  
 Martha Turner 327  
 Mary 151, 153,  
 156, 165, 188,  
 189, 233, 377  
 Mary (Polly) 340  
 Mary Anne 343  
 Mary E. 162, 207  
 Mary Eliza 340  
 Mary Elizabeth  
 183, 331  
 Mary Estella 220  
 Mary Evaline 346  
 Mary Frances 209

- Mary Jane 205, 217  
 Mary Janette 197  
 Mary Magdalene 151  
 Mary Marshall 205  
 Mary Mottley 330  
 Mary P. 199, 201  
 Mary Purnell 159,  
     202, 207  
 Mary T. 377  
 Mary Townes 205  
 Mary Walker 196  
 Mary Ware 193  
 Matilda 153  
 Mildred D. 328  
 Minnie P. 198  
 Minnie Tabitha 154  
 Moses F. 216, 217  
 Moses Fugua 163  
 Nancy 154, 320,  
     377  
 Nannie Cortlandt 198  
 Nannie E. 196  
 Nannie Lefevre 206  
 Nannie Madison 197  
 Napoleon 345  
 Nathaniel B. 345  
 Nelia Purnell 206  
 Newton 162  
 Nicholas 69  
 Olympia 232, 235,  
     237  
 Orpah 164  
 Oscar O. 165  
 Paul Bartholomew  
     181  
 Paul Hicks 164  
 Paulina Eldridge  
     197  
 Paulina Pochontas  
     197  
 Perry 333  
 Peter 149, 151,  
     153, 161, 163  
 Philip 345  
 Philippa 150, 347  
 Pierre 147  
 Pleasant 377  
 Powhatan Eldridge  
     197  
 Raphael 145  
 Raymond 68, 146  
 Raymond F. 221  
 Raymond Herndon 197  
 Rebecca 377  
 Rebecca Cook 203  
 Reuben 158  
 Rhodes 345  
 Richard 164  
 Richard Dean 219  
 Richard S. 218, 219  
 Richard Stephenson  
     216  
 Richard Watkins 207  
 Robert 154  
 Robert Gay 347  
 Robert Hunter 181  
 Robert Joel 195  
 Robert Leroy 153  
 Rodolphe 146  
 Roland Thomas 332  
 Rolfe Walton 198  
 Romaine 146  
 Rose 332  
 Rosswell 220  
 Roy Ottis 221  
 Ruffin 158  
 Sallie 321, 333,  
     335, 345  
 Sallie Betts 182  
 Samuel 338, 341,  
     342, 343  
 Samuel Edward 220  
 Sarah 161, 377  
 Sarah A. 164  
 Sarah Ann 216  
 Sarah Holman  
     162, 176  
 Sarah Louisa 206  
 Sarah Lyle 208  
 Sasanna 377  
 Sidney Thompson 204  
 Starke 344, 345  
 Stephen 154  
 Stephen H. 164  
 Susan 154, 156,  
     164, 165, 167, 169, 171  
 Susan Lavillon 180  
 Susan Payne 194  
 Susan Watkins 196  
 Susanna 233, 320,  
     345  
 Susie Madison 197  
 Tabitha 341  
 Thomas 161, 216,  
     218  
 Thomas J. 163  
 Thomas N. 377, 378  
 Thorton D. 205  
 Trevanain Van 219  
 Van A. 219  
 Victor Newton 219  
 Virgil 221  
 Virginia 165  
 Virginia A. 216

- Virginia Ann 162  
 Virginia C. 207  
 Walter 163  
 Watkins 155, 178  
 Whitefield 345  
 Wilfred 376  
 William 154, 163,  
 164, 165, 216, 219,  
 221, 341, 345, 377  
 William Alexander  
 205  
 William C. 164  
 William Elijah 194  
 William Hall 209  
 William Hunt 156,  
 193, 194  
 William Jones 159  
 William M. 377  
 William Purnell  
 203, 206  
 Wm. J. 203
- Durkee**  
 Alice 240  
 Henry 240  
 T.L. 240
- Dutton**  
 Allie 183
- Dykes** 253
- Dylander**  
 Eleanor 373, 374  
 John 373
- Eades**  
 Amanda L. 240  
 Annie M. 240  
 C.H. 241  
 Ewdin S. 240  
 George A. 241  
 Joseph 241
- Joseph L. 241  
 Julia 241  
 Julia Paul 241  
 Malcom 241  
 Mary 241  
 Myrtle 241  
 Pansy 241  
 Robert Oscar 240  
 Sallie Henrietta  
 241  
 W.H. 240  
 William 240  
 William Granville  
 240
- Eagle**  
 William 259
- Earle**  
 Clara 352  
 Eleanor 352  
 Fontaine P. 352  
 Fontaine Richard  
 352  
 Henry Oscar 351  
 John Baylis 351, 352  
 Maria 351  
 Mary Jane 351  
 Samuel Baylis 351  
 Samuel W. 351  
 Sarah 351  
 Woodson 352
- Earley**  
 Alice E. 172  
 C.C. 334  
 Charles 334
- Early**  
 Marshall D. 312  
 Mary 312
- Easley**
- Anna 166
- Edmunds**  
 Alice L. 187  
 Ashby 186  
 Belle 186  
 Claiborne 186  
 Elizabeth 185  
 Frances 185  
 Henry 156, 186  
 Henry Edwin 186  
 Jane 185  
 Jane Watkins 188  
 Jennie 187  
 John Dupuy 186  
 John R. 187  
 Lavalette 186  
 Lizzie Read 186  
 Lottie 186  
 Mary 185  
 Mary Dupuy  
 160, 186  
 Minnie A. 187  
 Nannie 186  
 Nannie W. 188  
 Nicholas 156, 185,  
 186, 187, 188  
 Sallie 185  
 Sallie E. 186, 187  
 Samuel 185  
 Sterling 185  
 Susan 187  
 Thomas 156, 185  
 William 185
- Edzard**  
 Susan 266
- Eggleston**  
 Alexander 211  
 Archibald 211

Arthur  
 Dupuy 211  
 Beverly Purnell 210  
 Carrie Lyle 212  
 Catherine 225  
 Cornelia A. 213  
 Daisy Daniel 210  
 David Quin 210  
 Edmond 160  
 Edward Francis 225  
 Elizabeth Carrington  
 211  
 Elvira Dupuy 210  
 Fannie Louisa 210  
 George Markham  
 211  
 Henry Markham 212  
 James Asa 210  
 James Fletcher 210  
 Jane Segar 223  
 John William 210  
 John Booker 111  
 John Morton 210  
 John William 210  
 Joseph 160, 223,  
 225  
 Joseph Dupuy 211  
 Judith 225  
 Julia Howard 211  
 Kate Shore 211  
 Leigh Ligon 210  
 Lelia Graeme 210  
 Lucilla Margaret  
 211  
 Lucy Morton 212  
 Lucy Nash 210  
 Martha Elvira 211  
 Martha Judith 226

Martha Lyle 212  
 Martha Rebekah 211  
 Mary 226  
 Mary C. 211  
 Mary Elizabeth 210  
 Mary Jane 212  
 Mary Louisa 211  
 Mary Terhune 211  
 Matthew Lyle 212  
 Nannie C. 211  
 Nannie Josephine  
 212  
 Nelia Purnell 211  
 Richard B. 210, 211,  
 213  
 Richard Beverly  
 160, 212  
 Robert Skelton 211  
 Sallie Meade 226  
 Samuel Daniel 210  
 W.T. 223  
 William 160  
 William Archer 225  
 William Green 211  
 William Stokes 211

### **Eldridge**

Paulina P. 196, 197  
 Paulina Pocahontas  
 157  
 Thomas 158

### **Elkins**

Adeline 319

### **Elliott**

349

### **Ellis**

Charles 228  
 Fannie Allen 228  
 Margaret E. (Nimmo)  
 228

### **Ellister**

Frances 373  
 Robert 373

### **Elly**

Beverly 337  
 Caroline 337  
 Eliza 337  
 George W. 337  
 Henry 337  
 Maria 337  
 Thomas 337

### **English**

Mattie 263

### **Enright**

Charles Frederick  
 272  
 Mary 272  
 Michael 272  
 William Fairleigh  
 272

### **Epes**

T.F. 203

### **Ervin**

Laura L. 254

### **Evans**

Alexander 339  
 Alice 340  
 Ann 375  
 Annie 340  
 Edward Owen 375  
 Eleanor 375  
 Eleanor Lane 375  
 Ferdinand 339  
 John 339, 340  
 Lillian 340  
 Maty 340  
 Owen 375  
 Robert 339



- Susan 340  
 Tabitha 153  
 Thomas Edward 303  
 William 340  
**Ewing**  
 George 239  
 George Washington 325  
 Lewis Root 325  
 Mary 276  
**Fackler**  
 Carrie 314  
 Elizabeth 313  
 George 313  
 Laura 313  
 Marian 314  
 Martha 314  
 Nancy 314  
**Fairbanks**  
 H.C. 324  
**Fairleigh**  
 Andrew 272  
 Catherine 272  
 James L. O'Neill 272  
 Jane Tolbert) 272  
 Jennie 272  
 Mary Logan 272  
 William 272  
 William G. 272  
**Farrar**  
 Robert 351  
**Farusworth**  
 Minter Parker 255  
 Palmer 255  
**Faulds**  
 John Anderson 194  
**Faulkner**  
 Alexander  
 C. 194  
 Alivce 313  
 Bettie Lee 312  
 Clara 195  
 Davis A. 313  
 Edgar Lee 195  
 Ernest Lee 313  
 Fannie Agnes 194  
 Fleet C. 313  
 Lee 312  
 Mary Lula 195  
 Nellie F. 312  
 Richard B. 69  
 Richard C. 195  
 Ruth 195  
 William Alexander 195  
**Fawcett**  
 Mary Anne 338, 341, 343  
**Fawsett**  
 Mary Greathouse 340  
**Fee**  
 George 343  
**Felix**  
 Jennie 333  
 Josephine 333  
 Mary 333  
 Mattie 334  
 William 333  
**Fergusson**  
 Agnes V. 166  
 Agnes Virginia 177  
 Elizabeth Noel 177  
 Harriet  
 Louisa 177  
 James 166  
 Samel  
 James 177  
 William  
 Milner 177  
**Ferris**  
 Elizabeth 348  
**Field**  
 Joseph 344  
**Filley**  
 Mary Elizabeth 356  
 Nancy 356  
 Oliver B. 356  
 Oliver D. 356  
**Finley**  
 Anna Lucy 278  
 Arthur White 278  
 Clifton Benjamin 278  
 Fannie Elizabeth 278  
 Hortense 278  
 John R. 278  
 John Randolph 278  
 Katie A. 181  
 Mary Elizabeth 278  
 Mary Helen 278  
 Percy Blue 278  
 Percy Gregory 278  
**Fisher**  
 Clarissa 255  
**Fitts**  
 Agnes Morton 168  
 Benjamin 168  
 Carrie W. 168  
 Harry 168  
 Sandford 167  
 Sanford Brooks 168

- Fitzgerald** 199  
**Fleming**  
     Maggie 258  
**Fletcher**  
     Thomas C. 270  
**Flora**  
     Charity Cobbley 271  
**FLOURNOY**  
     Ann Cabell 188  
     Ann Eliza 188  
     Anthony 232  
     Bessie B. 188  
     Gertrude 188  
     Helen 188  
     Henry Cabell 188  
     Isabell C. 188  
     Jacob 232  
     John James 232  
     Judith 232  
     Kate 188  
     Laurent 187  
     Mary 188  
     Melvin 188  
     Nicholas 188  
     Nicholas Edmunds 188  
     Patrick Henry 187  
     Patrick W. 188  
     Walter N. 188  
     William Stanhope 188  
**Flowers**  
     Sallie J. 255  
**Fogg** 320  
     Benjamin 320  
     Dione 320  
     Elizabeth 320  
     Joel 320
- John 320  
     Joseph 320  
     Mary 320  
**Force**  
     Jessie E. 252  
**Ford**  
     Evelyn Asher 183  
     Fernando C. 183  
     Jane 350  
     Kate Morton 183  
     Katherine 197  
     Walter C. 183  
**Forrister**  
     Edith 265  
     Ethel H. 265  
     Fannie 264  
     Frank H. 265  
     Richard 264  
**Foster**  
     Edmund 198  
     George 234  
     James 234  
     Mary 234  
     Susanna 234  
**Fowler**  
     J.W. 259  
     Louise J. 253  
**Franke**  
     Florence 187  
     Hallie 187  
     Henry 187  
**Franklin**  
     Benjamin 374  
     Minnie Belle 298  
     Ora 298  
     Richard 298  
**Franks**  
     Mary Minter 256
- R.H. 256  
     Roberta L. 256  
**Fray**  
     Richard 318  
**Friend**  
     Benjamin C. 186  
**Fry**  
     Edith 336  
     Henry 336  
     John 336  
     Mary Wirt 336  
**Fugua**  
     Gentry 295  
     Samuel Henry 295  
     Warren 295  
**Fuqua** 154, 163  
**Gaines**  
     George 296  
**Gallagher**  
     W.D. 336  
**Gant**  
     Albert Minter 258  
     H.A. 258  
     Richard Preston 258  
**Garland**  
     Cynthia 217, 219  
     Georgie (Jeter) 166  
     Nattie A.V. 218  
**Garnett** 279  
     Thomas 187  
     William 279  
**Garrett**  
     Thomas 239  
**Garrison**  
     Lorena 219  
**Garthrite**  
     Nancy 351

- Garvin**  
 Alice 353  
 Belle 353  
 James 353  
 John 353  
 Porterfield 353  
 Sallie 353  
 Samuel 353  
 Sinclare 352  
 William 352, 353
- Gathrite**  
 William 353
- Gaultny**  
 Stella 361
- Gay**  
 William 158
- Gaylord**  
 Edith  
 Pomeroy 325  
 Elsie Kilgour 325  
 Thomas Gould 325
- Gebhart**  
 Sarah 319
- Gibbs**  
 Charles H. 212  
 Charles Randolph 212  
 Daniel Ferdinand 362  
 Ferdinand Jackson 362  
 Harriet Elizabeth 362  
 Mary Eggleston 212
- Gill**  
 Alice 251  
 Elizabeth 251
- Ellen 251  
 James 251  
 John 251  
 Martha Amelia 330  
 Philip 250, 251  
 Sarah 251  
 William 302
- Gillette**  
 Maude 316
- Gilliam**  
 Adolphus H. 184  
 Adolphus Howard 184  
 Alice Sears 183  
 Carless 185  
 Clayton 184  
 Cleveland 185  
 Clifton Dupuy 185  
 Columbia Ann 183  
 Eugene Williams 183  
 Evelyn Dupuy 183  
 Freddie E. 184  
 Gertrude Bacon 183  
 Glodys 185  
 Harry 185  
 Harry C. 183  
 Henry Evander 183  
 Herbert Spencer 183  
 Holly 184  
 Homer A. 185  
 Leonard Statham 183  
 Mary Elizabeth 183  
 Mary Lavalette 184  
 Myrtle 183  
 Nettie 185  
 Otis Matthews 183
- Pearl 184  
 Richard C. 184, 185  
 Rufus C. 185  
 Spencer 183  
 Thomas Dupuy 183  
 Virginia Frances 183  
 Walter 185  
 William A. 184, 185
- Gillies**  
 Lula 246
- Gist** 337
- Glasby**  
 Ruth Anne 357
- Glascoek**  
 Anna Taylor 296  
 Asa 295, 296  
 Henry Clay 296  
 Henry Stanley 296  
 Margaret Geneva 296
- Glasscock** 150  
 Bragg 287  
 Ethel Green 288  
 Laura 288  
 Ray E. 288  
 Stella Gertrude 288
- Goffe**  
 Aaron Henry 344  
 Anne 344  
 Charles Henry 344  
 Charles Nathan 344  
 Clara L. 344  
 John McGraw 344  
 Louisiana 344  
 Nathan G. 343  
 Ora Dupuy 344

- Samuel Dupuy 344  
Theodore Nathan 344
- Goldborough**  
Anna Brice 335  
Brice Martin 336  
Charles Nelson 335  
Charlotte Leah 335  
Eliza Pettit 336  
Helen Louise 336  
Louise Magill 336  
J. Richard 335  
Mary Cornelia 336  
Mary Elizabeth 336  
Nina Christine 336  
Richard 336  
Sallie Rankin 336  
William  
Thomasson 336  
Willie 335
- Gondy**  
Frances 354  
Thomas 354
- Goode**  
Delia 311
- Goodrich**Lucy 208
- Goodwin**  
Albert F. 258  
Annie 258  
Arthur 258  
Charles Albert 217  
Clifford 360  
Ella Daisy 217  
George B. 258  
John E. 258  
Lamira 259  
Louisa 254, 258  
Margaret Blythe 258
- Maria Louisa 217  
Martha 258  
Mary 258  
Mary Anne 258  
Paul 217  
Robert B. 258  
Sarah Jane 217  
Thomas  
Dupuy 217  
Thomas P. 217  
William W. 252, 258
- Gordon** 261
- Gough**  
Alexander Bailey 194  
Archibald Leonard 194  
Charles Spurgeon 194  
Daisy Anna 194  
Ella Trolinger 194  
Fannie Faulkner 194  
Jesse Nash 194  
Lulu Cass 194  
Ruth 195  
William Dupuy 194  
William Mason 194
- Gow**  
Emily 242  
James 242
- Gower**  
Alexander G 272  
Forestine (Cavilier) 272
- Goza**
- Aaron 342  
Anna 342  
Benjamin Franklin 343  
Eliza 342  
Elizabeth 342  
Emma 342  
Fay 342  
G.W. 343  
George C. 342  
George W. 342  
Georgie 344  
Henslee 342  
James 342  
Jamie 342  
Louis 342  
Louis D. 344  
Mary 342  
Maude 342  
Pickett 342  
Samuel 342  
Samuel Dupuy 342
- Graham**  
Claude  
Alexander 294  
Doc  
Samuel 294  
Ester  
Agnes 294  
Jamie May 294  
John  
Robert 294  
Neva  
Josephine 294  
Robert 294
- Gray**  
B.P. 301  
Benjamin F. 355

- Cabell 355  
 Florence Price 359  
 Joseph R. 359  
 Mary Rollins 359  
 Green Abram 223  
 Armistead 224  
 Eliza 223  
 Rosalie 224  
**Gregory**  
 Allen M. 259  
 Anthony Minter 260  
 Bettie 260  
 Carrie 260  
 Charles 278  
 Charles Edwin 260  
 Charles Hickman 278  
 Claude 277  
 Edgeworth 277, 278  
 Edgie 277  
 Edwin 260  
 Elizabeth Gentry 278  
 Fannie White 278  
 Georgie 278  
 Hortense 277  
 Ida Myrtle 261  
 James Allen 277, 278  
 John Hill 278  
 Joseph 248  
 Joseph Blanchard 279  
 Joseph E. 259  
 Joseph Minter 253, 260  
 Josephine 248  
 Lou 260  
 Lucy 278  
 Lucy A. 259, 260  
 Lucy Edmonia 278  
 Lucy Norman 278  
 Martha L. 259  
 Mary 259  
 Mary A. 259  
 Mary Anna 259  
 Mary Belle 260  
 Mary Ethel 278  
 Mary Lucretia 277  
 Nancy Elizabeth  
     Josephine 259  
 Nancy S. 259  
 Olevia 248  
 Olive P. 259  
 Olivia M. 259  
 Peter 244, 259  
 Roy Allen 278  
 Thomas E. 245  
 Thomas Edmundson  
     259, 313  
 Walter L. 260  
 William Garrison 278  
**Grey** 320  
**Griffin**  
     Lidia Jane 345  
**Griffith**  
     Nannie 325  
**Grimes**  
     Mary 239  
**Grimshaw** 314  
     Edwin 314  
     Guy 314  
     Lelia 314  
     Thomas T. 314  
**Gudzell**  
     James R. 263  
**Guerrant**  
     Daniel 116, 121, 150  
     Dora 176  
     Esther 150  
     Magdalene 119, 150  
     Peter 119, 150  
**Gunn**  
     Sallie 169  
**Gunnell**  
     A.T. 238  
     Allen Ewing 316  
     Allen Thomson 316  
     Allen White 316  
     Allie Matian 317  
     Alva Hernden 317  
     Clarence Smith 317  
     David Garfield 317  
     Evelyn 317  
     Homa 317  
     Ivy Kate 317  
     John T. 316, 317  
     John Turley 313  
     Kate Belle 317  
     Margaret Elizabeth  
         317  
     Marion Lucile 318  
     Myrtle Boon 317  
     Nancy 313, 315  
     Seddie 316  
     Thomas Allen 316  
     Volney Clarence 316  
     Volney Thompson  
         317  
**Gunther**  
     Ludolph Wilhelm 231  
     Maude Cecil 231  
**Guthrie**  
     Ann Augusta 262  
     James 262  
**Gwyank**  
     Mary 345  
**Hackney**  
     G. Wilson 344



- Lee 344  
 Lewis 344  
 Nancy 344  
 Theodore 344  
 William 344  
**Hairston**  
   Eliza P. 175  
   George R. 175  
   George Stoval 175  
   John Tyler 175  
   Leatitia 155  
   Louisa 174  
   Louise 175  
   Matilda Martin 175  
   Peter 155  
   Peter Watkins 175  
   Samuel 175  
**Halbert**  
   Ada Ben 309  
   Alethia 309  
   Allie 308  
   Benjamin 308  
   Bessie 309  
   Charles Query 308  
   Charlie 308  
   Ermine 309  
   Ermine H. 308  
   Gay 308  
   Isaac N. 308  
   Kisher 309  
   Leila 308  
   Lillian 309  
   Martha W. 308  
   Mary C. 308  
   Maude 308  
   Mildred 309  
   Nannie Clare 309  
   Olive Mary 309
- Oliver Isaac 309  
**Haley**  
   Joseph Willard 279  
**Hall** 239, 276  
   Alice 257  
   Dora J. 266  
   Elizabeth 154, 164  
   J. 257  
   John N. 257  
   John Nesbitt 257  
   Maria Sophia 176  
   Minter 257  
   Nathan 257  
   Robert Lewis 257  
**Halys**  
   Alice 159  
   Roger 159  
**Ham**  
   Helen 246  
**Hamacher**  
   E.R. 360  
**Hamby**  
   Edith Inize 346  
   Falcon Dupuy 346  
   Mable Clair 346  
   Michael 346  
   Renick Dixon 346  
   Robert Lee 346  
**Hamlin**  
   Clarence Clark 316  
   Clark Gunnell 316  
   Elizabeth 316  
**Hancock**  
   Elizabeth 316, 337  
   John H. 337  
   Lewis 337  
   Nannie 337  
   Norton 337
- T.W. 316  
 Walker 337  
**Handy**  
   Amner 250  
   Benjamin 250  
   H.R. 246  
   John G. 249  
   Martha Jane 249  
   Mattie 250  
   Walter 250  
   William 249  
**Hardin**  
   Adelia 252  
   Benjamin 251  
   Charles 251  
   John 252  
   McGoffin 251  
   Parker H. 251  
   Walter 252  
**Harding**  
   Edgar Temple 337  
   Ellen Temple 337  
**Hardman**  
   Virginia B. 220  
**Harkin**  
   Charles 246  
**Harking**  
   Elizabeth 247  
   Richard 246  
**Harlan**  
   Lolah 302  
   Lyman 302  
   Paul 302  
   Sarah 302  
**Harper**  
   Alice  
   Willie 192  
   Frances M. 184

**Harrington**

Nellie 217

**Harris**

Mattie 260

**Harrison**

Anne 282

Edna 346

Edwin 346

Emma 346

Esther 346

F.E. 345

Hulda Evaline 346

John W. 345

Julius 346

Lewis 346

Minnie V. 346

Pinnie 346

William Q. 345

**Harriss**

J.W. 204

Julia Dorathy 204

Julie A. 204

**Hart**

Stanhope S. 186

**Hartie**

Courtney 224

Pattie 224

**Haskell**

Alexander C. 229

Rebecca Singleton

229

**Haskins**

Betsy (Hill) 236, 237

Elizabeth 236, 261,

263, 265

Jane 237, 299,

301

Martha 237, 279,

Mary 237, 274,

275

Mary Richards

374, 375

Robert 236, 237

Sarah 374

Thomas 374

**Hatcher**

Benjamin 233

Charles Morehouse

280

Edward Creel 280

Edward Trabue 279

Edwin 280

Elizabeth 280

George 280

Henry 279

James Berry 280

Jerry 280

Lucile 280

Martha Haskins

280

Mary Lelia 280

Mattie Haskins 280

Nancy 280

Robert 279, 280

Sallie 279

Samuel Percell 280

Sewell 280

Susanna 233

William Robert 280

**Hatton** 165**Hawkins**

James 164

Sarah (Strother)

267

**Hawks**

Margaret Major 318

Mary Ellen 318

Matthew Houston

318

Thomas Jefferson

318

**Hawthorne**

Rebecca 351

**Hayden**

Claude 297

Lester Bradley 297

**Haydon**

Joseph 334

Mary 334

Mattie 333

Mattie Belle 334

Thomas 334

Thomas 334

Thomas S. 333

**Hays**

Carrie 264

Ida Myrtle 260

John M. 260

Joseph

Gregory 260

Robert 264

**Hefley**

Charles S. 194

**Heifley**

Mary 341

**Helfer**

Maggie A. 184

**Helm**

Augusta 261

George Alfred 261

Susan 329

William Duvall 261

William S. 329

- Hemphill**  
David 230
- Henderson**  
Charles 291  
Martha 293  
Seasil 291
- Henry**  
George J. 255
- Henslee**  
John B. 342
- Hernandies**  
Susie 193
- Herndon**  
Blanch L. 197
- Herring**  
B.N. 310  
Benjamin G. 311  
Cathleen 311  
Clemmie 311  
Emily Stewart 311  
Ermina  
Halbert 310  
Hallie 311  
Herbert  
Owen 310  
Hodgen  
Elmore 310  
Kathleen 311  
Margery 311
- Herrington**  
Clifton W. 346  
Walter 346
- Heth**  
Andrew T. 309  
Annie 309  
Artumen 309  
Bettie May 309  
Blanche 309
- John Willson 309  
Leatitia 309
- Hewitt**  
Virgil 331
- Hickman** 345, 350  
Fannie 279  
Harrison 279  
James 358  
Joseph B. 279  
Laura 357  
Linwood 279  
Lousia 279  
Mary Elizabeth 279, 358  
William 357
- Hicks**  
Sarah 163
- Hife** 245
- Hill**  
Alta 246  
Christine P. 336  
Elizabeth 276  
John 300  
Leonora A. 256  
Lucy L. 278
- Hilliard**  
Edwin S. 326  
H. 326  
Issac Henry 326  
Mary Hardeman 326
- Hinkbey**  
Katie 247
- Hinton**  
Robecca 329
- Hite**  
Laura A. 228  
Mary 261
- Hobson**
- Bertie Virginia 292  
George William 226  
James 224  
Marie Berneice 264  
S.B. 264
- Hockaday**  
Eulalie 358  
Irvine O. 358  
Laura 358  
Rollins Mills 358
- Hocker**  
Elizabeth 250  
George 250  
Wesley 250
- Hodge**  
Emma 318
- Hodgen**  
Alford 264  
Anna 263  
Bettie 263  
Dora Pink 264  
Elizabeth Haskins 263  
Harriest N. 265  
Isaac 263, 264  
Isaac N. 264  
James 264  
Joseph Dupuy 265  
Lucy E. 264  
Margaret Trabue 265  
Mary 263  
Mary E. 265  
Mary Elizabeth 264  
Nancy 265  
Olivia 264  
Phoebe 263  
Robert 263  
Sallie L. 264

- Simmie Redford 264  
 Trabue 265  
 Walter R. 265  
 William Baird 263  
 Wilson 264  
**Holladay**  
 Alice Gordon Sampson 196  
 Dupuy 196  
 Edwin Wilson 196  
 Jean Thompson 196  
 John Zackary 196  
 Lewis Littlepage 196  
 Mary Dupuy 196  
**Holloway**  
 Mary 250  
 P. 337  
**Holman**  
 Anna Mary 257  
 Emma Hall 257  
 John H. 256  
 John L. 256  
 John T. 257  
 Louisa Minter 257  
 Nathan 256, 257  
 Sarah 155  
 Virginia 257  
 William Shields 256  
**Holmes**  
 David 267  
**Homes**  
 Gilbert Clay 296  
 W.D. 296  
**Hopkins**  
 Johanna 319  
**Hord**  
 C. 208  
 Katherine 208  
 Louisa 248  
 Marjorie  
 Jenneth 208  
**Horton**  
 Florence  
 Isabella 332  
**Hostetter**  
 Amy 376  
 David 376  
**Hough**  
 Alford Fox 252  
 Bassett 252  
 Charles F. 252  
 Clarence Linden 252  
 Ernest 252  
 George William 253  
 Harrison 253  
 James 252  
 Lillian 253  
 Lindsey Eads 252  
 Lucy Jane 253  
 Mary Elizabeth 252  
 Thomas 253  
**House**  
 Zella 243  
**Houston**  
 Charles 315  
 Cynthia Bethel 255  
 Joseph C. 255  
 Laura 315  
 Noble 315  
**How**  
 Matilda 164  
**Howard**  
 Alfred Grattan 213  
 Anna Thome 213  
 Charles Langhorn 213  
 Cornelia Eggleston 213  
 Elizabeth 213  
 Joseph Beverly 213  
 May Elvira 213  
 Paul Dupuy 213  
**Howe**  
 Emily 159, 202  
**Howell**  
 Alfred E. 287  
 Frances 287  
 Louise E. 287  
 Martha 287  
 Morton B. 287  
**Howland**  
 John Carver 260  
 Sallie 218  
 William E. 259, 260  
 William Vernon 260  
**Huddle**  
 Hannah 375  
**Hudson**  
 Florence 244  
 Richard 164  
**Huggins**  
 Andrew 269  
 James 269  
 Lewis 269  
 Margaret 269  
 Sarah 269  
 Susan 269  
 William 269  
**Hughes**  
 Elizabeth 378  
 Sabina Linville 361  
**Hume**  
 Mary 279  
**Humphrey**  
 Gertrude C. 221

- Hundley** 151  
 Elizabeth 151  
 Quintus 151  
**Hunter**  
 Benjamin 155  
 Elizabeth Ashley 356  
 Henrietta L. 178, 179,  
 181  
 Henrietta Louisa 155  
 James Moss 356  
 Logan 356, 357  
 McGehee Dandridge  
 357  
 Peter 177  
 Thomas H. 357  
**Hurt**  
 Ashley 160  
**Hylar**  
 Charles 264  
 Ernest Beamer 264  
**Ires** 193  
**Ironmonger**  
 Charles T. 198  
 Mary Greyson 198  
 Nannie Cortlandt 198  
**Irvin**  
 Lawrence 352  
 Lily 352  
 Mary 352  
 William 351, 352  
**Irvine**  
 Sarah Cabell 200  
 Walter 346  
**Irwin**  
 John N. 335  
**Jackson** 151  
 Annie Eliza 362  
 Babe 362
- Evelyn Carroll 335  
 Edward 151  
 Esther 151  
 Harry Dupuy 362  
 John T. 362  
 James 151  
 Joel 151  
 John Thomas 362  
 Jordan 151  
 Lucretie 151  
 Magdalene 151  
 Mary L. 362  
 Mollie 182  
 Olly 151  
 Patience 151  
 Shelby Andrew 362  
 Shelby Sherwood  
 362  
 William 335  
**Jacobs**  
 Jane 262  
**James**  
 Nannie 165  
**January**  
 Maria 350  
 Mattie 350  
 Mollie 350  
 Thomas A. 350  
**Jefferson**  
 Maria 301  
**Jeffress**  
 Albert G. 206  
 M.E. 159  
**Jener**  
 Joanna 157  
**Jenkins**  
 A.E. 297  
 Emma Lee 297
- Mary 355  
**Jennings**  
 Sarah 267  
**Jeter**  
 John 339  
 T. 159  
**John**  
 James 318  
 Owen T. 318  
**Johns**  
 Catherine 159  
 Charles 160  
 Emma 160  
 Francis Osborne 160  
 Joel 159, 160  
 Mary Bruce 160  
 Taylor 160  
 William Creath 160  
**Johnson**  
 Cave 267  
 Charles 290, 346  
 Downing 247  
 Eddie 261  
 Faunteroy 267  
 Henry Bozier 346  
 Holly Eugene 346  
 Huldah Isabelle  
 346  
 Jane 263  
 John 297  
 John Downing  
 247  
 Julia J. 211  
 Mary B. 241  
 Stella E. 297  
**Johnston**  
 Abbie 240  
 C. Oscar 240



- Carter Dupuy 198  
 Elmer 304  
 Florence L. 347  
 J.T. 240  
 John T. 240  
 Lewis B. 157  
 Lewis Burwell 197  
 Lewis Dupuy 198  
 Lillian 304  
 Maggie 240  
 Margaret Mary 347  
 Mary Elizabeth 304  
 Prentiss Dupuy 198  
 Roy 304  
 Rufus P. 262  
 William Dupuy 347  
 William T. 347
- ones**
- Agnes Morton 167  
 Alice 167  
 B.W. 171  
 Benjamin 167  
 Benjamin Watkins 167  
 Carrie W. 167  
 Charles 167  
 Charlotte Frelinghuyen 296  
 Cora 299  
 Dabney 281  
 Dorothy 299  
 Eliza 167  
 Elizabeth Jane 294  
 Emma Hayse 167  
 Frances Ann 166  
 Harrison 281  
 Henry Clay 167, 295  
 Humprey 299
- Irvine Townes 167  
 James 319  
 John A. 319  
 John E. 167  
 Josephine 167  
 Leftwich 167  
 Margaret Emily 295  
 Martha Agnes 295  
 Martha Smith 167  
 Mary Ellen 167  
 Matilda 167  
 Nannie Townes 167  
 Nellie 167  
 Pauline 167  
 Ralph 167  
 Ruth 167  
 Sallie 167  
 Sallie Ann 295  
 Susan Agnes 167  
 Susan Ellen 295  
 Susan Jane 167  
 Taylor 237, 281, 294, 295  
 Thomas 167  
 Thomas S. 166, 167  
 Thomas Smith 167  
 William T. 299  
 Willie 167
- Josey**
- Blanch  
 Adella 153  
 Daisy Lee 153  
 John Dupuy 153  
 John Russell 153  
 Mattie Lee 153  
 Rena Alberta 153
- Kady**  
 A. 289  
**Kaler**  
 Boss 185  
 Roy 185  
**Kaulback**  
 Louisa 256  
**Kayburn**  
 Leony B. 291  
**Kean**  
 Leonora Lavinia 199  
 Nellie Pocahontas 199  
 Otho Tecumseh 199  
 William C. 199  
**Keats**  
 Alice 331  
 John 331  
**Keatts** 167  
**Keith**  
 James A. 217  
 Mary Kate 217  
 Nellie 217  
**Keithley**  
 Henry Clay Bates 297  
 James T. 297  
 Mary Alice 297  
 Matilda Agnes 297  
 Phyanina 297  
 Virginia Lee 297  
**Kelly**  
 Mary 336  
**Kendrick**  
 Elizabeth 230  
**Kennon**  
 Miss 158

**Kent**

Pauline Evelyn 173

**Kerr**

Elizabeth 245

**Kevil**

Adolphus Bascomb

362

Elizabeth 362

**Kidd**

245

**Kimberlin**

I.J. 342

**King**

Archer 239

Austin A. 361

Florence 309

Mary Ann 239

Mary Belle 361

Nannie 361

Susan M. 239

**Kinsey**

Jessie 347

**Kirk**

Rosa 278

**Kisher**

Lela 309

**Kitzmiller**

Laura Trabue 303

Milton 303

**Kline**

Frances Pillow 255

Walter 255

**Knight**

Caroline C. 244

Carter Dupuy 201

Emmit Carter 202

Franklin D. 244

G.L. 244

Grant L. 244

Henry Hudson 244

Jinnie

Wickliffe 201

John H. 199

Joseph 244

Robert P. 201

William Carter 201

William P. 244

**Kulluck Emma** 292**Kusian**

A.L. 160

**La Padre** 352**Lackey**

Mana 329

**Lacy**

J. Horace 200

James Horace 201

Margaret Graham

201

Moses Hoge 201

**Lamar**

Henry Howard 213

Norman 213

**Lamb** 350, 359

Elizabeth Ashley

359

Josiah 359

Samuel 359

**Landee**

Dollie 318

Richard M. 318

Killie 318

**Landis**

Benjamin 273

Jannette 273

Kate (Morrison) 273

**Lane**

Ann Evans 375

Ann Richardson 376

Anne S. 260

Edward 375, 376

Eleanor 375

Thomas 376

Wade F. 331

William 375, 376

**Langenour**

Charles 264

Thomas Eugene 264

**Lattimore**

Halbert S. 308

John Lee 308

O. Shivers 308

Ofia S. 308

Oliver C. 308

Robert Baker 308

William Buck 308

**Law**

Elizabeth 304

**Leach**

Elizabeth 306

Otis D. 306

**Leadford**

Matilda 297

**Lee**

175

Anne B. 217, 220

Georgia Langstaff

255

James 360

Sadie 360

**Leeper**

338

Paul Dupuy 338

**Lefevre**

Judith 149

**Leffier**

Cornelia A. 194

**Leftwich**

Mary M. 167  
Sallie 247

**LeGrand**

Lizzie Eleanor 182

**Leigh**

Rosa B. 178

**Lemon**

Olive 246

**Leonard**

Charlotte 335

**Leslie**

Helen 286  
Jerry B. 285  
Lelia 286  
Louisa 285

**Lester**

Joseph 275

**Levilain**

Anthony 352  
Elizabeth 348, 349,  
351  
Hohn 347  
John 150, 348  
Mary 352  
Marye 347  
Susanna 150, 232,  
233, 348

**ewellen**

Adelia 290  
Agnes 290  
Agnes L. 291  
Agnes T. 290  
Araminta 290  
Arty Bryan 290  
Benjamin  
Franklin 294  
Carrie 291

Charles Trabue 292

Clarence Napoleon  
291

Clark B. 291

Cynthia Ann 293

Dennie B. 290

Dorothy Kulluck  
292

Eddie Bryant 290

Edith Ann 292

Edward Lee 291

Florence Pearl 291

Flory C. 290

George Edward 291

George Washington  
294

Gertrude 290

Irene 294

Jacob 281

Jacob Edward 294

Jacob White 291, 292

James D. 291

James W. 291

John Hosea 290

John W. 289, 291,  
293

John White 281

John Willis 291

Josephine Quinn 292

Josie Endora 292

Lulie B. 291

Lulie Crews 294

Mabel Ruth 290

Marcus Earl 292

Martha Agnes 292

Martha Jane 294

Martha Matilda

Josephine 294

Mary Grace 292

Mary Jane 290

Mary Sexsmith  
292

Maude Myrtle 292

Miranda Louisa  
294

Nancy Jane 291

Napoleon 290, 291

Nellie May 290

Rolly B. 290

Roy 290

Samuel Edward  
294

Sarepta 289

Sarepta E. 290

Stella 290

Susan E. 292

Theodore 291

Vallye 291

William Claude  
292

Willis Napoleon  
291

Zelda 291

**Lewis**

B.H. 256

Caroline 223

Charles D. 256

Emily Davis 256

John 301

Joseph Minter 256

Lamira Jane 256

Louisa Susanna 313

Martha Ann 223

Mary 222, 224

Mary Louisa 256

Pattison 257

- R.H. 256  
 Rachel 314  
 Robert H. 256  
 Roberta H. 257  
 Rosa Eagle 257  
 William Minter 256
- Ligon**  
 Edward F. 209  
 Fannie P. 210  
 George B. 208  
 Myrtle B. 209
- Lillie**  
 Antoine Trabue 294  
 Charles 294  
 Charles Lewellen 294  
 John William 294  
 Lonius Clay 294
- Linberger**  
 A. Todd 307
- Lindsay**  
 Alice M. 279  
 Opie J. 279
- Lindsey** 239  
 Josephine Elizabeth 252  
 Lucinda 246
- Single**  
 Mary Sampson 204  
 Walter L. 204
- Linley**  
 Alice 279  
 Charles  
 Henry 278  
 Corinne 278  
 Louis Dupuy 279  
 Maria 278  
 Nona 278  
 Roy Gregory 278
- Littlejohn**  
 Peggy 154, 163
- Lockett**  
 Brittain 233  
 James 233  
 Joel 233  
 John 233
- Logan**  
 Ashton 271  
 Charles Cotton 271  
 David Croysdale 271  
 Emily 271  
 Frank Puryear 271  
 James 271  
 Jane (Shannon) 270  
 John 270  
 John Luy 271  
 John Sublett 270, 271  
 Louis Sublett 271  
 Louise 271  
 Martha Coleman 330  
 Mary 271  
 Milton Tootle 271  
 Richard Clough  
 Anderson 330  
 Sheridan 271  
 Thomas 270  
 Thomas Trabue 271
- Long** 337
- Lotspeich**  
 Lottie C. 254
- Love**  
 Henry 335  
 James 335  
 Jesse 335
- Mary 335  
 William Thompson 335
- Lovelace**  
 Anna 324  
 Bettie Peek 324  
 John Hugh 324  
 Martha 324
- Low**  
 Florence Mary 347
- Lowry** 243  
 Annetta 244  
 Elizabeth 243  
 Fannie 243  
 Jane 243  
 John 243  
 John F. 243  
 Maggie 244  
 Mary E. 244  
 Mattie A. 244  
 Minter 243  
 Walter 243  
 Wellington 243
- Lucas**  
 Fannie 265
- Luke** 250, 251  
 Ethel Jean 251  
 Mary 250
- Lustore**  
 Edward 305  
 Perry 305  
 Tulla 305
- Luther**  
 Anne 310
- Luy**  
 Mary 271
- Lykens**  
 Mary O'Neill 271

- William Logan 272  
 William Richardson 271  
**Lyle**  
   Mary 211  
   Sarah Ann 215  
**Lyng**  
   Leo 296  
   P.J. 296  
**Macgill**  
   Lizzie  
   Rogan 214  
**MacGregor**  
   Chastine 300  
   Thomas A. 300  
**Machir**  
   Henry 350  
   John 350  
   Maria 350  
**Mackery**  
   Carrie 266  
**Madison**  
   Mollie 197  
**Magee** 153  
**Major**  
   Ada H. 248  
   Ada Helen 259  
   Agnes 248  
   Albert 314  
   Albert Minor 315  
   Alfred 247  
   Allen G. 313  
   Alva 316  
   Alva Curtis 316  
   Ann Maria Shipp 319  
   Anna May 314  
   Benjamin 247, 319  
   Boone 247  
   Catherine 249  
   Chastine 319  
   Claddius 315  
   Earl E. 248  
   Eleanor 249  
   Eliza 319  
   Elizabeth 248, 313, 314  
   Elizabeth A. 318  
   Elizabeth R. 316, 317  
   Elizabeth Redd 313  
   Emma 247  
   Eugene 319  
   Florence 249  
   Frank 248  
   George 247, 249, 314  
   Georgia 248  
   Gregory 259  
   Hallie 248  
   Harry 248  
   Helen 248  
   Ida 249  
   Irene 314  
   Isaac R. 248  
   J. McGaevey 315  
   James 242, 247  
   James Shipp 319  
   Jane 249  
   John 238, 249, 315, 318, 319  
   John James 313  
   John Milton 319  
   John Thomas 314  
   Joseph 247, 319  
   Joseph B. 248  
   Joseph T. 248  
   Judith Ann Trabue 318  
   Laban 319  
   Laura 315, 319  
   Laura Louisa 318  
   Lelia 247  
   Lewis Allen 319  
   Lucien 247  
   Lucien S. 247, 248  
   Lucien Scruggs 259  
   Lutie 315  
   Margaret 314, 315, 319  
   Marie Susanne 259  
   Mary 248, 249  
   Mary E. 248  
   Mary Temple 315  
   Minor 248  
   Minor Wagner 315  
   Nancy 314  
   Olive 314  
   Olive Manlius 315  
   Olive T. 313, 315  
   Olive Trabue 313  
   Olivia 315  
   Sallie 247, 314  
   Sophia 248  
   Susan Dupuy 259, 313  
   Susanna 248  
   Thomas 237, 247, 313, 314  
   Thomas G. 248  
   Thomas T. 314  
   Virgie 247  
   Weightman 248  
   William 249, 314, 319  
   William H. 247



- William Horace 319  
 William T. 318  
 William Trabue 319  
 Willie 248
- Majors**
- Susanna 238
- Malone**
- Elizabeth 151
- Manley**
- Christine 287
- Mann**
- Martha 150  
 Ruth E. (Wolley) 271  
 William 271
- Marmaduke**
- John S. 270
- Marshall** 305
- Fannie 352  
 John Dupuy 205  
 John H. 205  
 Joseph 271  
 William Montgomery 205
- Martin**
- Angie 265  
 Anna Dupuy 168  
 Carrie Payne 168  
 Catherine 170  
 Eliza Davis 174  
 Elizabeth 164  
 Emma Dupuy 170  
 Florence Watkins 168  
 George 170  
 George W. 170  
 James 168, 174
- James Ed. 194  
 Jane 168  
 Joseph Benjamin 170  
 Mag. 174  
 Margaret 153, 161  
 Mary Williams 168  
 Sarah Roberta 168  
 Susan G. 170  
 Thomas Henry 170  
 Wesley M. 194  
 William Richardson 194  
 William Watkins 170
- Martin**
- John H. 170
- Marty**
- J.G. 266
- Mason**
- Temperance 246
- Matoax**
- Rebecca 157
- Matson**
- Margaret 373  
 Peter 373
- Matthews**
- Gertrude 349  
 Jessie 349  
 Maxwell 345  
 Mayo Josephine 202  
 McAlister John O. 262
- McArthur**
- Bruce 260  
 H.T. 260
- McAulay**
- John 213  
 Mary Louise 213  
 Robbie Stanback 213
- McCanse** 303
- Frank 303  
 Gordon Trabue 303  
 Hugh 303  
 Robert 302
- McCarton**
- AnnP. 354  
 Thomas 354
- McCarty**
- Amanda 249
- McClellan** 349
- Oliva 349  
 Susan 349
- McClure**
- Abraham 321  
 Abram 320  
 Achsah 321  
 Alexander 321  
 Alexander Doak 321  
 Bartlett 321  
 Elizabeth Lyle 324  
 Mary 321  
 Robert Edwin 324  
 Samuel 321  
 William 321
- McCune**
- Elizabeth 357  
 Henry Harrison 357  
 Jennie Moss 357, 358  
 John Shannon 357  
 Ruth 357, 359  
 Ruth Anne Glasby 357  
 Sallie 357
- McCuray**
- John A. 187
- McDonald**
- Brite 325  
 Elizabeth Sherley

- 325  
 Forestine Cavilier 272  
 Foristine R. (Gower) 272  
 Sarah 271  
 William 271  
 William A.P. 272
- McDowell**  
 Elizabeth 301  
 Sallie 245
- McElroy**  
 Hugh L. 250
- McFerren**  
 James C. 335  
 Lula 263  
 Mary 263  
 Nellie 263  
 Rosa 263  
 Samuel 263
- McGarbin**  
 Lula A. 293
- McGavock**  
 Rose 356
- McGee**  
 Elmore E. 164
- McGehee**  
 Erastus  
 Alexander 182
- McGill**  
 Charles 300
- McGoffin**  
 Bariah 314  
 Ebb 314  
 Elijah 314  
 George 314  
 Jennie 251  
 Russel 314
- McGuidey**  
 Sarah 239
- McKinley**  
 Andres 355  
 Andrew 356  
 Anna 356  
 Ashley 355  
 Crittenden 356  
 Eleanor Wilcox 355  
 Elizabeth 355  
 Elizabeth  
 Armstead 356  
 John 355  
 Julia 355  
 Mary 356  
 Mary Theresa 355  
 Silas 356  
 William Kennett 355
- McKinney**  
 Charles Eugene 215  
 Charles Lyle 215  
 Ellen Dupuy 215  
 Florence L. 193  
 Helen LeVert 215  
 Henty Upshire 193  
 Howard 194  
 Kate Dupuy 215  
 Lelia Bland 215  
 Linnaeus Barrett 215  
 Maggie Belle 215  
 Margaret Logan 215  
 Maria 257  
 Martha Louisa 214  
 Mary Sue 193  
 Millard F. 171  
 Peter Dupuy 215  
 Ro Linnaeus 215  
 Robert Jennings 214
- Robert Martin 215  
 Sarah Jane 215  
 Thomas 162, 215  
 Thomas  
 Hampden 215  
 William 161, 214  
 William Barrett 215  
 William  
 Richardson 193
- McKinsey**  
 Annie W. 170  
 Benjamin F. 171  
 Carrie Price 170  
 Millard F. 170  
 Millard F. 171
- McLeod**  
 Kenneth A. 213  
 Lelia Maguerite 213  
 Mamie Little 213  
 William Shore 213
- McLinsey**
- McMenomy**  
 Hattie 248
- McMullen**  
 Oscar 277  
 Rebecca 277
- Meadows**  
 Flora E. 183
- Means**  
 Annie 241  
 B.V. 241  
 Edith 241
- Mears**  
 Charles D. 197  
 Herbert Madison 197
- Meband**  
 Susan Agnes 172

**Mebane**

Alice Earley 172  
 Annie Dupuy 171  
 Benjamin Watkins 172  
 Caroline Nelson 172  
 David Cummins 171, 172  
 Elizabeth Kent 173  
 Helen Watkins 173  
 Jennie Dupuy 172  
 Jessie 172  
 Margaret Archer 173  
 Mary Ellen 171  
 Mary Gallaway 172  
 Ramsey 172  
 Robert Lee 173  
 Thomas 172  
 William Carter 172  
 William Nelson 172, 173

**Mellard**

Cynthia 153

**Mellin**

Gabrielle 187

**Menefer**

George 298

**Meredith**

Charles 374  
 Mary 374

**Merryweather**

Martha 302

**Michaux**

Abraham 199, 200  
 Amanda 200  
 Anne 200  
 Elizabeth 200  
 Esther 200

Jacob 200  
 Jane 199, 200  
 John 200  
 Judith 200  
 Magdalene 200  
 Paul 200  
 Susanna 200

**Michie**

Cornelia Virginia 216  
 William 216

**Middleton**

America 339  
 Arthur Hagen 327  
 Belle 339  
 Charles Gibson 327  
 Eva 339  
 Horatio 339  
 John 327, 339  
 John Summers 327  
 Lillian 339  
 Luella 339  
 Martha 335  
 Mary 339  
 Milliam 338  
 Myrtie 339  
 Robert 339  
 Walter 339  
 William 338, 339

**Miller**

C.J. 256  
 James 352  
 Maude M. 190  
 Sarah 351

**Minor**

Amacy Page 196  
 Charles Carter 230  
 Frank Hugh 230

Lavinia 243  
 Peter Carr 230  
 Prof. 206

**Minter**

Ann M. 245  
 Anthony 245  
 Benjamin 244  
 Benjamin Franklin 243  
 Bertholde 245  
 Caroline 244  
 Eliza J. 259  
 Elizabeth 234, 242, 247, 337, 339  
 Ellen 245  
 George 243  
 Henrietta 243  
 James 242, 245  
 Jane 242, 243, 249, 251  
 Jephtha 243  
 Jeremiah A. 245  
 John 244  
 John Mills 243  
 John Trabue 243  
 Joseph 235, 242, 243, 244, 245  
 Josrph Anthony 235  
 Judith 242  
 Lamira A. 254  
 Louisa H. 258  
 Magdalene 245  
 Margaret 244  
 Marshall 245  
 Martha 243, 244, 259  
 Martha Ann 244  
 Martha J. 253

- Mary 257  
 Mary S. 245  
 Nancy 242, 246  
 Rosa 259  
 Sarah 243, 252  
 Sarah A. 256  
 Sarah Jane 245  
 Susan 246  
 Tabitha 245  
 William 244, 253,  
 255, 257  
 William Garrett 257
- Mintfee**  
 Ardinger 360  
 Dorothy 360  
 Gussie 360  
 R.C. 360
- Mitchell**  
 George Patterson 275  
 William B. 275
- Mitchie**  
 William Watson 162
- Mitts**  
 Herman 298
- Mizner**  
 J.S. 244  
 John S. 244
- Mohon**  
 Catherine 248  
 G.B. 248  
 Harriet 248
- Moore**  
 Annie 257  
 E.B. 241  
 E.C. 356  
 F.B. 294  
 Howard 266  
 Hugh 295
- Irene Louisa 294  
 John T. 266  
 Julia 241  
 Larrie 290  
 Lillian Frances 266  
 Linn 295  
 Maggie May 295  
 Martha 352  
 Mary 250  
 Robert W. 266  
 Rory 295  
 Samuel 241  
 Thomas G. 257  
 Thomas T. 295
- Mooreman**  
 Samue; 167
- Morehouse**  
 Charles G. 280  
 Robert Jay 280
- Moreri**  
 Louis 66
- Morgan**  
 John 250  
 Thomas 351
- Morrell**  
 Angelina 325
- Morris**  
 Dabney 159  
 Ollie 335
- Morrison**  
 Bessie 301
- Morton**  
 Agnes 152  
 Catherine 269  
 Charles Francis 184  
 Charles S. 184  
 Davis 186  
 Elsie Venner 184
- Emma Belle 186  
 Evangeline 184  
 Fannie 185  
 Henry Wilson 184  
 James Rawlings 184  
 James Raymond 171  
 John Taylor 184  
 Joseph 186  
 Lavalette 186  
 Lizzie 186  
 Louise Minor 171  
 Lucy Nash 210  
 Marshall 184  
 Mary Evelyn 184  
 Robert Finley 184  
 Samuel 186  
 William Gilliam 184
- Mosby**  
 Anne 223
- Moss**  
 C.W. 339  
 Elizabeth 353  
 Hugh 350  
 James 356  
 James Hugh 357  
 James W. 353, 355,  
 356  
 James Wynne 350  
 Jane Ford 350  
 Kiturah 356  
 Laura 357  
 Mary 357  
 Mary Jane 356  
 Oliver Perry 356, 357  
 Ruth 357  
 Warren Woodson  
 357  
 Woodson 356

**Mott**

Henry Y. 172  
Susan 172

**Mottley**

Mary 233, 320,  
321

**Mudd**

Susan 164

**Moultray**

John 339

**Mowbray**

John De 159

**Muir**

Bettie Lee 312  
Theodore G. 312  
Virginus E. 312

**Mullins**

Judith 285

**Mumford**

Emmit 353

**Murrah**

Lillian 266

**Murray**

Catherine 225  
James 158

**Mustain**

Anne 263  
Bulah 263  
Charles 263  
Jesse 263  
Lula 263  
Lutie 263  
McClellan 263  
T.B. 263  
William 263

**Myer**

Lily 266

**Nash**

Cynthia J. 339

**Nauche**

Theresa 355

**Neighbor**

Elizabeth B. 333

**Nelson**

Annie 242  
Benjamin 242  
William 242

**Nesbitt**

Eliza 300  
George 300  
Marian 300  
Milus 300  
Milus Cooper 300

**Neville**

Lydia 282, 298

**Newcomb**

Katherine 277

**Newman**

245

**Newton**

Maria 345

**Nichols**

Rebecca 377

**Nihell**

Elizabeth 305

**Norton**

Caldwell 262  
Ernest 262  
Ernest J. 262  
James 262  
Minnie 262  
Nina 336

**O'Bryan**

Agnes  
Trabue 287  
George G. 287

Lucinda 289

**O'Ferrall**

Charles T. 202

**O'Neill**

Adelade Clara 269  
Alice 272  
Catherine (Doyle) 272  
Charles Terrance 269  
Clara Maria 269  
Frank Owen 269  
James Falls 269  
James L. 272, 273  
John Bruce 269  
John Falls 268  
Kyron 272  
Louis Josephine 269  
Mary Frances 269  
Richard 269  
Sarah Ann 269  
Susan 273  
Terrance 268  
Theresa C. 269  
Thomas Tyrone 269  
Virginia 273  
William Sublett 269

**Oakes**

Albert 167  
George 166  
Travis 167

**Oates**

Susan 268

**Offutt**

Manly Dupuy 320  
Susan A. 324  
Z.F. 324



**Old**

William Jr. 226

**Oldham**

Dorothy 335

John B. 282

Martha W. 335

Samuel 335

**Opechancanough**

158

**Opel**

Louise 285

**Otwell**

Elizabeth 311

**Overall**

Adele 359

Florence Rollins  
359

James

**Rollins** 359

John

**Henry** 359

Sidney

**Rollins** 359**ow**

Martha 240

**owen**Abram 321, 322,  
323**Clarke Lewis**

322

Elizabeth 323, 324,  
325

Frank 322

Harriet 322

James D. 322

James Dupuy 322

Jane 322

Laura 322

Lucy Wooten 323

Martha 322

Nancy 323

Susan 324

**Owens** 243

Aethia 339

Anne 243

Carson 290

Catherine 243, 339

Elias 290

Elizabeth 338

Florence 339

Frank 290

George Hunt 339

John 338

Lizzie 339

Lucy 339

Mary Jane 290

Minnie Lethia 339

Quida 339

Robert 339

Robert L. 338

Rosetta 306

William 339

William

Taylor 290

**Owsley**

Mary 323

**Palmore**

F.D. 180

Kittie 180

**Parker**

Ada 256

Arthur C. 255

Cynthia Jean 255

Fannie Pillow 255

Farrar Burr 256

Frank Sim 255

Herber Jones 256

Jerome Pillow 255

John Burr 256

Julia 255

Lamira 256

Lamira Minter 255

Louisa 255

Louisa Ray 255

Louise Kay 256

Margaret 350

Martha Ann 255

Mary Bethel 255

Mary Flower 255

Mary Houston 255

Minter 255

Robert A. 254, 255

Susan Elizabeth 254

Thomas J. 254

Walter Lowrie 256

William Garnett  
255**Parkhill**

Kate 225

**Parks**

Judge 200

Martha Augusta

303

Mattie 200

**Parsons**

James 181

James Brown

181

Sarah C. (Pediccord)

181

**Partlow**

Jennie 163

**Patterson**

Annie 275  
 George 275  
 Holmes 275  
 John 275  
 John Hamilton 162  
 Oliver G. 275  
 Reuben 275  
 Robert 275  
 Sallie Duncan 284  
 Thomas 275

**Patton**

Anna 310  
 Clemmie 310  
 James G. 311  
 James Godfrey 310  
 Paul Clara 217

**Gregory 259****Paxton**

Lucy Ann 170  
 Mary 275

**Payne**

Charles Montgomery  
     168  
 Ella 262  
 J.J. 167  
 Mary Augusta 169  
 Roberta Lee 169  
 Sallie S. 167  
 Thomas J. 167  
 William Anderson  
     167

**Peace**

Philip P. 262

**Pearce 235****Peay**

Nancy 321, 327,  
     329

**Peck, John G. 322****Peers**

Dolly 351  
 Katherine 208  
 Valentine 208

**Pendleton**

Joanna 328

**Penix 274****Pergerson 199****Perham 239****Perine**

Daro 303

**Perkins**

G.D. 257  
 George 257  
 Henry W. 257  
 Robert D. 257

**Perkinson**

Edward  
 Bland 213  
 Janie Elizabeth 213  
 Thomas 213  
 Thomas Randolph  
     213

**Peters**

Charles 277  
 Isaac 277  
 John Egbert 277  
 Lawrence 277  
 Mary Latham 277

**Petty**

Eliza 301

**Peyton**

Bernard 230  
 Champe Carter 230  
 Charles Carter 230  
 Frank L. 343  
 Imogene 230

**Jennie 288**

Julia Amanda 230  
 Mary Carter 230  
 Moses Green 230

**Phelps**

Henrietta 276

**Philips 252****Pickett**

Mary 342

**Pidcock**

Roxanna Farr 317

**Pierce**

Franklin 262  
 Jane 158  
 William 158

**Pilcher**

M.B. 261  
 T.J. 244

**Pillow**

Fannie 255

**Pinchback**

Elizabeth 353

**Piper**

Charles 260

**Pittman**

Angeline 245, 259  
 Ann Asa 285  
 Anna Asa 329  
 Annie Belle 282  
 Asa 280, 284  
 Benjamin 284  
 Charles T. 285  
 Cora 284  
 Edward F. 282  
 Edward Francis  
     282, 283  
 Elizabeth J. 285  
 Eva 245

- George H. 282  
 George Harrison 282  
 George Trabue 285  
 Ida May 282  
 James Harrison 282  
 Jefferson J. 285  
 Katie 282  
 L. 298  
 Marie 284  
 Martha Jane 282  
 Martha Walker 284  
 Mary 282  
 Nannie 284  
 Trabue 285  
 Velona 284  
 William Daviess 284  
 William H. 245  
 Williamson Haskins 284, 285  
**Pitts**  
 S. 261  
**Plantagenit**  
 Margaret 159  
**Plummer**  
 Elisha 173  
 John Watkins 173  
**Pocahontas** 157  
**Polk**  
 Caroline 326  
**Porter**  
 Eliza Frances 253  
 Jane E. 235, 239, 241  
 Robert 235  
 Ve 241  
 William 261  
**Posey**  
 Eliza D. 195  
**Potts**  
 Martha 374  
**Powell**  
 Bessie Wallace 227  
 George Webb 227  
 John Munford Gregory 227  
 John Wallace 227  
 Lydia A. 169  
 Mary Archer 227  
 Thomas Wallace 227  
 William Price 227  
**Powhatan** 157  
**Poytress**  
 Francis 158  
 Miss 158  
**Prater**  
 James Gaines 181  
 Mary Gaines (Lee) 181  
 W.H. 181  
**Presley**  
 Sam. 346  
**Prewitt**  
 Sarah 357  
**Price**  
 Elizabeth 279  
**Pritchett**  
 Fannie 291  
 Katie 291  
**Pryon**  
 Joanna 328  
 William S. 328  
**Pryor**  
 Mattie 185  
**Pullam** 239  
**Pulliam**  
 Thomas 377  
**Purnell**  
 Mary 153, 159  
 William 153  
**Puryear**  
 William 270  
**Putnam**  
 Ada O. 304  
**Radford**  
 Benjamin Lawrence 195  
 Mary Charles 195  
 Reuben Lee 195  
 Robert Morton 195  
 Sarah Agnes 195  
 William Dupuy 195  
**Ragsdale**  
 Charles 167  
 Isla G. 167  
 Lula 167  
**Rainey**  
 Ada 257  
 Addie Oatman 258  
 Carrie Divine 257  
 Ewing Irving 257  
 Garnett Ethel 257  
 George 257  
 Horace 258  
 Isaac Nelson 257  
 Jesse 257  
 Jesse G. 258  
 Joseph Minter 257  
 Margaret  
 Wells 258  
 Mary Lou 258  
 Mary Minter 258  
 Robert Minter 258

- Sallie 258  
 Walter 258  
 Walter Moore 258  
 William Fleming 258  
 William Garnett 257  
 Winfield Scott 257, 258
- Rambo**  
 Catherine 373
- Ramsay**  
 E.M. 172  
 Ellen 172  
 Franklin Pierce 171, 172  
 John 172  
 Lola 172  
 Nellie 172  
 Robert Lee 172
- Ramsdell**  
 R.H. 217
- Ramsey** 267
- Randolph**  
 Dorothea 349, 350  
 Richard 158
- Rankin** 335  
 Bertie 335  
 John 335  
 Mary 335  
 William Thomasson 335
- Ransom**  
 Luther 226  
 Mary Eggleston 226  
 Ronald Augustine 226
- Raredon**
- Chrissie Anthony 299  
 Nannie C. 299  
 Nora J. 299  
 Thomas 299
- Ratcliffe**  
 A.G. 342
- Ratecliffe**  
 Albert 164  
 Allen 164  
 Anna 164  
 James M. 164  
 Samuel 164  
 Samuel L. 164  
 Virginia A. 164  
 Willie 164
- Read**  
 Mary N. 186
- Redd**  
 Asa Washington 206  
 Emily Watkins 206  
 George W. 206  
 George Washington 206  
 Jesse 350  
 John Fennell 206  
 William Dupuy 206
- Reddy**  
 Sarah Jane 347
- Reeg**  
 Arthur 163  
 George P. 163
- Reeves**  
 Houston 318  
 Lucy 318  
 Marion 318  
 Owen 318
- Owen T. 318  
 William 318
- Reynolds**  
 Abigail 265  
 Alice A. 288  
 Anthony T. 288  
 Charles T. 288  
 Eleanor Evans 375  
 Ellen Maria 375, 376  
 George T. 288  
 Jane T. 288  
 John 375  
 John H. 288  
 Martha T. 288  
 Mary 288  
 William H. 288
- Rhodes**  
 Docea 306  
 Haskins 306  
 Miles 306  
 Sallie 358
- Rice**  
 Carleen 262  
 L. 351
- Richards**  
 Amy Ruth 304  
 Elizabeth 374  
 Jesse 374  
 William 374
- Richardson** 345  
 Agnes Ware 193  
 Ann 376  
 Annie Eliza 194  
 Belle 193  
 Charles Dupuy 194  
 Fontaine Richard 35  
 I.A. 352

- Jennie Lee 194  
 John Earle 352  
 Josephine A. 194  
 Loulie 193  
 Nathaniel 345  
 Samuel 376  
 William Harrison 193  
 William T. 231  
**ickets**  
 Agnes M. 287  
**idge**  
 Sarah 247  
**idgely**  
 Benjamin H. 326  
 Louise B. 326  
**iggs**  
 R.B. 216  
**ingo**  
 Martha 267  
**itchey**  
 William H. 259  
**itter**  
 Caroline E. 264  
**obbins**  
 J.L. 244  
**oberts**  
 Elizabeth 338  
 Elizabeth Ann 324  
 James 324  
 Martha 326  
 Sarah Ann 324  
**obertson**  
 Agnes T. 288  
 Annie Belle 191  
 Christine M. 288  
 Fannie 191  
 Kittie R. 288
- Lelia Eggleston 210  
 Lucile 288  
 Nicholas Hill 190, 191  
 Nicholas W. 190  
 Paul 211  
 Sallie 191  
 W.G. 288  
 W.H. 360  
 Walter Harriss 210, 211  
 William G. 288  
 William 191  
 Walker 191  
**Robinson**  
 Ella (Parker) 273  
**Rochester**  
 Anne Caldwell 262  
 Charles C. 262  
 George 262  
 Alfred 262  
 Henrietta 262  
 Junius 262  
 Leatitia Lee 263  
 Percy Winston 263  
 Richmond 263  
 William Isaac 262  
**Rochett**  
 Susanna 199  
**Rodman**  
 Hallie 334  
 Hettie 334  
 James 334  
 Martha 334  
 Mary 334  
 Thomas 334  
**Rogers** 279
- Benjamin Trabue 285  
 Edmund L. 285  
 Jerusha P. 195  
 John 285  
 Joseph U. 285  
 Lelia 285  
 Mary 302  
 Sallie Kirtly 360  
 Walter 318  
**Rolfe**  
 Dorothea 157  
 Edward 157  
 Elizabeth 158  
 Eustace 157  
 Henry 157  
 Jane 158  
 John 157  
 Thomas 157  
**Rollins**  
 Clarkson 358  
 Curtis Burnam 357, 359  
 Edward Tutt 359  
 Eulalie Bowman 358  
 Florence 359  
 Frank Blair 358, 359  
 George Bingham 358  
 Hamilton Bowman 357, 358  
 Harry 359  
 James Hickman 358  
 James Sidney 358  
 Jennie McCune 358  
 Laura Hickman 358  
 Margaret 358



- Mary E. Hickman 359  
 Mary Hickman 358  
 Robert 358  
 Ruth 359  
 Sallie Rhodes 358  
 Sidney 358  
**Ronald**  
 Anne W. 228  
 Anne Waller 222  
 C.M. Winston 225  
 Catherine Murray  
 Winston 222  
**Rooker**  
 Annie Laurie 178  
**Rookey**  
 Sarah Ann 356  
**Roslett** 322  
**Ross** 345  
 Bertha 299  
 Carle 299  
 Clarence 299  
 Ellen 378  
 Ida 312  
 Irene Blanche 299  
 Simeon 299  
 Simeon Milan 299  
 William 378  
**Rousee**  
 Eliza 338  
 J. Western 338  
 Maria 338  
 Mary 338  
 Merrett 338  
 Robert 338  
 Samuel 338  
 Virginia 338  
 William 338  
**Rowe**  
 Sallie 310  
**Rowland**  
 Elizabeth 322  
 George 322  
 Henry 322  
 Louisa 244  
 Martha 322  
 Martha J. 244  
 Mary E. 244  
 Robert G. 244  
 Thomas 322  
 Thomas Smith 322  
**Roy**  
 James Philip 214  
 Kate Louise 214  
 Lizzie Perkins 214  
 Susan Carter 214  
**Royall**  
 Ann Elizabeth 228  
 Aubyn Archer 227  
 Elizabeth Cocke 227  
 George Webb 227  
 George Willie 228  
 John Albert 228  
 John Powell 227  
 Joseph 227  
 Joseph Albert 227  
 Joseph Wade 228  
 Mary 349  
 Mary Alice 227  
 Mary Aubyn 227  
 Richard Rendall 228  
 Rowena Glowina  
 228  
 Sarah Seignora 227  
 William Archer 228  
 William Segar Archer  
 227  
**Rudd** 266  
**Ruffin**  
 Edmund 159  
 Edwin 159  
 George 159  
 Jane 204  
 Jane S. 159, 203  
**Russell**  
 Arthur Emerson 293  
 Arthur Lewellen 293  
 Carrie Agnes 293  
 Charles Eugene 293  
 Charles Lawrence  
 293  
 Coldwell 294  
 Edward 293  
 Eva Josephine 293  
 Gertrude 193  
 Harvey 293  
 Hazel Grace 293  
 Icel Ines 293  
 Lawrence 293  
 Lonius 293  
 Lula May 293  
 Minnie Cecil 293  
 Myrtle Fay 293  
 Thomas 293  
**Ryals**  
 Martha Watkins 198  
**Salé**  
 Fannie E. 301  
 L.P. 301  
**Salle**  
 Mollie 251  
**Sample**  
 Florence Howard  
 261

- James A. 261  
**Jampson**  
 Alice Gordon 196  
 Mary 204  
 Richard 189  
 Susan J. 190, 191  
 Susan Josephine 189
- Samuel**  
 Benjamin 320  
 Edmond 320  
 Eleanor 320  
 Mary Mottley 320  
 R.P. 323  
 Richard 320  
 Washington 320  
 William 320
- Samdifer**  
 Mary 339
- Samterthwaite**  
 Annie E. 203
- Saunders**  
 Frederick Courtney 227  
 James Ligon 227  
 Jesse 352  
 Leatita 173  
 Nancy 268  
 Nancy (Samuel) 266  
 Sarah 352  
 William James 227
- Sanland**  
 Alma 292  
 Charles Boone 293  
 Cora 292
- Edgar 292  
 Grace 293  
 Harvey 292  
 Harvey Hobson 293  
 Mary Elizabeth 293  
 Minnie 293  
 Nellie 293  
 Telina 293
- Scarce**  
 Elizabeth 243  
 Martha 250
- Scearce**  
 Charlie 315  
 Henry 315  
 Lewis 315  
 Ruhamah 315
- Schoffner**  
 J.H. 181  
 Jeanette 181
- Schon**  
 Eulalie Bowman 358  
 John Leister 358  
 Leister 358
- Scott**  
 Benjamin Watkins 168  
 Clarissa 187  
 David 168  
 Edwin Hoge 168  
 George 239  
 Henry E. 187  
 Jane 187  
 John 239, 263  
 Josephine Emma 168
- Nannie 187  
 Olympia Dupuy 239  
 S. 274  
 Sallie E. 187  
 Susan 187  
 Susan Dupuy 168  
 William T. 239
- Sears**  
 Alice 183  
 Bessie Hamner 184  
 Edward Percy 183  
 Fannie Evelyn 184  
 Herman Dupuy 184  
 Kate 184  
 Lester Paul 184  
 Mary Pearl 183  
 Samuel D. 183  
 Samuel Wiltse 184
- Seay** 351
- Sechrist**  
 Lizzie 339
- Segrave**  
 Elizabeth 159  
 John 159
- Sehom, Lucy** 334
- Senior**  
 Francis Henry 332  
 Joseph David 332  
 Martha Belle 332
- Sergeant**  
 Carrie Lee 168  
 David Evins 168  
 Walter Edwin 168  
 Walter Scott 168  
 William Thompson

- 168  
 William Watkins 168  
**Severance**  
 Pearl 347  
**Sevier**  
 Charles 362  
 Emma 362  
 John 361, 362  
 Robert 362  
 Robert Woodson 362  
**Sexsmith**  
 Olivia M. 292  
**Shallcross** 355  
**Shannon** 347  
 Albert 347  
 Minnie 347  
 Thomas 347  
**Sharp**  
 Charles 231  
 Eliza F. 231  
 Florence Southall 231  
 William Willoughby Southall 231  
**Shaw**  
 C.F. 263  
 Martha Glen 288  
 Samuel D. 288  
**Shearer**  
 Corinne 302  
 Elizabeth Victory 302  
 Eva 302  
 F.C. 301  
 Harry Junius 302  
 Mary 301  
 Nannie Alice 302
- Thomas Marshall 302  
 Trabue 301  
 William Trabue 301  
**Sheffield** 176  
**Shell** 319  
**Shelton**  
 Ann Watkins 174  
 George 174  
 James 174  
 John Wilson 174  
 Louise 174  
 Mary E. 174  
 Peter 174  
 Ruth 174  
 Sarah 174  
 Thomas 174  
 Virginia 174  
 William Henderson 174  
**Sheridan**  
 Anne (Byrne) 271  
 Caroline Ashton 271  
 John J. 271  
 Lucinda Morgan (Ashton) 271  
 Solomon Neill 271  
**Sherley**  
 Bettie Brannin 325  
 Brannin Combs 325  
 Lewis A. 325  
 Zacharias 325  
**Sherrell**  
 Arthur 334  
**Shipman**  
 Mary 331  
 Paul R. 331
- Shipp**  
 Margaret 318  
**Shivers**  
 William R. 288  
**Shobe**  
 Edmonia 265  
**Shook**  
 Lucy 312  
**Shoomaker**  
 Minerva 291  
**Shore**  
 Beverly Eggleston 212  
 Cornelia Howard 213  
 John James 213  
 Julia Dupuy 213  
 Lou Ward 213  
 Louise 212  
 Martha 210  
 Martha Elvira 212  
 Robert E. 212  
 Robert Edwin 212  
 Sallie Fletcher 213  
**Shotwell**  
 Carrie 360  
 J.W. 360  
 Katherine 360  
 Philip 360  
 Warden 360  
**Shrine**  
 Lizzie 274  
**Simmons**  
 Aaron Trabue 307  
 John H. 307  
**Simpson**  
 J.G. 277  
 Lawrence 277

- Richard L. 192  
**Singleton**  
 Charles Carter 229  
 Eliza 229  
 Harriet 230  
 John 230  
 John Coles 229  
 Kate 229  
 Lucy 230  
 Lucy Champe 229  
 Lucy E. 230  
 Maria 229  
 Mary Carter 229, 230  
 Rebecca Coles 229  
 Richard Randolph 229  
**isson**  
 Carrie 291  
**kinner**  
 Mary (Patton) 271  
 Phinehas 271  
**kipwith**  
 Jane 159  
 William 159  
**laughter**  
 Ella 266  
**ayback**  
 Alonzo 245  
 Alonzo William 245  
 Charles E. 245  
 Grace 245  
 Katie 245  
 Lamdin 245  
 Mabel 245  
 Minnette 245
- Minnie 245  
 Preston 245  
 Susie 245  
**Small**  
 Benjamin 315  
 Elizabeth Medora 317  
 Eva 315  
 Lucinda Bassett 271  
 Lutie 315  
 Nellie 315  
 Olivia 315  
 Thomas 271  
**Smith** 202, 275, 338  
 Abelard Temple 246  
 Abram 322  
 Abram Owen 322  
 Almira 246  
 Annie Duke 329  
 Annie Elizabeth 323  
 Annie Laurie 335  
 Austin Dupuy 329  
 Beulah 198  
 Carl Rodney 246  
 Caroline 246  
 Caroline Britt 168  
 Charles Parke 329  
 Charles S. 246  
 Charlton H. 208  
 Clark Owen 322  
 Dwight 246  
 Edgar 299  
 Edward 246  
 Eliza Emily 246  
 Elizabeth 159, 247, 322
- Elizabeth Dupuy 208  
 Emma Lee 208  
 Franklin 246  
 H.L. 204  
 Harriet 322  
 Helen Dupuy 204  
 Horace Hanfon 323  
 Isabella 246  
 Jacob H. 204  
 Jacob Henry 204  
 James 247, 323  
 James Lithyon 323  
 Jeanie 322  
 Jenetta 246  
 Jesse 328  
 Joseph Helm 329  
 Joseph 299, 323  
 Joseph Watkins 246  
 Joseph Whitfield 246  
 Judith 354  
 Julia 262  
 Justin 299  
 Kate 262  
 Leander 246  
 Lottie 288  
 Lucinda Ann 346  
 Lucy 223  
 Lucy Ann 246  
 Lula 247  
 Luther 180  
 Maria J. 190  
 Martha 322  
 Martha Ann 322  
 Martha Minter 246

Martha Owen 323  
 Mary J. 268  
 Mattie T. 193  
 Maude L. 246  
 May Lucile 181  
 Meme 323  
 Mildred 329  
 Mildred Helm 329  
 N.L. 198  
 Nettie 263  
 Nicholas 322  
 Oscar 246  
 Owen 322  
 Pauline 167  
 Pearl 291  
 Raymond 246  
 Raymond Dupuy 208  
 Rebecca 247  
 Reuben 354  
 Robert 322, 335  
 Robert Asa 208  
 Sarah V. 208  
 Susan Allen 323  
 Susan Helm 329  
 Thomas 291, 322  
 Thomas Cole Spencer 208  
 Thomas D. 322  
 Thomas J. 166  
 Verna 246  
 Virgil Drane 329  
 Walter Abelard 246  
 Walter Owen 323  
 Warren Dupuy 208  
 Waverly 336  
 Wesley Marion 193  
 Western R. 338

William 246, 323  
 William Gray 246  
 William Helm 329  
 William M. 193  
 Winfield S. 335  
 Winthrop Hopkins 329  
 Zachariah 328  
 Zack Burgess 329  
 Zackary Frederick 285  
 Zackary Fred 329  
 Zackary Fredrick 328  
 Zana 299  
**Snead**  
 Wiltshire Cardwell 182  
 Wiltshire Lacy 182  
**Snead**  
 Frank Woodford 358  
 James 336  
 Mary Kirby 336  
**Snyder**  
 Eliza Jane 239  
 Frances 239  
 John 239  
 William 239  
**South**  
 Annie 299  
 Polk 299  
**Southall** 174  
 Dacey 223  
 Elizabeth (Barret) 223  
 Emily 231  
 Evelyn Henry 231  
 Florence Carter 231  
 H.A. 166

James Cocke 231  
 James Powell Cocke 231  
 Joseph Allen 230  
 Lizzie Lyle 231  
 Lucy Smith 231  
 Martha (Vandervall) 223  
 Martha (Wood) 223  
 Martha Cocke 231  
 Mary Martha 231  
 Mary Stuart 231  
 Stephen 223  
 Stephen Valentine 231  
 Thompson Brown 223  
 Turner 223  
 Valentine 231  
 Valentine W. 230, 231  
 Valentine Wood 223  
 William 231  
 William Henry 230  
**Southerland**  
 George Cornelius 168  
**Spearing**  
 Jessie 172  
**Speers**  
 Sim 253  
**Spencer**  
 Clara B. 297  
 Eliza W. (Fennell) 182  
 Elizabeth May 182  
 Frances (Pearce) 182  
 Henrietta Belle 182  
 John 182



- John Bartholomew 182  
 John F. 297  
 Nancy M. 198  
 Thomas Cole 182  
**prague**  
   Chastine 300  
   Ernest W. 300  
   Matilda 300  
**tade**  
   Maria G. 170  
**tamps** 153  
**tandiford**  
   Nannie 262  
   tanley 261  
   Anna Trabue 283  
   P.B. 283  
   Sallie Elizabeth 283  
**taples**  
   Caroline De Jarrette  
     192  
**tarke**  
   Anne 234, 344,  
     345  
   John 234  
**tebbins**  
   Laura May 191  
**tecre**  
   Albert C. 288  
   Cyrus S. 288, 289  
   Grace 289  
   Johnette 289  
   Mable G. 289  
   Nellie L. 289  
   Sarah 288  
**teel**  
   Dudley M. 273  
   Minnie (Withers)  
     273  
   Susan 273  
**Stein**  
   Marshall 303  
   Reta 303  
**Stephens**  
   Amelia 357  
   E.W. 357  
   Emma Jane 283  
   Florence May 220  
   Frank Charles 220  
   George Albert 220  
   Hugh 357  
   James 357  
   Lon V. 270  
   Marian Elizabeth  
     220  
   Mary Moss 357  
   Nannie 262  
   Sidney 357  
   Susan 357  
   William James 220  
**Stephenson**  
   Mary Jane 346  
   Phoebe 163, 216,  
     217  
**Stevens**  
   Harry 343  
   John B. 288  
   Johnette 288  
   Louise 343  
   Mabel 343  
   Mary 343  
   Thomas B. 343  
**Stewart**  
   B.B. 265  
   Elizabeth 314  
   John 314  
   Stella 314  
**Stinson**  
   Albert 246  
   Edna 246  
**Stites**  
   Eliza 274  
**Stith**  
   Erle 265  
   Hattie 265  
   J.C. 265  
   Leslie 265  
   Mary C. 265  
   Paul 265  
   Wooten 265  
**Stocks** 170  
**Stokes**  
   Blanche V. 211  
   Mary Kenna 191  
   Richard 191  
   S.J. 191  
**Stollenwerch** 193  
   Florence McKinney  
     193  
   Mary Augusta 193  
**Stone** 350  
   Calib 350  
   Clark 176  
   Emma 339  
   Josiah 350  
   Phoebe A. 168  
   Walter 350  
**Stovall**  
   Allison 253  
   Cornelia 253  
   Elizabeth J. 253, 260  
   Franks 254  
   George A. 253  
   James K.B. 253  
   John W. 253

- Laura 253  
 Louis Fowler 254  
 Martha 253  
 W.H. 254  
 William H. 256, 258  
 William Howard 253, 254  
 William S. 253
- Stretch**  
 Aaron 354  
 Frances Gondey 354  
 Margaret Hodges 354  
 Nathaniel 355
- Stringfellow**  
 Lizzie 176
- Strother**  
 Francis 267  
 William 267  
 William (Pannill) 267
- Stuart** 163
- Stukeley**  
 Lewis 157
- Stultz**  
 Annie Virginia 174  
 Francis Field 174  
 James Davis 174  
 Magdalene Staite 174  
 Susan Reive 174  
 Sydnor Marshall 174  
 William M. 174
- Sublett**  
 Abraham 236  
 Aepia Woolfork 267  
 Anne 236  
 Daniel 275  
 David 270  
 Eliza 267  
 Fannie 269
- Frances 268, 270  
 Frances (McGruder) 236  
 George 267, 268  
 James 236, 266  
 James Taylor 267  
 Jennie 270  
 Joel Dupuy 274  
 John 267, 270  
 John Caldwell 267  
 John T. 268  
 John V. 268  
 Lewis 236, 266, 267, 269, 270, 271, 273, 274  
 Lewis H. 266  
 Margaret 267  
 Marian 267  
 Martha (Martin) 236  
 Martha A. 266  
 Mary 268, 269, 275  
 Mary C. 268  
 Mary Francis 267  
 Morton 270  
 Nancy F. 268  
 Peter Lewis 236  
 Phoebe Ann 268  
 Robert 275  
 Sallie 274, 275  
 Susan 270, 273  
 Susanna (Dupuy) 236  
 Thomas 269, 270  
 Wiliam 268  
 William 266, 269, 270, 273, 275  
 William
- Edward 267  
 Zackary 268
- Suggett**  
 Benjamin 320  
 David Castleman 320  
 Judith 320  
 Lucy 320  
 Samuel 320  
 Sophrina 320
- Sullenger** 239  
 Mattie 239
- Summers**  
 Alice Brannin 327  
 Anna Perliot 298  
 Charles Eugene 298  
 Daniel Brannin 327  
 Edward Washington 298  
 Edwin Harrison 326  
 Elizabeth Roberts 327  
 Eugenia 327  
 George Anthony 298  
 Harry 298  
 Howard 298  
 John 298  
 John W. 298  
 Lottie Belle 298  
 Margaret H. 327  
 Mary Elizabeth 298  
 Matilda 298  
 Miriam Brannin 327  
 Nora 298  
 Sadie 298  
 Verdia 298
- Suten**  
 Amanda 295

**uter**

Isabel 332

**utherland**

Hallie 334

Mary 334

Sien 334

**utton**

Alice 297

Amos 282, 296,  
297Anthony Benton  
297Chalmer Lee Bell  
297

Charles Bell 297

Clara Catharine 296

Davis Anthony 296

Davis Bigg 296

Edward Trabue 297

Eliazar Clay 296

Eliza 296

Emma V. 296

George Edward 297

George Vest 296

J. Price 293

Joanna Eliza 297

John Polk 297

Lonia Eugene 297

Lottie Alice 297

Maggie E. 296

Matilda Agnes 297

Matilda Alice 296

Nathaniel C. 296

Nathaniel Hill 296

Sarah Jane 296

**vain**

George Carrie 177

George Washington

177

Gracie Lynn 177

Linda Hume 177

Mary Adelaide 177

Mary George 177

Wycliff 177

**Swaney**

John 339

John W. 339

Robert H. 339

**Sweeny**

Minor Major 315

Oscar 315

Oscar T. 315

**Sweeter**

Henry M. 340

**Tarasean**

Nannie 325

**Tarilton**

Judith 348, 349

**Tarrant**

268

**Tate**

Celine Cugneau 162

**Taylor**

279

Anne Willing 224

Armistead Green

224

Barry 356

Elawson 356

Elizabeth 356

Evelyn Harrison 224

Frank 302

George Keith 224

Hunter 356

James 302, 356

James 2nd 267

James Aubyn 224

James Marshall 302

Joseph 320

Julian 211

Kiturah L. Moss 356

Logan Hunter 356

Louisa 282

Martha 267

Mary (Harrison)

224

Mary Byrd 224

Richard 224

Richard F. 224

Richard Field 224

Robert 356

Rosalie Green 224

Sarah 156, 183

Sarah W. 223

Susan 247

Susan L. Barry 356

Virginia 300

William B. 282

William H. 282

**Teliaferro**

Richard Sterling

176

**Terrell**

A.P. 286

Allen Price 286

Clarence Monroe

286

George 286

Katherine 286

Lelia 286

**Terry**

244, 274

Alvah 286

Alvah L. 286

Bettie 274

Buford 286

Catherine 244

- George 274  
 John 286  
 Mary 274, 286  
 Maude 286  
 William 286  
**Theile** 246  
**Thelfort**  
   Mollie 342  
**Thilly** 349  
   Gertrude 349  
**Thomas**  
   Annie 335  
   Emma 335  
   Emma Arsenath 215  
   Hettie 335  
   John 334  
   Kate 334  
   Laura 335  
   Laura Gertrude 317  
   Lucy J. 331  
   Lucy Jane 330  
   Marietta 219  
   Mary 335  
   Sallie 334  
   Wyatt J. 334  
**Thomasson**  
   Anna Cornelia 336  
   Charles Leonard 335  
   Elias 336  
   Elias D. 336  
   Ethel 336  
   Georgiane 334  
   Helm 336  
   Henrietta 334  
   Joel 336  
   John 334  
   John James 333  
   Joseph 333, 335  
   Joseph M. 333  
   Laura Helm 335  
   Leonard 336  
   Louise 336  
   Martha 334  
   Mary 335  
   Mary Mottley 333  
   Mary S. 336  
   Nannine 336  
   Nelson 336  
   Nelson Bartholomew 336  
   Poindexter 321, 333, 335  
   Sallie Dupuy 333  
   Sarah Catherine 336  
   Sarah Dupuy 335  
   Sarah Elizabeth 334  
   William Poindexter 333, 335  
**Thomasson**  
   Mary R. 333  
**Thomlason** 266  
   Ada 266  
**Thompson** 361  
   Agnes W. 287  
   Allen W. 287  
   Bessie 287  
   Charles T. 287  
   Cornelia 209  
   Elizabeth 208  
   Fannie 287  
   George O'Bryan 287  
   George T. 287  
   Hill 287  
   James Dupuy 209  
   Jane R. 287  
   Kate 287  
   M.A. 154, 165  
   Manilus V. 274  
   Martha 267  
   Mary Ellen 209  
   Mattie W. 287  
   Richard C. 208  
   Samuel Anderson 209  
   Sidney 203  
   William 267  
   William D. 209  
**Thomson**  
   David 316  
   Marian Wallace 316  
   Mattie 264  
   Sallie 315  
   Thornburgh William 339  
   Thornton Allie 183  
   Bennie 183  
   Caroline M. 356  
   Francis H. 183  
   Frank Floyd 183  
   Goldie 183  
   John Henry 178  
   John Thomas 178  
   Lacy Wert 183  
   Louis Dibrell 183  
   Martin Dupuy 178  
   Minnie Lee 183  
   Robert Lacy 183  
   Thomas Jefferson 178  
   Watkins Lefevre 178

- horton**  
 Edwin 186  
 Lottie 186  
 Lucy 186
- hurman**  
 Lucy 276
- imberlake**  
 Keightly 196
- indlsy**  
 Calvin Williamson 166
- insley**  
 Agnes Lee 166  
 Alonzo C. 177  
 Alonzo Calvin 166  
 Angella 166  
 Annie 166  
 Cecil J. 165  
 Chester 166  
 Christina 166  
 Edward Daniel 166  
 Irene Watkins 166  
 James J. 165  
 James W. 166  
 James Whitefield 165  
 Jesse N. 166  
 John Rhorer 166  
 Lavalette Amelia 166  
 Louise 166  
 Luther 166  
 Mary Bland 166  
 Mary Florence 166  
 Mary Jessie 166
- Mary L. 165  
 Pochontas 166  
 Robert Bruce 166  
 Robert Lee 166  
 William 166
- Todd** 281  
 Ashton 227  
 Rev. 227  
 Thomas 274
- Toliver**  
 Belle 296  
 Jennie 290
- Tootle**  
 Austin 361  
 Catherine 272  
 Catherine O'Neill 273  
 Frances Sublett 272  
 George Duckworth 273  
 Harry King 361  
 Harry M. 361  
 John 272  
 John James 273  
 Lillian Ogden 361  
 Mary (Armstrong) 272  
 Mary McCord 361  
 Milton 272, 273  
 William Dameron 273
- Topping**  
 Harper Daniel 192  
 N.B. 192  
 Nathaniel Blunt 192  
 Ruth 192
- Towns**  
 Alma Ruth 220  
 Anna Jean 220  
 Clinton Harvey 220  
 Elizabeth Gertrude 220  
 Helen Garland 220  
 Mary Cynthia 220  
 Richard Dupuy 220
- Trabue**  
 A.E.D. 232  
 Aaron 281, 300, 303, 305, 307  
 Addie 289  
 Alice E. 300  
 America 306  
 Andrew 240  
 Ann 275  
 Ann Eliza 306  
 Anne Belle 285  
 Annie  
 Letitia 304  
 Anthony 232  
 Anthony E.D. 289  
 Anthony Edward  
 Dupuy 287  
 Antoine  
 (Anthony) 232  
 Archer 303  
 B.T. Marshall 281  
 Benjamin 304  
 Benjamin F. 285  
 Benjamin McDowell 301  
 Benjamin Tunnell 303  
 Benamina Julia 304  
 Bennora 286



- Bettie T. 287  
 Buford 286  
 Charles 241  
 Charles C. 287, 289  
 Charles Clay 289, 298  
 Charles E. 298  
 Charles Edward 303  
 Chastain 239, 299  
 Christine 288  
 Christine M. 289  
 Corina 274  
 Cynthia A. 294, 295  
 Cynthia Ann 281  
 Daniel 232, 237, 239, 274, 275  
 David Lee 240  
 Drane 285  
 Edmonia 303  
 Edmund F. 299  
 Ednah 303  
 Edward 232, 237, 239, 241, 279, 281, 302, 304, 305  
 Edward Haskins 302, 304  
 Edwin Putnam 304  
 Eliza 275  
 Eliza Jane 303  
 Elizabeth 237, 239, 242, 279, 286, 299, 300, 301, 302, 306, 307  
 Elizabeth Ann 301  
 Elizabeth Dupuy 286  
 Elizabeth Jane 298  
 Elizabeth T. 240  
 Ellen 275  
 Ellen Dunn 289  
 Ellen F. 307  
 Emil 301  
 Emma 303, 306  
 Emma V. 298  
 Etta H. 301  
 Fenelon 302  
 Flavius J. 307  
 Frances 276, 302  
 Franklin 239  
 George 275, 289  
 George O'Bryan 289  
 George W. 242, 285, 289  
 George Washington 280, 286  
 Gordon Carlisle 285  
 Hannah J. 301  
 Harriet 304  
 Harriet N. 307  
 Harriet Olympia 301  
 Haskins 303  
 Haskins D. 300, 302, 303, 307  
 Helen 285  
 Helen M. 301  
 Henrietta 242, 300  
 Henry 300  
 Henry Buckner 285  
 Isaac Hodgen 300  
 Isaac Hodgins 304  
 James 235, 239, 241, 242, 252, 274, 304  
 James Parks 303  
 James Upton 274  
 James Woods 289  
 Jane 235, 242, 243, 245  
 Jane E. 281, 289, 291, 293  
 Jane W. 288  
 Jennie 301  
 Joan 289  
 John 235, 242, 275  
 John E. 151, 281  
 John J. 235, 237  
 John James 232, 302  
 John T. 298  
 John Thomas 299  
 John Walter 303  
 John Wilson 304  
 Joseph B. 285  
 Joseph Haskins 303  
 Joseph Woods 288  
 Josephine Augusta 304  
 Judell 300  
 Judith 238, 239, 274, 318, 319  
 Judith Helen 286  
 Judith S. 274  
 Julia Anna 240  
 Julia Canna 240  
 Kate 285  
 Katherine 298  
 Laura Alice 301  
 Lavinia 240  
 Lawrence 306  
 Leroy P. 301  
 Letitia 302, 307  
 Lewis B. 298  
 Lucinda 299  
 Lucy D. 243  
 Lucy Ellen 302  
 Lucy P. 299

- Lucy Virginia 303  
 Luther 302  
 Macon 232  
 Magdalene 232, 235  
 Magdalene(Flourmoy) 232  
 Margaret 305  
 Marian 300, 302  
 Marth Jane 242  
 Martha 239, 275, 276, 281, 300, 305  
 Martha (Patsy) 237  
 Martha Agnes 304  
 Martha Ann 287  
 Martha G. 307  
 Martha T. 239, 287  
 Mary 236, 239, 266, 267, 274, 275  
 Mary (Polly) 279  
 Mary B. 298  
 Mary Elizabeth 303  
 Mary Elvira 242  
 Mary Glen 288  
 Mary Jane 305  
 Mary Olympia 304  
 Matilda Jane 302  
 Matilda O. 282, 296, 297  
 Mattie 241  
 Mattie Y. 301  
 Maviah N. 307  
 Miranda 305  
 Mohala Ann 299  
 Murray B 306  
 Nancy 261  
 Nancy Agnes 299  
 Nancy H. 282, 283  
 Nancy Haskins 280  
 Nancy Lucretia 301  
 Nannie 241  
 Nellie E. 286  
 Olympia 276, 302  
 Olympia (Dupuy) 280  
 Olympia Dupuy 242  
 Paul 303  
 Phoebe 235, 263  
 Phoebe N. 306  
 Presley 275  
 Prince E. 298  
 Prince Edward 282  
 Raymond Welch 304  
 Rebecca 300  
 Rebecca F. 306  
 Rebecca P. 304  
 Richard 274  
 Robert 239, 240, 275  
 Robert B. 300  
 Robert Henry 304  
 Robert Wood 289  
 Roselyn 307  
 Ruth 298  
 Ruth Elizabeth 304  
 S.A. Latimer 281  
 Sallie 274, 275  
 Samuel 237  
 Sarah 274  
 Sarah E. 288, 298  
 Sarah Ellen 242  
 Stella A. 298  
 Stephen 237, 239, 241, 299, 301, 303  
 Stephen Fitz James 299  
 Susan 281  
 Susanna 237, 313  
 Taylor Jones 288  
 Van Culin 288  
 Virginia Taylor 299  
 Wiliam Dunn 289  
 Willet C. 300  
 William 236, 240, 241, 261, 263, 265, 274, 275, 298, 300, 301  
 William Aaron 304  
 William Anthony 242  
 William Benjamin 303  
 William D. 289  
 William E. 298  
 William H. 301  
 William Law 304  
**Trask**  
 W.H. 326  
**Trice**  
 Dabney Minor 229  
 Robert Nelson 229  
**Trueheart**  
 T.J. 207  
**Tucker**  
 Nannie 280  
**Tullis**  
 Alice 306  
 Benjamin 306  
 Edward 306  
 Harry 306  
 Lean 306  
**Tunnell**  
 Estella 303  
**Turley**  
 Amanda B. 297

**Turner**

A.G. 305  
 Edward P. 175  
 Ella 175  
 George R. 301  
 Henry R. 301  
 Irvine 175  
 Jesse H. 175  
 Jessie May 175  
 Leonora 175  
 Oren Barrow 175  
 Walter R. 175  
 William Watkins 175

**Turpin**

Dorothy 183

**Tutt**

Annie 295

**Tyler**

John 227  
 Lacklan 227  
 Paul 319

**Valleau**

Anne 373

**VanAnda**

Carl Vattel 331  
 Paul Drane 331

**Vance**

170

**VanCulin**

Dupuy 286  
 Eliza 286  
 Samuel W. 286  
 Trabue 286  
 William T. 286

**Vandervall**

Nathaniel 223

**Varick**

Jane Dey 340  
 John 340

**Vaughan**

Clement Read 207  
 Mary 207  
 William 268

**Vaux**

Cataline de 69

**Venable**

Charles 231  
 Charles Scott 231  
 Maggie 202

**Vernon**

Mollie Olivia 153

**Voss**

Emily Gordon 231

**Waddell**

Alice 245

**Waddy**

Samuel 345

**Wade**

Mary T. 286

**Waggener**

Martha 307, 308,  
 309, 311

**Waggoner**

Burns 334  
 Elizabeth G. 253, 255,  
 257

Elizabeth Green  
 244

Lucy 275  
 Madella 334

**Wagner**

Martha 315

**Wailes**

Robert A. 211

**Waldrop**

Mary Elizabeth  
 280

**Walker** 318

Blanche Miller 190  
 Charles 337  
 Elizabeth 189, 337  
 Elizabeth 190  
 Kniht 337  
 Ellen 337  
 Fannie (Hollaway)  
 Bayly 190  
 Frances 188  
 Frances Rives 191  
 Frank 190  
 Gulielna 192  
 Guy Miller 190  
 James Hickman 277  
 John 191  
 John Edmunds 190  
 John Parker 338  
 Josephine Sampson  
 190  
 Judith Townes 189  
 Lelia 190  
 Lulie R. 198  
 M.D. 337  
 Mary Dupuy 189  
 Mary Kenna 191  
 Mary Susan 190  
 Maude M. 190  
 Maysie 284  
 Nannie Watkins  
 190  
 Patrick Henry  
 337  
 Richard Sampson  
 190  
 Robert 192  
 Sarah Stokes

- 191  
 Sarah W. 205  
 Sarah Watkins  
     160, 188  
 Susan Agnes  
     171, 190  
 Thomas Beverly  
     337  
 William T.  
     188, 189, 190, 191  
 William Townes  
     156, 189,  
     190, 191  
**Vall**  
 Judith 345  
**Wallace**  
 Lydia 315  
**Waller**  
 Martha A. 266  
 Robert 266  
 Susan Frances 266  
**Walshall**  
 Mattie 280  
**Walton**  
 Elizabeth S. 155  
 Nannie Greyson 198  
**Waples**  
 Eugene A. 292  
 Mortimer Lee 292  
**Ward**  
 C.H. 166  
**Wardner**  
 Prudence 247  
**Ware**  
 Agnes  
     Payne 156, 193  
     Anna S. 243  
     Arthur 243  
     Eugenia C. 243  
     James T. 243  
     L. 243  
     Leonidas 243  
     Percy 243  
     Sarah 243  
     Thomas S. 243  
     William 243  
**Waring**  
     Bazel 217  
     Martha 217, 218  
     Thomas 217  
**Warinner**  
     Bodein 360  
     Carrie 360  
     Gussie 360  
     H.C. 360  
     Harry 360  
**Warriner**  
     Adelaide 319  
     Belle 319  
     Cora 319  
     Richard O. 318  
**Waters**  
     Mary 324  
     William T. 295  
**Watkins** 338  
     Lucy P. 170  
     Adelaide Amalia  
         177  
     Agnes Morton 166  
     Alice 251  
     Amelia 250  
     Amelia Louisa 216  
     America 338  
     America Hairston  
         173, 174  
     Ann W. 173  
     Anna 250  
     Anna Adelaide 216  
     Anna Margaret 176  
     Annie Louise 169  
     Asa Dupuy 202  
     Benjamin 154, 156,  
         165, 167, 169, 171,  
         242, 249, 250, 251  
     Benjamin F. 250  
     Benjamin Franklin  
         169, 170  
     Caroline 250  
     Caroline Hunt 170  
     Caroline Virginia  
         168  
     Caroline W. 251  
     Carrie D. 170  
     Catherine 250  
     Charlotte Ellen 216  
     Charlotte Harris  
         177  
     Corinne Lawrence  
         216  
     Daniel unn 169  
     Du Gee 169  
     Edna Earl 169  
     Edward Waverly 216  
     Edwin 251  
     Elizabeth 251  
     Elizabeth Magdalene  
         175  
     Elizabeth P. 174  
     Elizabeth W. 170  
     Ella Amelia 176  
     Ellen 174  
     Ellen S. Bowen 173  
     Emily  
         Dupuy 202, 207

- Evangline St. C. 216  
 Florence N. 216  
 Frances Ann 170  
 Franklin Chenault 169  
 George 250  
 George Hairston 173, 174  
 Harriet Virginia 178  
 Henry A. 190  
 Henry Anderson 171  
 Henry Martin 171  
 Henry Thomas 169  
 Ida Lee 169  
 Jacob 246  
 James Martin 178  
 James W. 250  
 Jane Edmunds 168  
 Jane W. 250  
 Jennie 250  
 Jewell 250  
 Joel 152, 155  
 John 154, 173, 175, 250, 338  
 John Dupuy 168, 169, 171  
 John Franklin 169  
 Joseph 242, 246, 250  
 Joseph Dupuy 171  
 Joseph P. 170  
 John Dupuy 171  
 Judith Saunders 173  
 Juson 250  
 Katherine Christa 174, 175
- Laban 250  
 Laura 251  
 Leatita 175  
 Lettie Stone 169  
 Linnaeus Dupuy 178  
 Lizzie 250  
 Louisa 175  
 Louise 175  
 Lucile Ann 169  
 Lucy Ann 246  
 Magdalene Dupuy 174  
 Maggie Lyle 169  
 Marcellus Dupuy 176  
 Margaret 251  
 Margaret Louisa 177  
 Martha 250  
 Mary 154, 173, 249  
 Mary (Polly) W. 152  
 Mary Elethia 176  
 Mary Florence 168  
 Mary osephine 171  
 Mary Lefevre 165  
 Mary Louisa 176  
 Mary Purnell 202  
 Mary Saunders 174  
 Mary Stuart 202  
 Mary Thomas 173  
 Mary W. 155, 157  
 Mildred Stuart 200  
 Mollie Daniel 169  
 Nancy Wilson 174, 175
- Nannie Townes 167, 171  
 Parker 250  
 Peter Dupuy 175,  
 Peter Wilson 174  
 Phoebe Augusta 168  
 Powhatan  
 Virginius 177  
 Ptolemy Lafevre 176, 177  
 Ptolomy Lefevre 155, 162  
 Raymond Lavillon 2  
 Rebecca 252  
 Richard Henry 202  
 Robert 189  
 Robert Bruce 216  
 Rosa Elizabeth 169  
 Sallie 182  
 Sallie A. 170  
 Sallie Ellis 173  
 Samuel 170, 174, 175  
 Samuel Ferdinand 169  
 Samuel Price 170  
 Sherly Caroline 169  
 Stephen 155  
 Stephen Dupuy 155, 162, 176  
 Stephen Henry 170  
 Susan 250, 252  
 Susan Ann 169, 175  
 Susan C. 170  
 Susan Elizabeth 171  
 Susan Jane 168  
 Susan L. 173



- Susan Maria 175  
 Susan Walker 171  
 Tabitha 251  
 Thomas 152, 155,  
     174, 182  
 Thomas Dupuy 177  
 Thomas Hardin 173  
 Thomas Joel 169  
 Thomas Linnaeus  
     176  
 Virginia 202  
 Virginia Dupuy 216  
 Virginia Judith 216  
 Walthus 250  
 Washington Lafayette  
     176  
 Wilbur L. 169  
 William L. 173  
 William Lafayette  
     173  
 William Walker 171  
**atson** 208  
 Elizabeth 295  
 Hodgen 264  
 James T. 295  
 Julia 295  
 La Rue 264  
 Lindsey 301  
 Margaret 295  
 Olivia 295  
 Samuel T. 295  
 Taylor Jones 295  
 Van D. 264  
 William C. 295  
**atts**  
 Carrie 314  
 L. 314  
 William 314
- Weakley**  
     Joseph L. 287  
     Martha 287  
**Weakly**  
     Armstrong Beattie  
         273  
     Catherine 273  
     Charles Enright 273  
     Francis O'Neil 273  
     Jannette Landis 273  
     Lawrence O'Neill  
         273  
     Thomas 273  
     Virginia Huggins  
         273  
     William Beattie 273  
**Webb** 321  
**Webber** 345  
     Anne 345  
**Weber**  
     Frank 208  
     James Henry 208  
     Jennie 208  
     Kossuth 208  
     Kossuth W. 207  
     M.P. 208  
     William Dupuy 208  
**Weeks**  
     Elizabeth 287  
**Weisiger**  
     Mary Bolling 227  
**Welch**  
     Elenor 303  
**Weller**  
     George 240  
     Harry 240  
**Welling**  
     Charles 207
- Wells**  
     Florence 266  
     Laura 322  
     Luther 263  
     Mary 293  
**Western**  
     Eliza 338  
     Janet 338  
     John 338  
     Louis 338  
     Milliam 338  
     Robert 338  
**Wheeler**  
     Benjamin Jackson  
         337  
     Claudine Martin 337  
     Frances Ellen 338  
     Hanson Coit 337  
     Hanson Walker 337  
     J.B. 269  
     J.W. 337  
     James W. 338  
     Mary Russell 338  
     Sidney Sea 338  
     William Beberly 338  
**Wheller**  
     Elly Brannin 337  
**Whitaker**  
     Walter C. 330  
**White** 322  
     Amanda 277  
     Elizabeth 277  
     Flora M. 332  
     Florence 264  
     John S. 264  
     John Stanley 264  
     Joseph B. 277  
     Joseph Barton 276

- Lawrence Lamar 264  
 Oscar 277  
 Sarah 279  
 Thomas 276  
 Willie 208
- Whitehurst**  
 Mollie 197  
 William 197
- Whiteside**  
 Rebecca 338
- Wickliffe**  
 Alice 301  
 John D. 301  
 Lily Logan 301  
 Mary 301  
 Nathaniel 301  
 Trabue 301
- Wight**  
 Jean Stone 253
- Wilcox**  
 Daniel Pinchback 353  
 George 353  
 Mary Moss 355
- Wilkerson**  
 Edward 153  
 Elizabeth 324
- William**  
 Laura 253  
 Hodgen 263
- Williams**  
 Ann 263  
 Annie Richardson 193  
 Benjamin Watkins 170  
 Bonnie Bell 193  
 Carrie Shelby 193
- Cornelia 170  
 Edward G. 193  
 Eliza 319  
 J.R. 347  
 Julia 209  
 Robert Martin 170  
 Robert W. 170  
 Sallie Jane 170
- Williamson**  
 Alma 177  
 Benjamin F. 177  
 Honor 288  
 Mabel E. 177  
 Malcomb 177  
 Maria Dupuy 177
- Willison**  
 Herbert G. 311
- Wills**  
 Martha Lyle 212  
 Prudence 150
- Willson**  
 Edith 312  
 Ermina Slater 308  
 Fenelon 237  
 Fenelon R. 307  
 Frederick William 312  
 Harold 312  
 Hester Elizabeth 310  
 Hodgen Isaac 311, 312  
 Howard E. 312  
 John Horace 332  
 John J. 312  
 John S. 308, 309, 311  
 John Slater 307  
 Johnaphine S. 312
- Johnaphine Slater 312  
 Leatitia 307, 309  
 Lelene 312  
 Lottie L. 311  
 Luther M. 309  
 Martha Leatitia 311  
 Mary Franklin 309  
 Olive Dupuy 312  
 Olympia 302, 303, 307  
 Parker Otwell 311  
 Ross 312  
 Sallie Garnett 312
- Wilson**  
 Ada Lena 266  
 Anna Mary 196  
 Arthur B. 266  
 Bettie A. 188  
 Carrie M. 266  
 E.L. 158  
 Edwin Graham 196  
 Edwin Lindsley 196  
 Elizabeth 266  
 Eugene 265  
 Eugene Dupuy 265  
 Floy 265  
 Hallie 266  
 Harry Dupuy 265  
 Hodgen Isaac 266  
 James 350  
 Julia 266  
 Juliet 266  
 Lavalette Dupuy 196  
 Leslie 266  
 Lou 350  
 Louis F. 196  
 Martin Hodgen 265

- Mary E. 265, 266  
 Mary Lena 266  
 Myer 266  
 Nancy 154, 173, 175  
 Nathaniel Warfield 350  
 Olympia 300  
 Orlando Victor 266  
 Philip Lindsley 196  
 Riley B. 265  
 Riley H. 265  
 Thomson Burnham 350  
 Victor 266  
 William Edgar 266  
**Wiltberger** 352  
 Ann Warner 352  
 Catherine 352  
 Egbert 352  
 Elizabeth 352  
**Wimbish** 186  
**Winn**  
 George B. 289  
 Nellie C. 289  
 Robert W. 289  
 William 289  
**Winslow** 323  
 Henry M. 323  
**Winston**  
 Anna Maria 261  
 Augusta 261  
 David 301  
 Eliza Wagley 261  
 George Alford 261  
 Jennie 261  
 John Dudley 261  
 Joseph 301  
 Joseph K. 301  
 Judith Dudley 261  
 Louise 261  
 Mary Overton 261  
 Tinsley 261  
 William Caldwell 261  
**Witcher**  
 W. 166  
**Withers**  
 Elizabeth Alice 194  
**Witherspoon**  
 Anna L. 284  
 Clifford 283, 284  
 Ford C. 284  
 Guy Pittman 284  
 Horace Trabue 284  
 M. 275  
 Nellie 283  
**Wolcox**  
 Anna Maria 354  
**Wood**  
 Addie Lou 260  
 Catherine P. 188  
 George 260  
 Thomas 260  
**Woods**  
 Agnes G. 287  
 Agnes Green 281  
**Woodson**  
 Albert 353  
 Anthony Levilain 351, 353  
 Augusta 351  
 Belle 353  
 Clara Gaultney 361  
 Crittenden 353  
 Danie; 351  
 Daniel 352  
 Dorothea Randolph 349, 350  
 Edwin W. 353  
 Elizabeth 349, 350, 352  
 Elizabeth Ferris 348  
 Elizabeth Levilain 362  
 Emeline 351  
 Emma 349  
 Fannie 349  
 Frances 351  
 Harriet 352  
 Harry Philip 361  
 Isaac Thomas 353  
 Jacob 351  
 James 349  
 James Robert 361  
 Jane 351, 353  
 Jane Anne 359  
 John 348, 349, 350  
 John A. 349  
 John Levilain 351  
 John Stephen 349  
 Josiah 349  
 Judith 200  
 Judith Tarlton 348, 349  
 Kittie 351  
 Lucien 351  
 Lucy 349  
 Luella 351  
 Lydia Anne 361  
 Maria 352  
 Marshall 351  
 Martha Anthony 361

- Mary 350, 353,  
     355  
 Mary Ann 351  
 Mary Levilain 353  
 Mary Royall 349  
 Matthew 348, 349,  
     351, 352, 353  
 Mollie 349  
 Nancy 351  
 Nannie 349  
 Philip 350  
 Pollins 350  
 Portia 351  
 Robert 348  
 Robert Hide 362  
 Robert S. 359, 361  
 Sallie 350  
 Samuel 351  
 Sarah 348, 351,  
     352  
 Sophia 357, 359  
 Spottswood 351  
 Susan 357  
 Tabitha 352, 353  
 Tarlton 350  
 Thomas 352, 353  
 Thomas Dupuy 361  
 Urey 351  
 Virginia 351  
 Virginia  
 Elizabeth 362  
 Walter 353  
 Warren 349, 350,  
     353  
 William 349, 353  
 William Fountain  
     351  
**Wooldridge**  
 Albert Scott 277  
 Baxter 277  
 Charles 277  
 Claiborne 276, 302  
 Daniel 276  
 Egbert 276, 277  
 George 277  
 Harriet Clay 277  
 James Albert 277  
 Josiah 237, 276  
 Judith 276  
 Latham 277  
 Lewis 276  
 Livingston 276  
 Margaret Moon 277  
 Martha 276  
 Mary 277  
 Mary (Polly) 276  
 Mary Helen 277  
 Oscar 277  
 Samuel 276  
 Seth 276  
 William 277  
**Woolfork**  
 George 323  
 James 323  
 James Austin 323  
 Katherine 351  
 Martha J. 323  
 Robert Owen 323  
 Turner 323  
**Woolridge**  
 Judith 242  
**Wooten**  
 Hattie 265  
 Hodgen 265  
 Junuis 265  
 Margaret 265  
 Mary 265  
 S.B. 265  
 T. 159  
 T.B. 265  
 Thomas 265  
 Victor 265  
**Worcester**  
 Thomas M. 279  
**Worell**  
 E. 343  
**Worth**  
 William H. 168  
**Wright**  
 Araminta 296  
 Carson 296  
 George 333  
 Hamilton 333  
 Martha 333  
 Mary 296, 333  
 Maye 282  
 Penelope 296  
**Wurts**  
 John 374  
**Wynn**  
 Bessie Eggleston 226  
 Emma C. 226  
 Helen Archer 226  
 Judith Maria 226  
 Mary E. 226  
 Mary Eppes 226  
 Norah Meade 226  
 Robert E. 226  
 William Thomas 226  
**Yancey**  
 Lucy 257  
**Yancy**  
 Jimmie Edmonia  
     277

ates	336
William	252
ost	352
oung	
Amy	153
Hulda	352, 359, 361
immerman	
Thomas	326

















